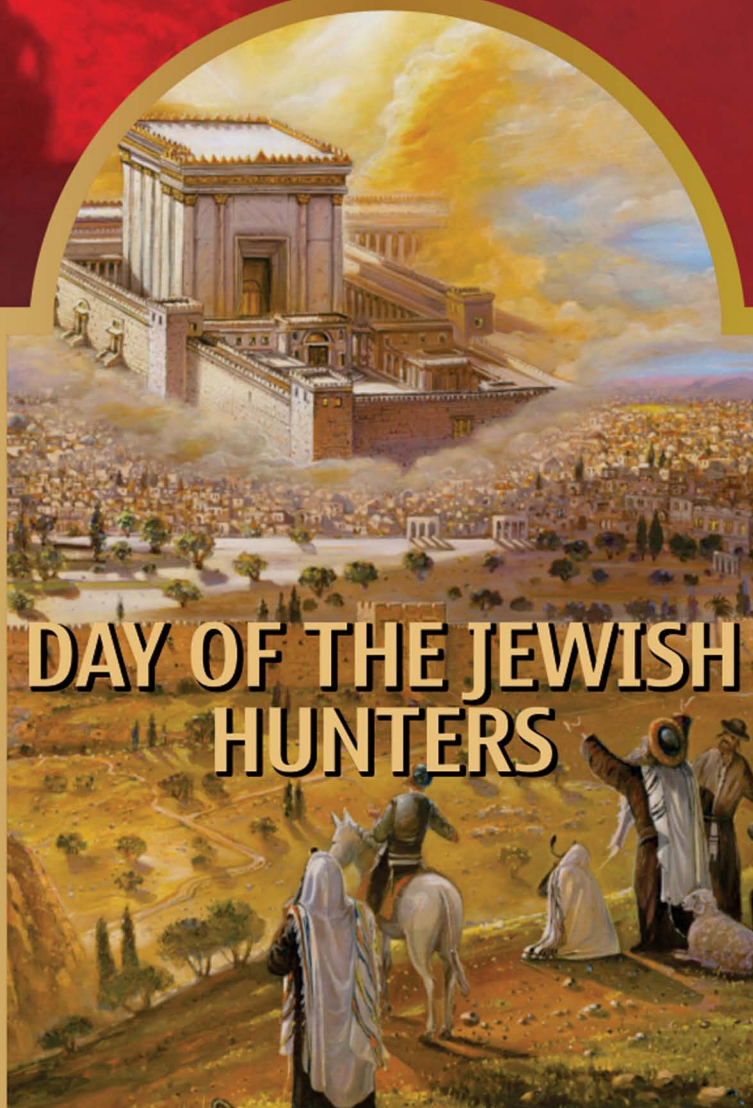


ALFREDO NAVEGANTE  
GURAMI SIKHARULIDZE



**ALFREDO NAVEGANTE  
GURAMI SIKHARULIDZE**

**DAY OF THE JEWISH  
HUNTERS**

**TBILISI  
2018**

Also by Alfredo Navegante  
and Gurami Sikharulidze

Eurasia 2050

Are we Living in the End Time?

Armenian Odyssey

Dragon has Wakened Up

Eurasia 2066

Origin and Mission of Satan

The Reformer Man with the Tie from Caucasus

The Burj of Great Armenia

ერთხელ ბრაიტონზე

Russia: Truth and Delusion

საუბარი ეგვიპტის ცის ქვეშ

Day of the Jewish Hunters

Scriptures in this publication are quoted from the English  
Standard Version, unless otherwise noted.

Cover art & book design by Nika Khvedelidze

Published by SAUNJE, LTD  
P.O. box 32/34 Tbilisi, Georgia

© All Right Reserved.

ISBN 978-9941-8-0593-6

Printed in Georgia

## CONTENTS

INTRODUCTION.....	5
FIGHT AMONG GODS.....	10
WHAT COULD HAPPENED IF THE JEWS .....	16
CONVERTED INTO CHRISTIANITY? .....	16
TRAVELER JESUS.....	31
TEN DISAPPEARED TRIBES OF ISRAEL .....	89
NEW HEAVEN AND NEW EARTH.....	112
JOSEPH SMITH.....	127
JEWS BANG-UP ACTIVITY IN EUROPE.....	146
“NEW JERUSALEM” OR “MELTING POT.” .....	276
JEWISH TREMENDOUS BRAINSTORM .....	321
REINCARNATION OF ISRAEL.....	325
DAY OF THE JEWISH HUNTERS .....	348



## INTRODUCTION

We live in very sophisticate and kaleidoscope fast changing world. More and more people are convincing that something mysterious process rock-steady approaching to us. Our knowledge and inside psychological mood unable to understand what is it and then avoid it because it is the part of the God's great master-plan about mankind.

We are not the first generation to be in such tension and watchful awaiting regime. Mankind's whole history is the history of great controversy and suffering which particularly focusing in modern times reality. Every day through mass media we have heard a lot of bad and good news. Great Powers provide titanic efforts to brainwashing the world society and that is why majority of people lost orientation in mind and space, they even don't know what is good and what is bad. Our planet really is into before totally eruption stage, mentally and physically. It is a time of great apostasy and disgrace. Many evildoers have complex of total impunity. Succumb to temptation of big number of people become common things. The world has simply been deliberately going the wrong way. Disinformation and ignorance has produced strife and war; poverty, miserableness, inequality; crime, disease, mental ill, but we detected good news too and among them is that the Bible is continuing turn out its secrets from Genesis to Revelation. Many amendments and interpretations enrich the Bible and this trend especially accelerated in last time.

People with great pleasure read the world's number one bestselling book, but much of the Bible is a mystery, the quiz. Sorrowfully preachers, bible experts and the majority of pastors do not properly understand the most part of the God's plan and purposes about mankind. Majority of them even don't know what the biblical prophecy is. They do not learn bible prophesies which are almost 30 percent of Scripture. Because of this their explanations are bewildering and unclear. The most necessary knowledge is not being taught.

Every experts have their private opinion about different part of the Bible, especially about prophetic portion of the scripture. As many people read the Bible as many opinion appeared. In every centuries came out new and new biblical interpretations, which make this great writing as puzzle and perplex book.

Time is running out. Just around the corner awaiting us nuclear midnight. Is there path we can follow to avoid fatal ending? Is there any light penetrating the infernal darkness?

Are we living beings who have not future and do not know who we are and what we doing in the planet earth? What is our mission hear? Is there some hint or remedy which help us better understand our destiny?

The answer is, yes. We have the Bible, king book, mother of every books. The Bible is code book, which help us orientated in any space and place. The Bible is indestructible and immortal book which had been created during sixteen hundred years. It is the work of more than thirty authors, each of whom acted as a journalist to God through Holy Ghost. These people lived in different generation and they wrote what God dictated them and recorded them that people might to see and know them.

During these sixteen hundred years, the 66 books of the Bible were written by men of different languages, living in different time and in different countries, but the message they wrote was one - God's world which had been sending to people must be read and decrypted.

God sent his messages to his people, the Jews through special messengers called prophets. In the Bible we met two kind of prophets: Major (heavy) and the minor (Light) prophets. The heavy prophets are: Isaiah, Jeremiah, Lamentations, Ezekiel and Daniel. The light prophets are Hosea, Joel, Amos, Obadiah, Jonah, Micah, Nahum, Habakkuk, Zephaniah, Haggai, Zechariah, and Malachi. Every these prophets are from the Old Testament. In the New Testament we have only one heavy prophet, the man which Jesus Christ love very much. He is Apostle John with his great Revelation. In this book written the future of the earth. Someday Jesus is going to come back to earth, and everyone will know what will have happened with them.

The Bible is a coded book, with answers, which able to find only most gifted individuals. The many ancient manuscripts written in Hebrew, Aramaic, and Greek. Regular human unable to see God's plan and intention, but even though number of biblical pundits thought that

period of history where right now we live is the commencement of the Jesus Christ Second Coming and there are not signs not think so.

But every biblical interpretations have been began from Daniel who had been probably greatest biblical prophet ever been. He was the author of the worlds largest in time prophecy which commenced proceedings about 26 centuries ago, continued right now and probably will have ended before Jesus Christ Second Coming. Thus our generation in figuratively and directly meaning right now living in biblical days.

Prophet Daniel in chapter II verse 28 wrote: "But There is a God in heaven who reveals mysteries, and He has made known to King Nebuchadnezzar what will be in the later days."

In his dream Nebuchadnezzar had seen vast statue, so tremendous it was that terrifying even in a dream. Its head was of fine gold, its breast and arms of silver, the belly and thighs of brass, two legs of solid iron, feet a mixture of iron and clay.

There was a time restriction. Nebuchadnezzar had vision until a supernatural stone came from heaven, destroy the statue on its feet. Then the whole of the statue broke into small pieces and was naturally blow away by the wind. It disappeared!

After Daniels explanation King Nebuchadnezzar understand after that Babylonian-Chaldean Empire came the larger Persian Empire, then Greece-Macedonian Empire, and forth, the Roman Empire. Two legs means that last Empire divided into parts with capitals Rome and Constantinople and transformed into ten kingdom.

No more existed Babylonian-Chaldean, Persian, Greece-Macedonian and Roman Empires. Sink into history Huns, Mongolian and Russia Empires. Go to pieces the Soviet Union and now in line stand the Russia Federation.

Present time Euro community's configuration, North Atlantic treaty Organization (NATO) the United States destiny and China's dragons wakened up also predicted By Daniel.

Daniel declared in advanced that Anointed one (Jesus Christ as Messiah) be cut off and shall have nothing. (Daniel 9:26)

This prophecy had fulfilled when Jesus was crucified.

Many Daniels prophecy successfully fulfilled 100 percent accuracy and because of this they have been subject of great examination by all pandits all over the world. They internalized "the Book of Daniel" from cover to cover.



Daniel had directly contact with Jehovah God. He seen visual course of human history in action which will have terminated on the End Time period. The view was so dreadful that as Daniel wrote: "And I Daniel fainted and was seek. I was astonished at the vision, but none understood" (Daniel 8:27)

So, even great Daniel, super educated, Babylonian-Chaldean Empire Chancellor and experienced prophet temporary paralyzed and was unable to analyses the vision about End Times events.

In this decisive and determinate moment in a human affairs made interference not angel Gabriel, which usual appearance in proper place in proper time and help people, but our Father, Creator and Doer of everything, The Great Lord Jehovah Himself who tranquilized Daniel and said to him:

"Go your way Daniel...shut up the world and seal the book, until the time of the end..."

Thus by God's recommendation Daniel close and sealed the book, until the End Time. Then God add:

"Many shall purify themselves and made themselves white and be refined, but the wicked shall act wickedly and none of the wicked shall understand, but those who are wise shall understand." (Daniel 12:9-10)

In Daniel's sealed book consequently, very sophisticate form and with metaphorical symbols a described full of mysterious pictures about planets earth's end. Understand this symbols and metaphors can proper time and proper place as we being said early only "wise man."

Who will be this "wise man is subject of additional deliberation.

please Pay attention on the last sentence of this quote. "...but who are wise shall understand."

That means that "wise man" able figure it out the day and time of Jesus Christ Second Coming, learn us Daniel.

In key II chapter, verse 44 Daniel in plain language had explained: "And in the day's of this kings(ten kingdom) The God of heaven set up a kingdom that shall never be destroyed... and shall stand forever."

Lets carefully read this verse and check the time factor.

The phrase "in the day's of this kings" means in the day's of ten nation or group of nation.

Daniels prophecy foretells a ten nations military alliances will rise out of a revived Roman Empire (European Union) and will under the control of the Antichrist" Daniel 7:23,24)

Ten nations military alliance appeared in 1995 and called the Western European Union. The ten nation that made up the alliance were: Belgium, France, Germany, Greece, Italy, Luxembourg, Netherlands, Portugal, Spain and the UK.

Verse mentioned above in connection with Daniel 7, and Revaluation 17 is referring to the North Atlantic Treaty Organization(NATO), European and Atlantic communities, Reagan and Trump Administrations which will be our time when:

“...God of heaven set up kingdom, which shall never be destroyed... and it shall stand forever.”

Foundation of modern time's never destroyed kingdom made new ages greatest prophet, God's chosen man, sixth generation American Joseph Smith who after God's directly instruction restore the Jesus Christ truth Church. But in front of us are: Rapture, Antichrist, Jesus Christ Second Coming, Dooms Day and other predicted future events.

Think and analysis what events awaiting mankind is the very subject of this book.

## FIGHT AMONG GODS

From the very early time of the creation war was probably the most necessary sociopolitical instrument of human life. Wars are different and it depends from place and circumstance. By character war is racial destructive annihilative, during which people suffering from merciless propaganda machine's activity, and ideological turbulence, when blossomed notion of dishonest and justification of bondage. Also war is the position of armed conflict between states and society, between different groups of people as well as between individuals, but most common definition for war is military clash.

According to Conway W. Henderson: "One source claims that 14,500 wars have taken place between 3,500 b. c. and the late 20<sup>th</sup> century, costing 3.5 billion lives, leaving only 300 years of peace." This result is on the way of improvement because there is no day of peace in the 21<sup>st</sup> century.

Thus the idea of war sits in the psyche of humans from the Geneses. It was the part of God's plan about mankind. Once our great Lord said: "Let us make man in our image..." (Geneses 1:26).

One Mormon Book of this verses comment and explained as: "And Gods took counsel among themselves and said: 'Let us go down and form man in our image, after our likenesses...'" (Pearl of Great Price. Book of Abraham 4:26).

In one more places God said: "The man has now become like one of us," (Geneses 3:22).

By some biblical pandits opinion these quotations from the holy books obviously indicated that there must have been more than one god involving in the creation of the world.

Educators make definition between several kind of wars, which include person to person, nation to nation and god to god wars. In this way the most hidden phenomenon is god to god war, because in the time of polytheist several gods fight against each other counted as very normal course of events.

By tradition every self-respected nation had its personal gods. The victory of one nation over another was not only fight among nations, but it was also the fight among different gods.

Time go by and one nation united several gods into one god. This nation had been the Jews. But it is clear that if today we have one universal god early there would have been many different gods, from which later had been elected main god.

Every nation's dream is demonstrated their god's superlative trait to compare other gods. They attempt to demonstrated and ideological-religiously conformed that their god is more stronger, more wise, more generous than opponent nation's gods. People think that during nation to nation clash solving not only political-economical disagreements bur religious and heavenly protectors fates, particular to determine whose god is stronger was very important. Thus step by step war among nations transformed into war among gods and on the contrary, war among gods in the heaven spread on the nations which have been under given god's protection.

Babylonians in some cases were leaders in education and their last famous king Nebuchadnezzar was one of the first man who announced that he followed one universal god and had personal deal with him. (Daniel 4:1-3). Experts think that he in the end of his life probably left polytheist religion and become monotheist. Maybe he had recognized Jewish Jehovah-God as only one universal God.

Jewish God Jehovah minimum three time punished the Great Babylon, but this outstanding city as mythical Phoenix always had risen up from ashes. During many centuries continued pernicious controversy between Jehovah-God and Babylonians. In the time of this controversy formed Babylonians special point of view that they are extraordinary nation because their god Marduk was strongest god in the universe and every other conquered nations gods are much weaker.

In the same time the Jews like Babylonians thoughts that their god Jehovah Sabbath was the most high and mighty god in the world. For the Jews Jehovah identified Jewish nationality. Because of this nation of the Jews for their God Jehovah Sabbath become chosen nation.

Famous Jewish nobleman and prophet Daniel was wise man and once been Babylonians captive. Despite brainwashing he stayed Jew and Jehovah God's fervent follower. He tried to use every opportunity

even sacrifice himself to conformed that Jehovah and not Baal or Marduk was the greatest God in the world.

Daniel's self-confidence have serious basement. The Jews have written agreement with god and try keep it. In the face of Babylonians, captive the Jews had not only political, economical, cultural and simply physical but also ideological adversary. In the large measure it was war among Jewish God Jehovah and Babylonians God Marduk. The next historical consequences of affairs showed that this controversy with confidence won the Jewish God Jehovah.

At present time Jehovah God take absolutely dominant position in the world and become "Our Great God," "Our Heavenly Father" and doer for everyone. And on the contrary, the god Marduk, once superior sink into history and become only subject of scholar's search and Museums prehistorical artifact.

Thus present times our great maker also is the Jews God Jehovah, God of Sabbath, God of Rest day. He is our creator and doer, our adviser and instructor, our consultant and pedagogue, our educator and teacher, our first and last hope. Our Jewish God some times is very strict and in the same time very lovely, compassionate and tenderhearted. Our Lord able to do everything good and bad. We must avoid His wrath because in the time of wrath our Lord can do acts as it written in the Bible:

"I have cut off nations; there strongholds are demolished.

I have left their streets deserted with no one passing through.

Their cities are destroyed; no one will be left-no one at all...

Be patient, the time is coming soon when I will stand up and accuse these evil nations...

All the earth will be devoured by the fire of my jealousy," ( Zephaniah 3:6-10).

In other places of the Bible our Great Lord explain His position to the Jews and the above said in such form:

"When the Lord your God bring you into land, you are entering to possess and drives out before you many nations-the Hittites, Gergashites, Amorites, Canaanites, Pauperizes, Hivites, and Jebusites, seven nations larger and stronger than you (but)...you have defeated them, then you must destroy them totally... and show them no mercy. Do not intermarry with them. Do not give your daughters to their son's... for they will turn your sons away from following me to serve other

god; and Lord anger will burn against you and will quickly destroy you. (Deuteronomy 7:1-4).

Our Great lord in His statement directly indicated about necessarily of genocide of useless nations. The Jews followed their and our God's ordinance. If they could not followed their God's wishes, it would have been disobedience against Him and God's anger will burns against them, and God will destroy them.

God notes that: "...They (destroyed nations representatives) will turn your sons away from following me to serve other god." This sentence means that Lord recon existed the other gods. They live in the heaven and are in hostile relation among each other. Thus what tension and complicated situation existed on the earth same situation is on the heaven. Between gods are great dispute, even competition. About this our Heavenly Father know very well and take care about this. Some times He from lovely God transformed into Sky Tyrant and it is very normal and understandable position. He is omnipotent, omnipresence and omniscient living being. He is in very advanced place and from His hawk-eyed position often show no mercy to his contenders. Sometimes our great Lords heavenly activity need sacrifice and opponents punishment, such id Gods job. So the fight between gods is very real and awful.

In one places of the Bible "Our Heavenly Father" plainly point out the meaning of his support to his chosen nation. He said:

"You must destroy all the nations the Lord your handle over to you. Show them no mercy and do not worship their gods. If you do it they will trap you... Perhaps you will think to yourself, 'How can we ever conquer these nations that are so much more powerful than we are? But don't be afraid of them... for the Lord your God is among you and he is a great and awesome God...He will drive these nations out ahead of you little by little. You will not clear them away all at once, for if you did, the wild animals would multiply too quickly for you. But the Lord your God will hand them over to you. He will throw them into complete confusion until they are destroyed. He will put their kings in your power, and you will erase their names from the face of the earth. No one will able to stand against you, and you will destroy them all," (Deuteronomy 7: 16-24).

This lines informed us that every nation has his own god and guardian angel which fighting each other under their gods ruling. If

one given nation's angel and god had win the battle it would mean that its god and guardian angels won the heavenly battle for influence with every next consequences of events.

As usual winner nations angels and gods had took dominance position. But seldom accrued other kind situation, when given nation lost ground war for independence, bit its god and guardian angels won the heavenly diplomatic and verbal battles. This situation is unique and happened only once in history. The Jews lost ground battles against Babylonian, Assyrian, Partisans and Roman Empires, but their God Jehovah Sabbath almost won the world. About 17 million Jews God Jehovah Sabbath control the two billion soul and greatest part of world's economy.

Fight among gods are also fight among different religions. Conquered nation's religion transformed and become part of the victor nation's religion. Transitional processed flowing slowly. Winner religion from defeated religion pick up profitable for him attributes and even whole God. During warship kept the same date, which kept the subdued nation's religion. Victors pray in the same sacred locations, using similar symbolism and then simply substitute a former god into new god. As a result from different gods created one god with other contains.

Jehovah case is exception. It is not sitting in the heavenly law, but it was God's decision. Regarding repeated warning that every nation must honor the Jews as God's respectful people not every one follow this instruction. In the Bible in plane language written: "I (God) will bless those who bless you (Jews), I will curse those who curse you (Jews)... the nations of the world will be blessed through you (Jews)," (Geneses 12:3).

Shortly the formula is very simple: "Bless Israel and will be blessed," there is not other alternative. But unfortunately, not every nation and individual follows this recommendations and often oppressed the Jews. For this they definitely will have kept answer at doomsday.

Now in the world dominance Jewish God. From loser nation's God, Jehovah God transformed into triumphant God. At present time in the face of Israel world see rising super power and it is Jehovah Sabbath deserve. Jewish God's son Jesus Christ announced: I am the way, the truth, and life; no man come unto the Father, but by me." Yes! Without Jesus impossible set up contact with Our Heavenly Father. In other

words the Jews usurp power in the heaven and they want to do the same in the earth and they are very close to reach their goal.

There are three version who been Jesus Father. Jehovah God, His Father Joseph or...Tiberius Julius Abdel Pantera. In 1859 a gravestone surfaced in German city Birgerbruck. Research and investigation show that it was the grave of Roman soldier, probably father of Jesus. The only thing we know for certain, that Joseph was not Jesus Father, and Mary already was pregnant when they married. It could have been rape, or Mary have been a wild young teen who fell for a handsome 38 years old Roman centurion Tiberius Julius Abdel Pantera in a uniform, even if he was part of an occupying army. Because of this Talmud call Jesus as Jesus Ben Pantera.



## WHAT COULD HAPPENED IF THE JEWS CONVERTED INTO CHRISTIANITY?

If in God's Heavenly plan had written such fundamental action in this case this fateful phenomenon must have implemented, before or during so-called the "Seven Years Tribulation" period. Such is Christians mighty "Book of Revelation's" essence.

Lets follow simple consequences of occasions and analysis situation which existed right now.

Cornerstone of the Old and New Testaments are Jewish nation and that is very natural fact. The "Book of Books" by the Most High's personal and directly dictated had been created by Jewish learners and prophets. As the Bible plays dominant role into mankind's mind as Jewish nation dominated into world's political, economical and cultural life. It could also be sad that if the Bible is eternal, the notion of "Israel" also is everlasting. So if you bond with Israel it is irreversible, unbreakable and perpetual.

We live in the fast-paved but in the epoch of disinformation. Wide section of population is suffering to make correct definition which news are truth and which are false. Many Christians are basically shocked to learn that Jesus, the one, which considered as the founder of Christianity, the Son of God, His only one "Begotten Son" was born a Jew, from Jewish mother in Galilee, in the Jewish part of the world. Jesus Jewishness is absolutely not disputable. As valid Jew He in the 8<sup>th</sup> day of life traditionally has been circumcised and got every appropriate ritualistic blessings. When Jesus foreskin had been cut up as holy symbol of personal agreement with God, now one know that new born baby will be the God's only one Biological Son. This obligation He got later when He began implemented God's plan for mankind.

Jesus prepuce as the most holy part of body and as "Symbolical Seal" with God put into onyx marble Jar and had kept into safety place. This aspect we should always keep in mind because even today cut round fore-

skin in the face of wedding ring remind as important part of wedding ceremony and is one of the great business activity in the world.

All of Jesus friends, associates, colleagues, disciples, every one who live and activated around him were the Jews. He regularly worshiped in Jewish communal warship what we call synagogue. Jesus speak like a Jew, preached from Jewish texts from Torah, celebrated the Jewish festivals. He went on pilgrimage to the Jewish Temple in Jerusalem where he was under the authority of priest.

Jesus of Nazareth look like as Jew. In the 1<sup>st</sup> century Greece-Roman world, being clean-shaved and short-haired view considered absolutely essential. If someone had beard it considered that this one imitated to God and was potentially subject of accusation to blasphemy of God. In ancient Israel blasphemy was a very serious charge, It was punishable by death. Jesus live and died as a faithful Jew, arose a Jew, is seated in heaven as Jew and will return on the earth as a Jew sitting on the asteroid. He is the "Lion From the Tribe of Judah, Root of David" written in the Bible( Revelation 5:5).

Our Creator also is Jewish nationality. May be this fact is debatable, but one is clear, the ancestor of Jewish nation Abraham find for us the Most High under the name of Jehovah. God has also many Jewish names and titles: "Yahweh," "Elohim," "Adonai," "Tetragramaton," "Jehovah Sabbath" and many others. Jesus Christ's and His Father's Jewishness is one hundred percent conformed fact.

Jewishness is neither religion nor race. Unlike a race, you can get in, but unlike religious once you are in you can't get out. Every Jew is interconnected and interdependent and it is forever.

Jesus claims that he is the Messiah, which means savior. His as Messiah's basically task was converted the Jews, in his side and created new faith. The Jews were Jesus compatriots. They were nation through whom God had fulfilled His plan and this trilling consequences of events continued yet right now.

As we said above the Jews are in an eternal covenant with God. God's covenant with the Jewish people endures for ever. Jesus as God's only one Biological Son has intended redeem the Jews and whole mankind sins and set up new stage of history under newer converted the Jews ruling. Jesus already put His life as ransom on the Lord's table.

Jewish nation always have been and will be waiting for their Messiah's "appearing." That is the cornerstone of Hebraism. If Christianity

without Resurrection theory has lost their meaning, Hebraism also lost meaning not with notion about the true Messiah.

Theory referring to Messiah is very divert and refined among the Jews. Great many Jewish authoritative sources during many centuries implemented Messianic policy in Jewish conscious. That is why this concept almost has not weak points and questions. This is very “polish” idea like Ten Testament.

Here is a list of basic characters which are most necessary for Jewish Messiah.

1. The Messiah will be mortal man, born of a normal man and woman.

2. He will be a man very learned in all sections of the Torah.

3. Messiah will be very righteous man.

4. He will be of the undisputed scion of David from His Father.

5. He will become uncontested ruler in the land of Israel, over all the people of Israel, that is all the Twelve Tribes of Israel.

6. He will have at least one son, who will be king after Messiah died a normal death at an advanced age.

6. Jewish Messiah should be undefeated military commander.

7. He should liberate Israel and elevate it into most high level.

8. He will smite the tyrant with the rod of his mouth, and slay the wicked with breath of his lips. (Moshes Maimonides explain in parable, and not to be taken literally).

9. Messiah will primarily be a prince of piece. He will rescue the children of Israel from exile. All forms of warfare will be abolished.

10. He should be most erudite religious leader which help Jewish nation united with God. He will teach the world how to bring back the truth and they will return to god, though not necessarily to Judaism.

11. The Torah will be strengthened by the teachings and practice of the Messiah. It will not be weakened and change in the slight.

12. Messiah was being who emerged from the winds of Jewish atmosphere. His standard will be very simple: The “Children of Israel First”.

After little hesitating, the Jews did not follow to Jesus because His human activity did not satisfied every criteria of Jewish Messianic teaching. Most awkward situation made Jesus announcement that God is His Father and He is God’s “only one and begotten son” and “no one reach God avoid he.” Its were contradicted Jewish Messianic opinion.

The Jews didn't believe next issues, and it is not obviously prophesied in holy texts that:

1. The Messiah will be crucified.
2. The Jews don't believe that Messiah will be Son of God.
3. They don't believe that Jesus will be raised from the death.
4. The Jews don't believe that He appeared twice in what Christians call Second Coming.
5. The Jews not believe that Messiah will be "savior" in the sense that he will redeem us from our sins.

None of this things are foretell in the Jewish Bible. It is not what the Jews awaited 3000 years. Subsequently Jesus is not the Jews Messiah and the Jews stay separately from Jesus.

After some conflict situation and Jesus Christ Crucifixion-Resurrection, also the Apostle Paul's energetic activity, the most part of Jesus teachings followers become non-Jewish nations. They by Jewish tradition are known as "Goims" and "Gentiles." For them Jesus become only one Messiah (which in Greece language sounds as "Christ"), who took commitment to save humanity in the time of Day of Lord.

The term "Christian" in comprehensive meaning come to existence when believers in Antioch called his followers that name ( Acts11:26), and it was not compliment but mockery.

Christianity did not began organize into a religion until almost hundred years after Jesus ascension. It reach full religious status under Roman Emperor Constantine, who after cutting the faith from its Jewish roots, made it the chief religion of the Roman Empire. Later religion given theoretical support by handful and influential writers roughly called the "Fathers of the Church."

Sequentially soon there were created huge Christendom, but its aggrandizement happened without the Jews. Already beefed up and self-confident Christians many times made attempt to converted the Jews in the position of Jesus by their will or forcefully. Especially great attempts made Spanish Inquisition and reformer Martin Luther, but in wain.

For instance, the expulsion of the Jews from Portugal in 1497 is unanimously considered one of the major tragedies in Jewish history. The King of Portugal decreed that 20,000 Jews would be expelled by the end of October unless they accepted Christianity. After some time authority decided accelerate mass conversion and ordered forcibly con-

verted children of Israel in the first day of Passover. By the end of October only eight Jews were left. All the rest had either converted or died.

Majority of Jews did not betray their fathers faith, and mostly rejected every proposal subservient follow to Jesus, that made big problem for Christianity. If the Jews did not become Jesus earnest and eligible followers in this case the New Testament and their crown "Revelation" would have squandered consciousness. Because without the Jews not possible comfortably enter into paradise, which will be very like Garden of Eden.

Sometimes Paradise called as the "New Jerusalem." The name of this imaginable nice city already indicated that this place should be national place of the Jews. Without the Jews Christians can't enter into the "New Jerusalem" or Paradise. And if Christians forcibly, without the Jews permission will enter in Jerusalem this act will be simply determined as other possessions occupation. Like these cruel facts, against the Jews several times happened during the numerous religious wars.

The Jews were beleaguered from every side, especially in humanitarian and financial fronts. Authorities recognized the power of the press and attacking in this direction. In 1553 great number of books of all types of Jewish literature were burned, and later in Poland thousands of volumes of the Talmud were put to the torch. Even though that unpredictable is God's way, we think that this atrocity does not seating into God's plan for mankind.

Stay without paradise is not good for Christians. But without the Jews will not be paradise. In this situation their religion partly lose sense. Also lose sense many Christian Doctrines. They from Religion just will transform only into good "Wisdom Book." For million Christians most painfully will be renouncement about nullify of Jesus fantastic promises that in the heaven His Father has enough rooms for every Christian-Messianic believers.

### **Theodor Herzl and the Jews for Jesus**

Zionist leader Theodor Herzl, born in 1860 and dead by 1904. He was one of the most improbable figure in history. He was so ignorant in his people's past that once wanted to convert the Jews to Christianity. He deliberated about this in hid extensive diaries in such form: "About

two years ago I wanted to solve the Jewish Question, at least in Austria, with help of the Catholic Church. I wish to gain access to the Pope and say to him: Help us against anti-Semites and I will start a great movement for the free and honorable conversion of the Jews to Christianity.” Mr. Herzl was assimilated Jew and so uneducated in Jewish religion that insist on having a Christmas tree in his home and decided not to circumcise his son to whom he gave a German, not a Hebrew name. He understood so little about the nature of Jewish desires that in his first edition of the “Jewish State,” in 1895 he did not call specifically for Palestine as the site for the Jewish homeland or Hebrew as its language. Later he would agree for a time to founding a Jewish homeland in Argentina or Africa.

Herzl admits in his diary that he later came to realize his idea was “feeble, foolish gesture.” After he give up the idea of converting the Jews to Christianity did Herzl tern to Zionism (“Return to Zion”) and the shape the idea about Jewish state in the Holy Land.

The high point of Herzl’s effort was his organization activity to call the First Zionist Congress in Basel. In connection with this important development, Herzl made the most amazing and accurate prediction. In the final day of Congress in September 3, 1897, he wrote in his diary: “At Basel, I founded the Jewish State. If I said it this out loud today I would be greeting universal laughter...(but) in fifty years, everyone will perceive it.” Herzl’s prophecy of fifty years was incorrect-by two month! On November 29, 1947, when the UN voted to created a Jewish State, the world did indeed “Perceive it.”

Attempt the Jews and Christians united-absorption continued. If early years it had implemented in brutal forms at present time accents inclined into ideology. In 1973 by Martin “Moishe” Rosen founded the “Jews for Jesus” movement. Rosen, originally Jew having converted to Christianity himself and help other the Jews to gain Christian faith. Soon Rosen found that most part of the Jews were unwilling to leave their Jewish traditional habits. Because of this in far reaching implications he created organization which would convert the Jews while allowing them to keep their religious title.

The “Jews for Jesus” claims that Jesus is the “Jewish Messiah.” They cited the Torah and Hebrew Psalms as proof that Jesus truly is the Messiah for the Jews as well as Christians. New movement gathered more than 300,000 Jewish and Christian followers, mostly in the Unit-

ed States and formed as far going perspective religious movement. It has many “core” believes which is an attempt to combine Judaism and Christianity.

The “Jews for Jesus” main statement is: “We existed to make the Missiahship of Jesus an unavoidable issue to our Jewish people worldwide.” There message are: “Be more Jewish: Believe in Jesus.” Newly baptized Christians refer to themselves as “Hebrew Christians” of “Messianic Jews.”

The Torah itself is against idea about combine of Judaism and Christianity. Person who worships another god or idol is considered no longer the Jews. Elijah plainly said about this: “How long will you waver between two opinions? If the Lord is God follow him; but if Baal is God follow him.” (I Kings 18:21).

Worship to Jesus as the Son of God is considered believe in a foreign god, and the converted the Jews would not be considered as Jewish. However Judaism does always allow a converted the Jews to return to the their original faith.

The “Jews for Jesus” claims that the Jews must put faith in Jesus as their savior from sin. But original sin is an integral Christian belief and contradict Judaism. The Torah does not teach that humans are born with sin, because “sin is an act, not a state of being.” In other words the Jews do not believe the one person (namely Jesus) is capable of repenting for all of humanity’s sin through his death.

Likewise the Jews do not believe that one must pray to Jesus for God to hear. By the Jews point of view set up contact with God possible without Jesus go-between. According to James (1:5) God can hear every individual’s request and will give wisdom when we ask Him. As it written Psalms 145:18, “God is near to all who call unto Him.” Christians feel that they must pray to Jesus in order for God to hear their words. In other words man don’t reach God without Jesus and this contradicted the Jews spiritual point of view.

By the Jews point of view Messiah first of all must bring piece to all humanity. As is stated in Isaiah “... nation will not take up sword against nation, nor will they train for war anymore,” (Isaiah 2:4). By the Jews opinion Jesus awaiting coming did not considered to bring piece on the earth and therefore Jesus can’t accepted as Messiah. “You have reputation of being alive, even thou you are dead.” Be sober and “wake up!” demand Christ, You are “Nominal Christians” ‘But if you do not wake

up I will come like a thief, and you will not know at what time I will come to you.” (Revelation 3:3-5). In other words if you don't repentance in proper place and proper time, I will come at the night and kill you.

It is not lovely Father's peacefully speech. It is not preparation for piece. On the contrary it will be time of wars, famines, pestilence, bubonic plague and great hails from heaven, when each hailstones weight will be one talent (75-100 pounds).

Also we must keep in mind that when Jesus came the first time He was not received by His own people. His Second Coming would also be met with unbelief. (John1:11; Luke 18:8)

Anyway the movement the “Jews for Jesus” made good basement for next steps. It had been good platform for far-reaching human activity. If had come important and necessary moment part of the Jews and than every Jews will be ready totally converted from Judaism to Christianity or combined with Christianity in tantamount basement.

But lets follow to our conversation and understand what picture see Christians during the End Times.

## **Controversies**

Through the New Testament and prophetic “Book of Revelation” triumphantly has been announced Christian version of God's plan about mankind. This plan will have completed when take place Jesus Christ “Glorious Appearing.” Jesus must come from the East side and everyone on the earth should be see this impressive phenomenon. Jesus will lodge on the clouds and thus will begin “Great Judgment for Mankind.”

There are four interpretative approaching to the “Book of Revelation.”

1. Preterits-which sees all or most of the events in Revelation as having already accrued by the end of the 1<sup>st</sup> century.

2. Historic-which sees Revelation as survey of Church history from apostolic times to the present.

3. Idealist-which sees Revelation as a description of the struggle between good and evil.

4. Futurist-Which sees Revelation as prophecy of events to come.

The “Book of Revelation” is the only one prophecy book in the New Testament and had written twenty centuries ago by Apostle John.



Present times archaeological and scientific achievements show that it based on the “Book of Daniel,” which created 26 centuries ago. So gap among these two great books are six century. Both books are living books. They are working and we live in the prophetic times of this books.

The “Book of Revelation” narrated about End Time. There described many future events include Jesus coming down on the earth with His helper angels and 144 thousand Jewish so-called virgin Saints. The Church of the Jesus Christ of Later days Saints believe that sealing of the 144,000 Jews are high priest, ordained unto the holy order of God to administer the evangelist gospel for they are they who are ordained out of every nation, kinder, tongue and people, by the angels to whom given power over the nations of the earth” (Doctrines & Covenants 77:1).

On the ground as the Bible wrote will have gathered great multitude of nations which awaiting the judgment. They stand in line under Jesus “White Throne” which will be placed on the clouds.

By our opinion the Heaven already has been filled at the time of 2<sup>nd</sup> century. Abraham, Issac, Jacob, Josef, Moses and many other prominent sons of Israel already had been elevated into heaven. As we mentioned above in heaven probably already lived 144 thousand Jewish virgin saint-preachers, representatives from each Twelve Israel Tribes. They will be the first fruit, that is the one of the first inhabitants of the heaven. They raised into heaven during “Rapture” by Jesus control and thus will escape the “Great Tribulations” calamities.

During His Second Coming Jesus will not touch the surface of the ground. He will placed on the clouds, but 144.000 Jewish preachers will travel all over the Globe. They agitate-converted planets dwellers to follow Jesus commands. Each of virgin Jewish Saint will be very qualified preachers like Billy Grahame, televangelist Jack Van Impe, David Jeremiah and then every worthy converted Jew picked up into heaven. 144 thousand Jewish Saints by their biblical title will be called “Priests” and “Kings.” They should help Jesus provide famous “Great White Throne Judgment.” Their duty will be sort people into “Sheep” and “Goats,” “Wheat” and “Weed” categories. They will show earth’s every individual their appropriate final place. But here question more stand up for next deliberation.

God’s plan which described on the “Book of Revelation” will be

plainly work if every participant of the heavenly drama is on the one and same playing field. But what would have been if among 144 thousand Jewish Saint-preachers had not been even one Jesus followers? and if preachers ascended into Heaven not in the time of “Rapture,” when Jesus solemnly announced: “Behold! I come as a thief...” (Revelation 16:15), but much early. And saints have been picked up not by Jesus but by God almighty himself as He made early when elevated into heaven their humble servants and special messengers: Enoch, Elijah, The King of Tyre, Rabbi Ishmael and Prophet Muhammad?

In this case what kind horde will have follow to sword-risen and white garment dressed Jesus during his “Second Coming”? What role will play 144 thousand Jewish preacher-saints? Who will enter into heavenly Jerusalem: the Jews or Gentile-Christians?

There is one fundamental truth. Jerusalem as well as the “New Jerusalem” is and always will be Jewish city. Will be very naturally and correctly if there will be live Jewish nation as city’s title inhabitants.

By Christians opinion the Jews fate will have solved during Armageddon War. Bastard anti-Christ who was Son of Satan and Virgin Lady have intended finally destroy Israel. During the End Time, anti-Christ will be the world’s absolutely sovereign and the Jews with their relative nations be on his side.

Jesus opponent anti-Christ will have appeared in the arena of history in the middle of the Tribulation Period and govern the world during 3.5 years, that is 42 month or 1260 days, using 360 day calendar system.

Anti-Christ will have had intelligent friend, teacher and assistant who will known as the false prophet. From the God Himself, anti-Christ got the right to do many amazing things. During the “Great Tribulation” period he provided several miracles and “... make an image to the beast...” and “...image of the beast would even speak” (Revelation 13:14&15). That will be part of God’s plan about mankind.

Thus anti-Christ and his activity is the exclusive part of the God’s plan. He will be the world’s unanimously boss and Archangel Satan’s son and proxy full of grace. But main performer and perpetrator of God’s plan also must be God’ only one, biological Son Jesus Christ. Therefore clash between Jesus and anti-Christ inevitable. It is also firmly sitting into the God’s project about mankind.

Anti-Christ as triumph military commander, orator and financier,

establish on the earth absolute peace. On the Armageddon valley he as world's constitutional leader will be ready to restrict and block, Jesus Christ heavenly invasion, but Jesus already on his way to the earth.

In very climax moment, which will have appointed by our Great Lord, in the sky might be appeared the "Lion of the Tribe of Judah" Jesus of Nazareth, as Messiah and Savior first of all of Jewish nation and than the whole world.

Created unique situation. On the one hand there will be Jewish Union under the anti-Christ leading and on the other hand appeared Jesus as pretender of Jewish nation's Savior. So during so-called Jesus "Glorious Appearing" will solved the Armageddon War's and the Jews fate.

According the "Book of Revelation," against anti-Christ and their cronies will have used early unseen mighty weapon. This weapon will operate Divine arms Commander of Chief Jesus of Nazareth Himself.

By "Revelation," the anti-Christ, Son of Satan and Virgin Lady should be defeated. He will be detained and then bounded by Archangel Mikhail. From that time this angel will become Israel's patron. Archangel Michael personally will arrested anti-Christ, his father Archangel Satan and so-called False Prophet. After Divine court's verdict these tree individual will cast away into bottomless pit.

The Armageddon War's most cumulative and peripatetic moments will be viewed on the every four corners of the planet. Unforgettable fights images will appear on the gigantic sky screen, which will be made from unearthly material. Everyone will be witness of Jesus mighty judgment.

The Jews which will see that miraculous picture, with inevitable repercussions quickly left anti-Christ camp and became Jesus ardent followers. They eagerly recognized Jesus as Jewish nation's Messiah. The Bible teaches us that third part of after Armageddon War remand the Jews will turn into Messiah's side. Jesus should solemnly call the Jews as "My people." In Israel will be popular new created slogans: "Messiah will Coming!" "Be Ready for His Arrival."

If above mentioned events happened in these consequences the End Times biblical prophecies will return their sense. By Jewish nations saving plan, next step must be the Jews dwelling in the "New Jerusalem," that is to say paradise and nirvana. As a result the Jews and Gentiles, totally 4.5 billion people, will use the wide-open opportunity and with great joy enter into "New Jerusalem."

## Political and Spiritual Unification of Israel

Before and in the space of time of mysterious Seven Year's Tribulation Period many for mankind's life-and-death events will happen. First of all it is "Rapture," one of the culmination of Seven Year difficulties.

By prediction In the time of "Rapture" every honor the Jews must go up into heaven and thus they should be avoid the "Seven Year's" misfortunes and will be saved. This operation ruled Messiah Jesus by himself.

As we know, most part of the Jews have rejected the Jesus as Messiah. About 20 centuries the Jews permanently have proclaimed that Jesus is not Jewish nation's Messiah. Because of this and delicacy of this question the Jews saved operation Jesus will makes very quite, without extra noise and almost clandestine. This will be so called Jesus Christ like "thief," but in the same time "noble" visit on the earth, which will be part of the "Rapture" (2 Peter 3:10-14).

Thus in the End Time Jesus will be descended on the earth two times: First time He as "stealer" come down and pick up into heaven representatives of the most part of God's darling nation and second time He will appear in the end of the "Seven Year's" period. That will be His so called "Second Coming" or "Glorious Appearing." This visit will be prelude of "Great White Throne Judgment."

By many biblical experts opinion before above mentioned events accrue the Jews should have been united. That mean's that Israel's lost 12 tribes should find one another and united into one state.

We remind that about 10-12 centuries B.C. E. Jewish tribes have split into two parts or camps as that time called. The "House of Israel" rebelled against the Throne of David from the royal "House of Judea".

This question need a little clarification. The point is that the name "Israel" means the "fighter against God or angel," but symbolically also means "Kingdom." The "Judea" figuratively means "Priesthood." After unification they became a single, indivisible "Royal Priesthood and Holy Nation."

By the bible prediction's the Jews two feuded parties will be conciliated in the End Time before the final "Seven Year's" calamities. It will be great undertaking. God promises and always supports Jewish nation, but also always proving grounds them, periodically gives them new and new mental and physical tests and missions. Unification of Israel's lost 12 tribes will be one more great task.

God promised restore all Israel. Not always God's chosen and covenant people will be in a position of disunity and disharmony. Both houses of Israel will be regather from their scattering. "So all Israel shall be saved" (Romans 11:26)

Thus before "Rapture" and "Seven Years Tribulations" will happen Jewish nation's symbolical unification into "Kingdom" and "Priesthood." In other words "Congregation Synagogue-Church" will be united with "Kingdom" and will be formed as "Commonwealth of Israel." Nation's new gathering will be similar with present day's "British Commonwealth of Nation."

"Jewish Commonwealth" will be formed by relative nations which spiritually have united with Israel. That will be prelude and preparation for "Rapture" which also means Jesus Christ symbolically and literary wedding ceremony with "Jewish Commonwealth of Nation."

Thus spiritually united with Israel and wedding with Jesus Christ by repercussion are one and same event.

Now lets explain what mean different nations spiritually unification with Israel?

To say long story short that will be candidate nation's revers moving into God's established Sabbath day tradition, returned to circumcise rite, Mosaic law and Jewish-Christian traditions into Synagogue. Fully revise and if necessary rewrites Christian doctrines and returns into first centuries traditions when majority of Christians have been the Jews. And finally when time come and the Jews will have recognized Jesus as their Messiah follow them as sheep follow its Shepard or herd guardian dog.

But nation which does not united with Israel, nation which began to find out the way to circumvent or even confronted the truth reason to keep holy the Sabbath day, not keep circumcise ritual and makes attempts to justify their behavior by historical consequences, these ungodly nation definitely will be destroyed and this deal will be completed no one other but by Jesus Christ himself, when He arranges so called "Sheep and Goat's nation's Judgment." We remind that this judgment will accrue before Jesus finally destroy the Planet Earth.

Thus lets once again repeated that in the End Time Jesus will come down on the earth two times:

1. Before the Armageddon War, when "... the day of Lord will come as theft in the night... and pick up his people, include 144 thousand

Jews,” the cream of the crop of God’s favorite people.” These people will be “Kings” and “Priest” in the heaven.

2. And after the Armageddon War when, the rest part of the Jews would go into heaven, but it happened if the Jews turned into Jesus Christ fervent followers during His “Glorious Appearing.” If not, they forever going into bottomless pit.

### **What Happened Then?**

But lets assume such alternative history:

The Jews do not wait Armageddon war, Jesus “Glorious Appearing” and by unknown for us reason just today, that is before the Armageddon War and even “Rapture” they totally changed mind, so-called “born again” and converted into Christianity. In this case what happened then?

According to consequences of this facts probably emerged new chain of events which have ended to creation of New Jewish Supper Orthodox Christian Church (NJSOCC). New hatched Christians immediately returned into the first centuries the Christian Jews traditions, with circumcise ritual and festivals and will warship Jesus only into their Synagogues. They never united with other Christians: Catholics, Orthodoxies or Protestants and stay separately as Jewish Christians with their Judaic traditions.

In the same time none of uncircumcised Gentiles will not allowed worship into Jewish Synagogue-Church. The Jews factually again will stay as separate nation with their own culture, view on the universe and own God Jehovah.

If the Jews had converted into Christians, many early predicted biblical events would not happened, include 144 thousand virgin Jews-Saints elevation into Heaven. Their mission to convert the Jews into Christianity lost seance, because job by that time would had done and Jews already been Christians.

If the Jews had converted into Christians, the Armageddon War and Jesus Christ “Glorious Appearing” might have not happened. Bastard anti-Christ will change his mind and not abhorred newly restored Temple of Solomon in the holy city Jerusalem. On the contrary, anti-Christ will be Israel’s great and obedient friend. Israel already been in the anti-Christ camp in the face of “Commonwealth of Israel” and

will not be subject of Jesus Christ military interference. That means that Jesus of Nazareth had not cause for so-called the Second Coming.

As a result of like this consequences of events in the world might have created new fighting blocks: Red China against “Commonwealth of Israel,” instead of Jesus Christ VS anti-Christ. Heavenly problems will have transformed into earth problems and that will be comparatively progressive act, because local problem are better than global.

The “Glorious Appearing” and Jesus “Second Coming” will not anymore be actual. Jesus will not have any longer task to save Israel. This country already will be saved and been active member of Christian camp. Jesus will not backed military interference into earth’s internal business and provide only “Great White Throne Judgment.” He will sort people into “Wheat” and “Weed”, Sheep” and “Goats,” and prepare them for going into “New Jerusalem,” or going into hell. Jesus assistants in this important time will be the most convincing and persuasive angels and best representatives from 144,000 Jews as well.

In one group will gathered so-called the Jews, which without problem will go up into heaven and “New Jerusalem.” The Jews can be saved without faith in Jesus, because as we said above Jewish nation had everlasting covenant with God.

In other group collected the Jews friend-servant nations from “Sheep’s” group as the Jews diligence and hardworking people.

As regard of goats as the Jews and sheep’s opponents, they rapidly go into hell.

As regard of anti-Christ in this case he will not fight against almighty Lord. His father and so-called False Prophet will gain theoretical chance of honor capitulation or even will be released. May be Jesus and anti-Christ will find common language and without war departed from each other. It will have been marvelous victory for every piece loving people.

So if the Jews become Christians many parts from heavenly plan for mankind lost meanings, but benefits would be lot. Probably created new situation and mankind avoid the Armageddon War and may be “Great White Throne Judgment” as well. It could also possible to announces that will be not surprisingly if Jesus had not any more came on the earth and the “New Jerusalem” will have created on the earth, in the place of the United State of America.

## TRAVELER JESUS

Some solid biblical scholar thoughts that Jesus Christ so-called-the future Second Coming in fact is not the valid Second Coming. Accurate number, how many times Jesus had visited or will have visited the planet earth is unknown. Probably Jesus early had visible and clandestine visits on the earth. May be some unknown for us visits had happened before His crucify and they are not conformed facts. Several visits Jesus will have made in the future as it described in the Book of Revelation. Lets try examine these circumstances in details.

### #1. The First Coming

Jesus Christ first, benchmark coming for human history ending with His Crucified during which he figuratively and directly redeemed by his flash and blood mankind's sin, established new era and new norms of morality. Jesus as Messiah visit on the earth and his put to death on the Calvary had been predicted by some biblical prophets (Daniel 9:26; Isaiah 7:14 Romans 15:12). According to scripture "God would raise Him from death after three days," and He mast stay on the earth 40 days (Acts 1:9).

Jesus crucify and resurrection were essential physical phenomenon. They are cipher and unseen early event, the strongholds of Christianity. Lets try better understand the next consequences of mysterious events.

There was a man called Joseph, who was from the town of Arimathea. He was dicker trader and reach man, member of Jewish council and Jesus kinsman from mother side. He was Jesus grandmother Ann's brother. Because Joseph Arimathea was sufficiently younger than Ann, Jesus coll him uncle Joseph. He was a good and just man and thirstily awaiting the Kingdom of God. After Jesus put to death, Joseph went to Pilate and asked for Jesus body and got permission. He took Jesus down



from the cross and wrapped it in linen cloths with the spices; another worthy gentlemen Nicodemus went with Joseph taking with him about one hundred pounds (45,3kg.) of spices, a mixture of mirth and aloes. Jesus placed in a rock-hew out tomb which had not been used before. It was the day of the preparation, it was Friday and sabbath was beginning to dawn. Also with them been women who accompanied Jesus from Galilee. Every one noted the tomb and position of the Jesus body, and then went home to prepare spices and perfumes. On the Sabbath day they rested, in obedience to the commandment. Women were Mary of Magdalene, Joanna, Mary, the mother of James and Jesus and their companions, who made this report to the apostles.

Thus finishing the Jesus first official visit on the earth.

## **#2. The Second Coming**

This great episode had happened in Sunday, the third day after Jesus Crucify which occurred in Friday. This enigmatic events name is Resurrection. The tomb where Jesus was placed in Friday was empty. Main witness of Jesus disappearance and Resurrection from empty tomb were several individuals. Also very important emphasis that Jesus aforementioned visit on the surface of the earth and then disappearance happened not from the heaven, but from the hell. Lets follow the clandestine reality.

“And when Jesus had cried out again in a loud voice, He gave up His spirit...At that moment the curtain of the temple was torn in two from top to bottom. The earth shook and the rocks split. The tombs broke open and the bodies of many holy people who had died were raised to life. They came out of the toms, and after Jesus resurrection they went into the holy city and appeared to many people...When centurions and those with him who were guarding Jesus saw the earthquake and all that had happened, they were terrified and exclaimed, “surly he was the Son of God!” (Matthew 27: 50-54) At that time darkness cover the land:

“From the six hour until the ninth hour darkness came over all the land” (Mattew 27:45).

According Matthew even though on the land was dark the dead peoples visit in Jerusalem had multiple witness. At that time in Jerusalem coming together many guests. From grave come out Saints not

able immediately beginning agitation activity about End Time. First of all they should found hotels, clean their body from centuries dirty and pestilence and only after beginning preaching. But about them we know very few.

There are irrevocable evidences that Jesus after crucify by His Heavenly Father's permission (probably not) going into hell, released from hell many ancient saints, include Noah, Abraham, Moses, Jacob and some other worthy gentlemen include famous biblical prophets, but not Daniel. Than with this social club Jesus elevated on the earth.

The descent into hell was a subject of central importance of Jewish Christianity. It was in Sheol, Hades, or hell that the souls of holy and righteous, persecuted and martyred the Jews awaited their final and promised deliverance. In the time of mortify on Golgotha Jesus counted as Jewish individual and naturally follow Jewish traditions. That is why Jesus descended in burial to deliver those that slept, as they were called, in triumphant resurrection and communal ascension. Jesus as Son of God, open the prison of hell and release both himself and all the righteous ones who had preceded him there.

This circumstance created many doctrinal problems as Christianity developed:

Did the righteous have to repent? Were they baptized? Were they given special treatment? How did their redemption relate to that of ordinary Christians? And Finally, and it is the most important, how was it possible to have Jesus "manifested," on the one hand, to the spirits below so he could lead them strait into heaven, and on the other, to the disciples here on earth so that between resurrection and ascension, he could give them their official mandate and apostolic authority? It was probably the last problem because of this Christianity marginalized Jesus descent into hell.

In any way at that t time Jesus tomb already was empty.

Early on Sunday morning, after the Sabbath holy day while it was still dark Mary Magdalene went to the tomb and saw that the stone had been taken away from the entrance. While she was still puzzling over this, two angels suddenly stood at their elbow, dressed in dazzling light. They spoken to her:

"Why do you look for the living among the dead, He is not here. He has been rise."

Mary Magdalene ran and went to Simon-Peter, and the other dis-

ciple, whom Jesus loved and told them what happened. Disciple whom Jesus loved very much run very good. He overtake everyone and went to the tomb first. Then ran Peter. They stooped down and saw nothing but the linen cloth lying there.

They still did not understand the scripture which said that Jesus must be raised from death. Then disciples went back home, but Mary Magdalene stay outside of the empty tomb and crying. Suddenly Jesus appeared Mary Magdalene. It was as we mentioned above the Sunday morning and third day after crucify.

“Woman, why are you crying, who is it that you are looking for?” Jesus asked her.

Mary not recognize Jesus and thought that he was the gardener.

“If you took him away, sir, tell me where you have put him, and I will go and get him,” said Mary.

“Mary!” Jesus said to her.

Suddenly she recognized Him, turned toward Jesus, try touch Him and said in Hebrew:

“Rabboni!”

“Do not hold on to me,” Jesus told her, “because I have not yet gone back up to the Father, my God and your God.”(Matthew 28:9-10; Mark 16:9-10)

So Mary Magdalene told his disciples that she had seen the Lord.

Jesus explanation to Mary that “...I have not yet gone back up to the Father...” indicated that He already been in the hell, released old saints and return on the earth, but not assented yet into heaven.

That was Jesus Christ Second Coming on the earth, but he came on the earth from the hell where he made important mission.

P.S. Angles or supernatural living beings moved in the space like teleportation. Also they able to make several teleportation one and same time. After fulfilled their mission on the earth they as usual return back in heaven where located their station place.

As for Jesus, the reason He remand on earth was to open an eyes of the disciples and encouraged them in future difficulties which awaiting them a lot; He commenced to commission the disciples to continued the work; to inform them of the help.

### **#3. The Third Coming**

In above mentioned Sunday evening Jesus disciples were gathered together behind the lock door, because they were afraid of the Jews. Then Jesus came and stood among them. Jesus visit was shocking, because he passed through locked door not open it.

“Peace be with you,” He said.

After saying this he showed them his hands and his side.

The disciples were filled with joy at seeing the Lord.

“As the Father sent me, so I send you in different corners of the earth,” He said this, and then he breathed on them and said:

“Receive the Holy Spirit,” said Jesus, encouraged his disciples.

Jesus has very important lunch with them, eat with them and then ascended into heaven.

### **#4. The Forth Coming**

One of the disciple, whose name was Tomas the Skeptic was not with them when Jesus came.

“We saw the Lord!” told other disciples him.

“If I do not see the scars of the nails in his hands, and put my finger where the nails where, and my hand in his side, I will not believe,” was the Tomas mental position. He definitely don't believe Jesus Resurrection and considered this event as fake.

A week later the disciples were together indoors again and Tomas the Skeptic was with them. The doors were locked, but Jesus as usual came through locked door and stood among them. then he said to Tomas:

“Peace be with you!”

“Put your finger here, and look at my hands; then stretch out your hands and put in my side. Stop your doubting and believe!” said Jesus pedagogically.

My Lord and my God.” Tomas the Skeptic answered him.

“Do you believe because you see me? Now happy are those who believe without seeing me!”(John 20: 1-31;Mark 16:8-11).

After some time Jesus with disciples had solemnly lunch and then elevated into heaven.

## #5. The Fifth Coming

In the Gospels between Resurrection and Ascension, the Lord appeared various period of time to his disciples and others. Sometimes he was recognized. Other time was not. Because of this people asked, what form has Jesus in the time of appearances?

Jesus Christ has commonly been portrayed as Caucasian (white) man, because many Christians are Caucasians, but Jesus has also been portrayed as Asian by Asians, as African by Africans, as Chinese by Chinese and its. None of them is wrong.

Jesus Christ Fifth Coming happened in the road when two his followers were walking to their houses from Jerusalem to Emmaus, which located seven miles from Jerusalem. They felt sad and confused, because it was not clear what happened with Jesus. They were absorbed in their serious talk. Some people claimed that Jesus body had been stolen from the tomb; some woman were spread rumors about angels who said that Jesus was alive. As two man talking Jesus joined them, but they did not recognize them.

“What is all this discussion that you are having on your walk?”

They stopped, their faces drawn with misery, and one replied:

“You must be the only visitor to Jerusalem who hasn’t heard all this things that have happened there recently.”

“What things?” re-responded Jesus.

“O, all about Jesus, from Nazareth. There was a man, prophet, strong in what he did and what he said... Haven’t you heard how our chief priest handed him over execution, and had him crucified? But we were hoping he was the one who was to come and set Israel free... It is three days sins all this happened; and some of our women went to the tomb at dawn, and they couldn’t find his body. They had a vision of angels who said that he was alive.” responded Jesus followers excitedly.

Then Jesus himself spoke to them: “Was it not inevitable that Christ should suffer like that and so find his glory? It is several times written in scripture,” then, beginning with Moses and all the prophets, he explained to them everything in the scripture that referred to himself.

By the time the three had arrived at Emmaus. Jesus gave the impression that he want to go on further, but showing hospitality they invite the visitor for supper. During lunch Jesus took the loaf, gave thanks, broke it and passed it to them. While He serving it the two fol-

lowers suddenly know who he was. At that moment, He vanished out of their sight ( Luke 24:13-32).

It was Jesus fifth visit on the earth.

### **#6. The Sixth Coming**

Two disciples from Emmaus quickly returned to Jerusalem, found the eleven disciples and talking excitedly and declared:

“Jesus is really risen, he has appeared to Simon now!”

As people from Emmaus and eleven disciples talked in sublime subject Jesus appeared before them.

“Peace be with you all!” said Jesus comfortingly. But they shrank back in terror for they thought they were seeing ghost.

“Why are you so warred?” said Jesus, “Look at my hands and my feet. It is really myself...ghosts have no flesh or bones as you can see that I have.”

But they still could not believe and were quite bewildered.

“have you anything here to eat?” Jesus said to them.

They give him a piece of broiled fish, which he took and ate before their eyes.

“Here and now are fulfilled the words that I told you when I was with you; that everything written about me in the Law of Moses and in the prophets and psalms must come truth.” (Luke 24:32-44). After that Jesus politely retreat and through the locked door disappeared into unknown direction.

It was Jesus sixth appearances on the planet Earth.

### **#7. The Seventh Coming**

After this, Jesus showed himself once more time to his disciples on the shore of the lake Tiberias, and he did it in such way: Simon-Peter, Tomas the Skeptic, Nathaniel from Cana of Galilee, the sons of Zebedee and two other disciples of Jesus were together.

“I am going fishing,” Simon-Peter said.

“All right, we will go with you,” they replied.

So they went and got into the boat; but during the night caught nothing all. As the sun was rising Jesus stood at the water's edge, but the disciples did not know that it was Jesus.

“Young men, have you caught anything?” Jesus called out to them.

“No,” they replied.

“Throw the net on the right side of the boat, and you will find some,” said Jesus.

So they threw out the net and found that it was full of fish! At this moment, the disciple that Jesus loved said to Peter:

“It is the Lord!”

Hearing this, Peter slipped on his clothes, for he had been naked, and plunged into the water. The rest of the disciples came to shore in the boat, pulling the net full of fish. They were not far from the land, about a hundred yards away. When they stepped ashore they saw a charcoal fire there with fish and bread on it.

“Bring me some of the fish you have just caught,” Jesus said to them.

Simon-Peter went abroad and dragged the net ashore, full of big fish, a hundred and fifty-three in all; even though there were so many still the net did not tear.

“Come and eat,” Jesus said to them.

None of the disciples dared to ask him who he was; because they know it was the Lord.

Jesus went and took the bread and gave it to them and gave them all fish as well.

When they had finished breakfast Jesus said to Simon-Peter:

“Simon, son of John, do you love me more than these others?”

“Yes, Lord, you know that I am your friend,” he replied.

“Take care of my lambs,” returned Jesus. Then he said for the second time:

“Simon son of John, Do you love me?”

“Yes Lord, You know that I am your friend,” he replied again.

“Then care for sheep,” replied Jesus. Then for the third time, Jesus spoke to him and said:

“Simon, son of John, are you my friend?”

Peter was deeply hurt because Jesus third question to him was “are you my friend?”

“Lord, you know everything. You know that I am your friend.”

“Then feed my sheep,” Jesus said to him and then stressed:

“I tell you truly, Peter, that when you were younger, you used to dress yourself and go where you liked, but when you are an old man,

you are going to stretch out your hands and someone else will dress you and take you where you do not want to go.”

Saying this Jesus was indicating the way in which Peter would die and bring glory to God.

“You must follow me,” Jesus said to him and walk apart.

“Lord who is the one who is going to betray you?” Peter followed Jesus and asked.

Jesus kept silence. Then Peter turned round and noticed the disciple whom Jesus loved following behind them. He was the one who had his head on Jesus' shoulder at support. When Peter saw him, he said to Jesus:

“Lord but what about him?”

“I want him to live on until I come, is that your business, Peter? You must follow me,” Jesus answered him.

This gave rise to the saying among the brothers that this disciple would not die. But Jesus did not say that he would not die; he simply said, “If it is my wish for him to stay until I come, is that your business?”

Jesus' beloved disciples were Judas Iscariot, Mary Magdalene and Apostle John. Probably beloved disciple of Jesus and maybe his homosexual lover was John. He was an apostle of Jesus and author of Epistle and Gospel of John, and the Revelation. John and Jesus were the bride couple at the Cana wedding feast. John is the disciple who spoke of these things, the one who also wrote them down; and we know that what he said is truth. Jesus' beloved disciple apostle John was the man who lived long time and passed away in old age. Others had been murdered in young age.

It was Jesus Christ's seventh visit on the earth.

## **#8. The Eighth Coming**

In the period of forty days after Jesus had risen from the dead, he appeared to his friends many different times. He could pass through the closed doors and disappear instantly. He certainly was not a ghost, his friends could touch him. He ate fish and bread with the fisherman along the seashore. One time he appeared to a group of more than five hundred believers gathered together.

Living in Jerusalem was expensive and disciples decided to leave the Jerusalem and go to Galilee. They once again visited Jesus empty



tomb. Supernatural events continued proceedings near the Jesus tomb. Instantly when the disciples reach the Jesus sepulchral new polite angel materialized at the tomb and had said them that Jesus would meet them in Galilee. The eleven disciples went to the hill in Galilee. Jesus appeared to them as they eating. He said them that he always will be with them even to the end of the world.

“As my Father sent me, so I am sending you,” emphasized Jesus.

Jesus was preparing the disciples for great job. He wanted them to spread the good news about salvation.

“Go to the whole world and preach the Gospel to all mankind. Whoever believes and is baptized will be saved; whoever doesn't believe will be condemned. Believers will be given signs of power; they will drive out demons in my name, they will speak in strange tongues; If they pick up snakes or drink any poison, they will not harmed, they will place their hands on the sick, and they will get well.” stressed Jesus.

After the Lord Jesus taken up into heaven and sat at the right side of God. (Matthew 28:16-20; Mark: 16:14-18; Luke 24:44-49; John 20:22).

The disciples went and preached everywhere, and the Lord worked with them and proved that their preaching was true by giving them the signs of power.

It was Jesus the eighth coming on the planet Earth.

## **#9. The Ninth Coming**

One day Jesus Jesus was teaching his disciples on the mount of Olives near Bethany.

“You are eye-witnesses of these things, first in Jerusalem, and then throughout the whole world. Teach people to follow me,” Jesus said.

Suddenly disciples saw him rising! until he disappeared into clouds. Disciples watched him and a clouds hid him from their sight. They still had their eyes fixed on the sky as he went away, when two men dressed in white robes suddenly stood beside them.

“Men of Galilee,” they said, “why do you stand there looking up at the sky? this Jesus who was taken up from you into heaven, will come back in the same way that you saw him go to heaven.”

These two man in white robes been Jesus supporter angels.

Disciples worship Jesus and went back into Jerusalem from the mount of Olive which is near the city, only a Sabbath day's journey

away. On entering in Jerusalem they filled with great joys went straight to the upstairs room where they had been stayed. and spend all their time in the Temple giving thanks to God. There were Peter, John, James, Andrew, Philip, Thomas, Bartholomew, Matthew, James the son of Al- phacus, Simon the Nationalist, and Judas the son of James. By com- mon consent all these men together with the women who had followed Jesus, Mary his mother, Mary the Magdalene, as well as his brothers, devoted themselves to pray.”(Luke 24:50; Mark16:19-20; Acts1:9-11)

It was about ninth visual appearance and disappearance of the Lord Jesus.

### **#10. The Tenth Coming**

Jesus Christ Tenth Coming on the earth was not as mild as first nine. The reason of the Tenth Coming was Pharisee rabbi and scribbler Hellenist Jew Saul, which doing effective anti-Christian activity in the Holy Land.

Inhabitant of Tarsus, member of rich and educated Jewish family, Roman citizen and rabbi Saul had wealthy and sophisticate, in some cases controversial life history. He was active participator and witness of the first Christian holy man and martyr Stephen’s stoning. Saul had come to Jerusalem as a youth to study under Gamaliel. He was brilliant Jew, speaking both Greek and Aramaic, which was main working lan- guages for Jesus brotherhood. He was extremely zealous for the tradi- tions of his fathers. When he saw those traditions being threatened by some Jews like Stephen “He made havoc of the church, entering into ev- ery house, he dragged the believers out, both man and woman and throw them into prison.”(Acts 8:3)

He slaughtered and arrested many Christians. As very educated and envisage individual Saul sow in Christian sect’s agenda great dangerous for Judea state.

One day Saul went to the high priest and ask him permission and potency to arrest in Damascus every woman and men belonging to Christian community. Ancient city Damascus was melting pot of nations and Christian propagandists found there fertile ground for their activity. Saul planed to arrest Christians in Damascus and bring them bound to Jerusalem. Saul really been gendarme of Jewish high priest.

But on his journey, when he nearly reached Damascus, he was

knocked down to the ground and a light from the sky suddenly blasted around him, and he fell to the ground. Then he heard a voice speaking to him:

“Saul, Saul why are you persecuting me?” It was Jesus Christ who has special plan to Saul.

“Who are you, Lord?” Saul asked.

“I am Jesus whom you are persecuting” was the reply. “But now stand up and go into the city and there you will be told what you must to do.”

Saul’s companions on the journey stood there speechless, for they had heard the voice but could not see no one. Saul got up from the ground, but when he open his eyes he could not see nothing. So Saul’s fellow travelers took him by the hand and led him into Damascus. For three days he was not able to see, and during this time he did not eat or drink anything.

Some observers thought that pictures real reconstruction show that Pharisees rabbi Saul actually not see Jesus, but see only light and hear voice which presumed that it was Jesus voice. Also Jesus not touch the ground and provide conversation with almost blind Saul from air. Following of this they assumed that behind of light was not Jesus but Satan who imitated Jesus voice and Saul was his son Antichrist from virgin mother.

We remind that during the first Christians time Archangel Satan from God’s one of the prominent angel transformed into God’s opponent and even enemy.

Satan easily can handle light into any form of substance. He was “Morning Star,” and “Prince of Air.” By some serious scholars opinion Archangel Satan has plan: rooting Saul into Christian sects and from inside destroy them and don’t give Christian believer keep righteous and block their way to heaven.

Anyway soon Saul change his name from Saul to Paul and without proper training and authorization from the elders of church in Jerusalem began preaching philosophy of Christ. He appointed himself as apostle of Jesus and become the thirteen apostle. Saul from Tarsus had been such a vicious oppressor of Christians that, even after his conversion the brethren were still afraid him.

Paul wrote his gospel even before then Mark, Mathew, Luke and John, Philip, Mary, Tomas and Judas. In his epistolary writings he describes himself as the most flamboyant follower of Jesus then anyone.

Apostle his merit before Christ described in next emotional form:

“...Those men are not true apostle-they are false apostles, who lie about their work and change themselves to look like real Apostle of Christ...Well, no wonder! Even the Satan can change himself to look like an angel of light..So it is no great thing if Satan’s servants change themselves to look like servants of right. In the end they will get exactly what they deserve for the things they do...I am not now speaking as the Lord commands me...Since all the others are so proud of themselves, let me do a little boasting as well...

Are they Hebrews? So am I

Are they Israelites? So am I

Are they descendants of Abraham? So am I.

Are they ministers of Christ? I have more claim to this title than they. This is silly game but look at this list:

I have worked harder than any of them. I have served more prison sentences!

I have been beaten times without number.

I have faced death again and again.

I have been beaten the regulation thirty-nine stripes by the Jews five times.

I have been beaten with rods three time.

I have been stoned once.

I have been shipwrecked three times.

I have been 24 hours in the open sea.

In my travels I have been in constant danger from rivers, from bandits, from my countrymen, and from pagans. I have faced danger in the city streets, danger in the desert, danger on the height seas, danger among false Christians. I have known drudgery, exhaustion, many sleepless nights, hunger and thirst, fasting, cold, and nakedness...

...If I am going to boast, let me boast of the things which have shone up my weakness! The God and Father of the Lord Jesus, he who is blessed forever, know that I speak the simple truth. (II Corinthians 11).

The event in the road of Damascus change Saul’s fate. He become an earnestly Christian and Apostle. He spread Christianity in the old world. Some biblical experts and teachers think, if not Saul, Christianity had stayed in sect level and would not transformed into world religious.

The Jesus Christ Tenth Coming is the beginning the New Testament and it is conformed and understandable fact.

## #11. The Eleventh Coming

Our great Lord Jesus Christ next eleventh coming on the earth will have happened in the future before the Tribulation Period of time commenced and about this mainly talk the “Book of Revelation.” By prophecies these events are diffinitely conformed facts. Even though it not happened yet, Christians awaiting this event with great expectation. The cause of this mission will elude the Christians from the Tribulation Period misfortunes. People who abandoned on the earth called “Black Mass.” There fate are miserable. This time scholars call Rapture-one of the mysterious event in human history.

During Rapture phenomenon will have accrued Jesus Christ secret visit on the earth. Jesus as Our Heavenly Father’s only one biological Son and His plan’s main perpetrator and even executioner explain: “Behold! I come like thief” (Revelation 16:15). Apostle Paul specify: “... the day of the Lord will come unexpectedly, like a thief in the night” (I Thessalonians 5:2).

So Jesus will have came quite like a thief and “snatch away” blessed and faithful people and take them up into heaven. This operation will have happened very fast, almost “Twinkling of an Eyes.”

why Jesus will have visited in secret like thief in dark, rainy night?

Truly unpredictable God’s and His only one biological Son’s Jesus Christ way. They know better than we, what to do in one or another historical moment.

Our Savior was a Jew. However absolute majority of the Jews have not accepted Him. But they been our Heavenly Fathers Jehovah God’s strongly followers. In the same time Jehovah God is Father of Jesus. The Jews rejected Son but followed Father. That was End Time’s dilemma. God’s plan was “...all Israel will be saved...” (Romans 11:25).

Also God will chose 144.000 spirit-filled the Jews for a very specific earth-to-heaven operation. “Then I (John) was told the number of those who were marked with God’s seal on their foreheads: 144.000 from every tribes of Israel”(Revelation 7:4) This is one of the most important, and yet controversial verses in the entire Bible. Many people want to be identified as part of the 144.000, but only the Jews qualify to be chosen.

Rapture operation will have arranged by Jesus personal ruling. During this secret visit, millions of good Christians will disappeared

in the most strange moments and manners: in the streets, hospitals, during sporting events or traveling, in family. For example a couple might beginning sleep together and only one will awaking in the morning. Husband or wife was vanished without trace, but left garment and decorations.

The Matthew explained that “At that time two men will be working in the field; one will be taken away, the other will be left behind... Two women will be at the mill grinding meal; one will be taken away, the other will be left behind...what out, then, because you do not know what day your Lord will come.” ( Matthew 24:40-42).

People will be in panic. Every disappeared individual will be Christian. Consequently Christians no longer on the earth and Archangel Satan become the ruler of unbelievers. We remind that at the time of Rapture on the earth will have lived 11 billion inhabitants and about half billion or more from these number were “snatch away” by Christ. Half of the left population were killed during the first part of Tribulation Period. People which go up into heaven never return to their houses. For them no way back.

In this clandestine visit no man can see Jesus or hear his trumpet. The ears of nonbelievers will be deaf and eyes blind. No one who have been left behind understand what happened. Every person which will not be “snatch away” will be participant of mankind’s most ugly test during Tribulation. Left behind people will be suffering very much, they in full size have been got God’s wreath on their skin.

Such will be consequences of Jesus Christ Eleventh Coming on the earth.

### **Heavenly Coup D’etat**

Jesus Christ above mentioned eleven visit on the world were comparatively peaceful and gracious. But soon every one will see how different his next visits will be. It will be in fact military repetitions against earth were at that time will not live Christians.

But before in the sky occurred event, which known as “Heavenly Coup D’ete.”

Go to trail by yourself and taking it into comcideration:

God’s celestial organ, the Heavenly Court was the collective meeting place where always solved an important deals in the universe. Court

was like Heavenly Parliament and had chairman. Yearly times in God's assemblage attended the most high rank angels include Michael, Raphael, Uriel, Raziel and Satan, who once been the "Most High," and had title the "Morning Star," and been Heavenly Parliaments speaker and scribbler. In Heavenly Parliament from different corners of universe attended angel-delegates. There working also God's messenger angels. They been God's administration's special representatives in a heavenly regions. One of the obligation of God's messenger angels were organized life everywhere.

In the Bible, from Genesis to Revelation is full of stories about how normal people visited by angels. Also there is lot of facts that people being supernaturally transported by Holy Spirit from place to place. Apostle John, Philip, Paul with Enoch, Elijah, Ezekiel and Abraham were the mortals who saw the Divine Court. It was describe by prophet Isaiah too: "come enter into heaven open door and saw breathtaking panorama: Jehovah God sitting in his throne... the heaven is my throne, and the earth is my footstool," (Isaiah 1:66).

At that time in Heavenly Parliament we did not see Jesus Christ. He either was not born yet or been on the earth and working in the above mentioned eleven missions. The "Book of Revelation" indicated that in the time of Apostle John's activity, particular in the time when he living in exile in the island Patmos, circumstance in the Heavenly Parliament, angelic hierarchy and God's counsel staff were totally changed. There appeared new member and seemingly disappeared old ones.

John in his book wrote absolutely new surrounding around God. If early God had angelic surrounding, now we see only so-called "Anointed Christians," John wrote:

"And round about throne there are 24 thrones, and upon these thrones seated 24 elders dressed in white outer garment and wearing gold thrones." (Revelation 4:4; Daniel 7: 9).

Who are these twenty-four elders? There are no doubt that they are representatives of Christian congregations who aroused into heaven before Tribulation Period, probably during Rapture. Thus former mortal took angelic places around the God. These 24 elders are Jesus followers. Jesus took them from hell and placed in 24 thrones besides God's throne.

When he (Jesus) went up to the very highs,  
He took many captives with him;

He gave gifts to men”(Ephesians 4:8).

What does the phrase “He went up” means?

It means that he came down into the lower depths of the earth, that is into hell, release worthy gentlemen and placed them around the God in 24 thrones. Thus former mortals substitute angels at the Heavenly Court. Probably Jesus usurp power in the Heavenly Court or already usurped early, who knows.

Next apostle John had wrote: “...The Lion from the tribe of Judea, the root of David, has won the victory...And I beheld, and in the midst of the throne and of the four beasts, and in the midst of the elders, stood a Lamb, it had been slain, having seven horn and seven eyes, which are the seven spirits of God sent forth into all the earth, ( Revelation 5:6).

Christ is here called the “Lion of the tribe of Judea.” Why called a lion? And why of the tribe of Judah? It is probably indicate His strength. Lion is the king of beast, the monarch of the forest. In this like Jesus become the emblem of kingly authority and power. As to being “of the tribe of Judah,” He receive this designation from the prophecy, (Genesis 49:9&10).

It is very strange to see Jesus in seven horn and seven eyes. Horns are symbols of power and eyes typify wisdom. Seven is a number denoting completeness, or perfection. We are able to understand that perfect power and perfect wisdom inhere in the lamb. Some scholars think: does that means that now Jesus has somehow replaced, even de-throne Jehovah God and all creations had turned to Jesus and praising him as early to his father ?

Shortly the “Book of Revelation,” is a book of future events, it predicted the “Coup D’etat” in heaven. Described circumstances not happened yet, but it is only matter of time. Soon Jesus will take dominant position in heavenly hierarchy and may be will have reached the most high level, probably God’s throne.

## **#12. The Twelfth Coming**

During Jesus Christ Twelfth Coming on the earth Our Heavenly Father probably placed yet is in the Heavenly Throne. Maybe He not replaced yet, but this benchmark event is not very far. Truly soon we see in His right hand instead of Archangel Satan a recorded scroll of the sequence of events for the next seven years. Where gone Satan?



What happened with him? We do not know. Probably by some reason which is not understandable for us he by God will have appointed as Governor of the Earth.

The scroll of records said above are like sealed book which had sealed by Daniel after God's indication. In one moment happened triumphant event. Now seals of book has been broken by Jesus and as victorious leader take the fate of the planet Earth in His hand. When scrolls unrolled reviled a worse horror. Altogether there were tree series of Judgments: the Seven Seals, the Seven Trumpets, and the Seven Bowls. That are 21 punishment to mankind which left behind on the earth after Rapture. The perpetrator of every punishment is God's only one and begotten Son Jesus Christ.

As we said above by God's special decision in the earth ruling power was given to Satan. But Jesus is beginning to shrink Satan's influence. Vividly conformation of Jesus growing activating into human affairs was famous four housemen of Apocalypses fatal mission. It will be Jesus Christ twelfth visit on the earth. John wrote:

"And I saw, and look! A white horse: and the one seated upon it has a bow: and a crown was given him; and he went forth conquering and to conquer." (Revelation 6:2)

In the Bible and other holy books image of a horse often symbolized warfare. The rider of white horse must be Jesus Christ and no one other. Jesus as military commander enter and beginning destruction the planet Earth, which will be Satan's kingdom that time. Jesus is armed. He hold bow, which is offensive weapon of war.

In Revelation there are two riders on white horses: the first is this man, with bow in his hand and a victor's crown on his head; the second is another man, with a sword for His weapon and a kingly crown upon his head. Dr. David Jeremiah think that these two horsemen are diametrically different. The first rider has a useless weapon, but the second rider carries a sharp sword with which He can strike down the nations.

Any way the first rider as well as second rider on the white horses will bring great suffering upon the earth. The riders on the white horse armed with the word of God and guided by the Holy Spirit. Their slogans are "conquering, and to conquer." They will gallop through the earth and leave behind only blood. Because of this it is very uncomfortable solemnly announced that the riders on the white horses in both cases is the Jesus Christ, the Lord of Love.

Some biblical theologians try correct above said situations and begin to conform that rider on the white horse is Satan. This point of view based on Jesus conformation that in the end time "...many shall come in my name, saying I am Christ, and shall deceive many." (Mathew 24:5)

Thus Jesus Christ as the rider of the first horsemen of Apocalypses is more believable then other version. The point is that at that time on the earth power have Satan, his son Antichrist and so-called false prophet. He will reign on earth for final 42 month of Tribulation Period. He is defender while the rider on the white horse is attacker. For Satan no reason kill people who after Rapture already are under his protection. On the contrary He made every possible measure to avoid conflict with the first rider. Also as John Calvin note we must remember that Satan has his miracle too. Thus the first rider on the white horse is the Jesus Christ and no one other.

When the Jesus as white horse rider made His twelfth coming on the earth, so-called true church already not existed on the earth. Every faithful believers by Rapture mechanism are elevated into heaven and on the earth stay only nonbelievers and followers of false church. Satan, Antichrist and false prophet, these three supernatural living beings will be main figures on the earth and heaven during the End Time.

Other horse riders of apocalypses: red, black and pales are supporters of the Jesus. These riders serve Jesus in his twelfth visit on the earth. They together continued complete conquer and killing planets remaining citizens. Most probably that every horse had only one rider-Jesus, who been very skillful horse rider.

Twelfth visit on the earth will be the most fatal for people who have been after Rapture left behind. Apostle John described this event in next form:

"And I looked, and behold a white cloud, and upon the cloud one sat like the son of man, having on his head a golden crown, and in his hand a sharp sickle. And another angel came out of the temple, crying with loud voice to him that sat on the cloud, Trust in the sickle and reap, for the time is come for thee to reap; for the harvest of the earth is ripe. And he that sat on the cloud thrust in his sickle on the earth; and the earth was reaped." (Revelation 14:14-16)

These are very dreadful and awful words. By this language we are carried past the second advent with its accompanying scenes of destruction the wicked and salvation to the righteous. Beyond these

scenes we must look also about final judgment of mankind, but who is the “Son of Man?”

The identity the man seated on the clouds in visible distance from earth surface no doubt is Jesus. Modern time technological achievements make possible to see Jesus sitting on the clouds from every corner of the planet earth get out special glasses. About this event also indicated Daniel:

“I saw in the night vision, and behold, one like the son of man come with the clouds of heaven...And there was given dominion, and glory, and kingdom, that all people nations, and languages should serve him.” (Daniel 7:13&14).

The scene described here is not the Second Coming of Christ to the earth (or fifteenth coming) Christ receive His kingdom before His return to this earth, (See Luke 19:10-12). There fore this is events which take place in Heaven and is in close connection with Fight for God’s Throne or Heavenly Revolution..

Anyway the Great Jesus is ready for next action.

What means the expression: “harvest of the earth is ripe?” Does this sentence we should understand in literal or figurative sense? In the hand of Jesus Christ is sickle which in many countries have two meaning. It is as harvest as well as fighting instrument. In Jesus hand sickle also has two meaning. It become divine punishment instrument against unchristians when beginning so-called ‘great harvest’-gigantic massacre. To kill people Jesus have helper angels who are near him and play his right hand’s role.

Soon one very notable angel take a view pose for everyone and shouted in a loud voice to the angel who had sharp sickle and make such statement:

“Use your sickle, and cut the grape from the vineyard of the earth, because the grapes are ripe! So the angel swung his sickle on the earth, cut the grapes from the vine, and threw them into the wine-press of God’s great anger. The grape were squeezed out in the wine press outside the city, and blood came out of the wine press in a flood two hundred miles long and about five feet deep.” (Revelation 14:18-20).

First of all, we should notes that by OT tradition the word “grape” indicate that talk beginning about God’s chosen Jewish people. There city was so destroyed that blood come out of the city and flooded about two hundred mile and level of blood been even the horse bridle.

Jesus had been deeply antagonist against first centuries Jewish religious and sects like Hasmonides, Seduces, Pharisees, Essence and probably whole or partly against Jewish nation. During Rapture operation when Jesus come as thief, majority of Jews in very first seconds had been taken into heaven include famous 144. 000 Jewish saints, which had played important role during Jesus Final Coming. But left behind one third part of Jews and Gentiles had been slaughtered. Because of this among some people rose question: why does Jesus killed first of all his “compatriots” from the “Bad Jews?”

Our Great Lord Jesus Christ is decedent of the King David from the tribe of Judea. He was burn in the city Bethlehem in Jewish family. At the time of Roman Empire Judea called as Palestine. Now this area called Israel. So our Lord’s nationality which is very important to know, was Jew from Judea- Palestine-Israel origin. He been Jew. Reason? Because if it quacks like a duck and looks like a duck, then it must be a...duck!

Now lets think why God’s only one biological son Jesus, which been Jewish origin killed lot of the Jews, his compatriots? What was the rational motive of this action?

Where is only one explanation: Even though Jewish nation more eagerly than other nations awaiting heavenly Messiah, they didn’t particular get Jesus as Messiah and because of this probably God’s plan about mankind had been changed. Step by step the Jews transformed as antagonist to Jesus and Jesus Father, if He still sit on the throne.

God’s judgment against the Jews and Gentiles must be executed. Such written in Revelation 14:18-20. The planet Earth transformed territory were not live Christians. So Satan’s kingdom which was spread in this territory was totally destructed and main destroyer was our Great Lord Jesus Christ, which in this form will have made His twelfth visit on the earth.

It is important notes that Jesus never touched the earth when He will have made the twelfth visit on the earth.

### **#13. The Thirteenth Coming**

Jesus Christ dynamic activity during His thirteenth visit on the earth Apostle John described in such form: “And I saw another mighty angel coming down from heaven. He was dressed in a cloud, with a rainbow around his head; his face was like a sun, and his legs were like

columns of fire. He had in his hand a little book open. He put his right foot on the sea, and his left foot on the land. (Revelation 10:1&2)

There is no doubt that “mighty angel” is Jesus Christ in another role. He is coming with the clouds and is visible for everyone. Cloud are important attribute in heavenly being. When Christ ascended into heaven, “a clouds received him out of their sight.” (Acts 1:9). And as he departed He said, “They shall see the Son of Man coming in a cloud with power and glory” (Luke 21:27). Jesus will be crowned with a rainbow, which associated with God’s promise, as it took place in the case of Noah.(Genesis 9: 13).

In the time of this visit Jesus touched the surface of the earth and sea. That fact symbolically indicates the importance of this mission. Beside this act show that Christ preparing to take totally control on the earth and on the sea.

2000 years ago Christ came on the earth and tried to take control there. For this He used unseen and unheard early ideological method-redeem mankind’s sin. He was rejected in the most brutal form, but He rose again. Since then He has been for a while at the right hand of the father, making intercession for his people (Hebrew 7:25), but later after “Heavenly Coup D’ete” Jesus gain full power and now try set up full control on the earth which God gave for ruling to Governor Satan.

The Phrase in quotation said above “...He had in his hand little book open,” means that Jesus, so great authority had in his hand the “open book.” This little open book has totally uppermost importance. It indicate new life, new plans. The “open book” always has positive and far going meaning. We may reason out that once this book was at some time closed, and now open by Christ or He already took it up open.

As we mentioned earlier we know only one close book, which was sealed by God’s recommendation. This was “Book of Daniel.” There had written: “...O Daniel, shut up the words, and seal the book, even the time of the end: many shall run to and fro, and knowledge shall be increased.” (Daniel 12:4) It was God’s advice to Daniel.

Later, Daniel’s sealed book transformed into John’s Revelation and now Jesus as one of the main hero of this book, hold it open and once again show every one that he has great authority follow this book and use it as God’s instructions for next actions. Jesus appearances with open book is conformation that mankind almost enter in the End Time. It was world-wide proclamation about his Final Coming.

Jesus Christ Thirteenth Coming on the earth with “Open Book” will be informational-inquisitive and agitated character. Interesting notes that during this visit probably He periodically will be walking on the earth, then He as usual elevated into heaven.

#### **#14. The Fourteenth Coming or Story About Babylon**

In the Bible the Babylon is mentioned 280 times, more than any other city except Jerusalem. In the pages of history there is no city more exiting and trilling than Babylon. Its treasure of Gold and other wealth include knowledge is mythical. The rise and fall of Babylon is one of the most important and trilling part of the Bible.

After flood new biological race of people created. By heavenly administration's opinion new people been better than old, but not very much. They again been pretty far from perfect standard. New people during some period of time counting themselves as part of one community. Soon they began to believe that their collective community was very advance and strong, and by some social parameters been almost equal with God and they able do everything. The feel of delusion of grandeur was developed in them very much. Step by step mental horizon of new people go up and they begin to think about cosmic spaces. For this they have everything: strong community union, aspiration, common language and value.

Nimrod was grand son of Shem, the son of Noah. He was king in the Mesopotamia area and created there great political union. The king Nimrod was enough advanced person for his time. He thought about his citizens well being and decided set up contact with God and talk with him how to improve peoples life and make it more educated. But unfortunately he not got permission to see God. Tradition said that in this matter very negative role played Abraham.

Early Nimrod had heard that empires, one of the richest man, chief magician and man of science Terah had wunderkind son Abram who had strong God. Nimrod decided check how strong was Abram's god and order throw Abram into furnace. When Nimrod saw that Abram after tree days from fired furnace come out almost unharmed sad to him:

“Your God is really powerful. He save you in burning furnace. I wish to offer him my humble hospitality.”

Abram who just come out absolutely unhurt from inferno was full

of faith. He take bravery and recommended God not receive hospitality from pagan Nimrod. Abram seemed that God was agreed with him and told to Nimrod that God not needed hospitality from heathenish king. But...

“Be rid of worries, I will help you. Periodically I remind my God about you, but you must share your hospitality with me too,” said Abram.

King Nimrod become very sad but nevertheless offered to Abram’s imaginary God thousand animals to sacrifice. Besides Nimrod bestow Abram hundred animal as mediator among him and God. He thought that burning meet’s smell will be pleasant for God but in vain. God did not accept offerings from Nimrod. Soon Abram notes that it was very good enterprise to be mediator among God and humans and from that time he and his descendants become so-called God’s chosen people main heavenly go-betweeners in human direction.

Nimrod was creative and dynamic man. He decided to use other way to set up contact with God. As elders said may be in the beginning of 3<sup>th</sup> decade of B.C.E Nimrod, inspired by Satan, mobilized and united different nations under democratic-dictatorial rule and began to construct the Tower of Babel. Nimrod had three purposes:

1. Building the city of Babylon.
2. Building the Tower of Babel.
3. Make name for himself.

From Archangel Satan’s explanations Nimrod begin to understand about great connection among past, present and future events. During one contemplation he saw great panoramic seance of human history from the very beginning till the End Time. He even saw after some millenniums the Armageddon battle and tried make effort find his own place and duty in history. He found other dimensions and values in the universe. Nimrod convinced that God’s totally dominance and limitation of humans and even angels right, halt progress. Satan have informed Nimrod that by some predictions in the future one third part of angels will have had heavy battles against God’s dominance. Thus by Satan’s help and indications king Nimrod begin correctly saw the world and human’s entire history.

Nimrod elicited idea to construct the great tower. This gigantic building could accumulated state finances, stimulated scientific inventions, and supported empire’s economy. And as a preparation stage

he covered his empire with dense net of highways and water irrigation systems. Soon The Tower of Babel and the city was constructed which translated may be as the “Gate of the God” “BAB-ILU (Genesis 11: 9-11).

This name is Hebrew equivalent of the “Tower of Babylon.” It erected in the center of the Babylon city. Large part of the city consisted of beautiful parks and gardens. There been many other great buildings and comfortable living districts for about half million inhabitants.

In ancient Babylon was cult of knowledge and money, which was the medium of earthly success. In Babylon the slogan “Money Makes Possible the Enjoyment of the Earth Affords,” was very popular.

“My city Babylon must be richest city in the world. Money is the mediator of earthly success,” often repeated Nimrod during conversation with Royal administration.

In ancient Babylon it was known a secret to acquirer money, to keep money and to make their surpluses earn more money. King Nimrod create program for his people.”Rich citizens must teach poor citizens the financial secrets about how to earn money and make poor citizens rich,” was the kernel of Nimrod’s financial program.

Babylon become the wealthiest city of the ancient world because its citizens were the richest people of their time.

After many thousand years, in modern days Honk-Kong have almost the same slogan as ancient Babylon: “Out prosperity as a nation depends from the personal financial prosperity of each of us as individuals.”

Nimrod going more far. In the central part of the fast erected city, every roads connected with famous Temple of Knowledge. The peculiarity of this temple was that in its auditoriums gathering and friendly talk Royal family members and prophetic scholars as well as ordinary citizens even slaves which eagerly want to gain knowledge. Here meet high blond man from the North hemisphere and smiling black skin man from the South. In the entrance at the temple were inscription: “Without knowledge and wise gold owner finally lost it.” Also was popular other slogan” Who spend more them earn, sew wind and gain problems.” In the Temple every one been equal. If slave had had appropriate skill it would have able to redeem himself and become free and prosperous businessman and contrary, if rich man had fell in debts he would have sold as slave.

Such was Nimrod’s position about knowledge, humans skill and equality and these vocation he gain from long dialogues with Satan.



Soon after Satan's recommendation king Nimrod catch up idea to construct highest building which would have surpassed everything.

Thus king Nimrod's main achievement was construction of Tower of Babel. Under Nimrod's disposal were excellent engineers, super construction materials and four thousand constructors. Tower located on the South or on the North, or near present day's Baghdad. Soon the towers couture embodied. In the same time also built the great city Babylon.

Babylon is where Satan located his headquarters and began his centuries-old battle against God for the conquest the souls of men or rooted in human mind democratic ideals. The city of Babylon created as religious cultural, political and financial capital of the world.

God saw that Nimrod's people constructed the tower, to the height of four and sixty three cubits and reach the heaven. God notes that contractors administration had ideological motivation. It was not good for God, because ideological activity was prohibit in the God's land.

Truly tower constructors called their building and themselves as the "Generation of Secession."

The word "session" means act of separation. Part of tower constructors stressed that they are generation which are separated from as they said "damnation slaves." They said:

"We don't feel that by origin we are slaves and sinners. We are free will owner creations. We want ask to our doer and maker how He programmed us. We demand remove from our consciousness slavery bacillus. We demand that God has no right to chose the upper world for Him and angels class and leave the lower world for humans. Therefore we will built for us the tower which will have reached the stratosphere and placed an idol with sword on the top of tower in the case if had taken place war with God and we would been ready for this."

People from the "Generation of Secession" made fantastic building. Tower of Babel and Babylon city was great skip forward in the way to search the universe. Among other designation it was spacecraft platform and observatory. Soon tower contractors used enough sharp words against our lovely God. These words and expressions not quoted in the Bible.

"Once pending every 1656 years heaven tore so great that the water poured down upon the earth. God's administration not properly control this leakage, which made mortals life unbearable. During last flood we almost lost our population. Our position is to say to you that

your helpers would support sky with granite columns and mending tore places that might not be another deluge. And we officially tell you that present days our construction the “Tower of Babel” of the Babylon city will be safety isle and guarantee of our life against future deluge. We definitely must think what we have leave to our posterity behind us,” stressed they.

Nimrod go more far and said to God that it would be better if He(God) sometimes control damage places and fix the sky where periodically passing water.

“Everything had been created by yourself,” said the king Nimrod and quoted God’s words from the Bible that, “It is I who made the earth, and created man upon it. I stretched out the heaven with my hands and I ordained all their host,” ( Isaiah 45:12), added Nimrod.

Some most active members of the “Generation of Secession” had been very radically, even had extremist aspiration. They even stated that they don’t want any more be always only on the God’s will and mercy and permanently nerves because as they said “want He kill us or leave us alive.” They even go so far that beginning demand the war in heaven against God. They said that “God created for his immortal supporters nirvana and for mortals left only hell.”

God was very unpleasant because of mortals behavior. He counted humans statement, “Come, let us built ourselves a city with a tower that reach the heaven, so that we may make a name for ourselves and not be scattered over the face of the whole earth,” (Genesis 11:4) contradicted His as Makers will.

We remind that early God told people “increase in number and fill the earth” (Genesis 9:1). That means that humans should be live on every corner of the earth and not only one place. Beside God was against fill up cosmic space by humans. God had other plan for mankind which known only Himself and mortals know about this plan nothing, because “what is understandable for God not understandable for Human.”

As scholars explained that people who constructed the City and Tower of Babylon seek “name” and “reputation” for themselves. Why did this attempt upset our Lord so much? Why He break humans progress? It was vividly clear that at that time mankind under Nimrod’s leadership demonstrated early potential of humans technological level in which we live today.

Later times historical events showed that we went from using horses for transportation to landing a man on the Moon within 100 years. May be if God had not confound the languages, men could have landed on the Moon thousand years ago.

Mortals like this behavior and publicly statements about arrange future war in the heaven and even about God's retirement, actually meaning peoples collectively disobedience. At last very disturbed and even provoked Creator come out on the heavenly balcony, looked down and said:

“Behold, they are one people, and they have all one, language; and this is only beginning of what they do; and nothing that they purposes to do will now impossible for them” (Genesis 11:6).

Really people invented new unseen before scientific achievements. For example, they could lifted into very high level problems of illumination, ventilation, sewage and seismology systems which are so necessary in every public gathering places. People were able to live and work in rarified air and created artificial gardens which made additional oxygen. Constructors and the “Tower of Babel's” future administrative stuff began to live and work in comfortable apartments and offices. People could accustomed to save energy during night time illumination and were special warm garment because in the about five miles height was very could.

The king Nimrod's engineers exploited for that times advanced achievements in many scientific fields, include in medicine and technology spheres. Nimrod even founded technological school which later transformed into Babylon Technological Institute were Archangel Satan and his standard bearer Azazel worked as professors.

God with His stuff for a time watch on the “Tower of Babel.”

“They work even night time,” said God to Satan who stand as usual in the right side of God.

“They feared you and tried fastest possible time finishing job and reached the sky,” said Satan in a humble manner.

“If as one people speaking the same language they have begun to do this, then nothing... will be impossible for them,” said God (Genesis 11:6)

“The tower have many functions. In the first view it is not bed construction. The Tower will have had laboratory, cosmic platform and observatory,” notes Satan.

“What you sad is very early for them. They become very scala-

wags. I know them. They will not obedient to their bosses. Already now they not have counted sky as their hat and earth as their shoes. Soon they will be think that they are Lords.” said Sky Tyrant.

“My Great Lord! everything is going by your plan. I consider the Tower of Babel to be a masterpiece,” stressed Satan.

“Plan is one and the fulfillment is other,” said our Creator and in the first view took strange decision.

“Come, let us, go down (better go you alone) and confound their languages so that they will not understand each other... scatter them from there over all the earth, and they stopped building the city and tower,” added then (Genesis 11:7&8).

Heavyhearted and with headache, the right hand of our Lord and heavenly Parliaments permanent’s chairman Archangel Satan silently went down into Babylon and begin roaming in the city’s streets and squares. He visited several scholars from Babylon Academy of Science and the Temple of Knowledge. Before night he visited the Nimrod’s Royal Palace and had conversation with Nimrod’s mother and wife Semiramis. Then attended Nimrod’s engineers and generals meeting. Took participation in several hot discussions and then going to the “Tower of Babylon” and examine auxiliary premises, hostels of workers and scientific laboratories, hotel for honor guests. Then using that days miracle “lift-elevator” and going up to heaven and whole night long stand on the towers lunching platform.

After long time deliberation Satan rejected the idea of taboo about Human’s activity, but stand in dilemma. Could he scattered or not scattered people he would have been negative individual in history. Satan return back and met with His Holiness God Father.

“What’s going on,”said our great and merciful Lord.

“I’m hanging in there,” said Satan.

“Can you dispersed the people in different places as it written in our plan for this planet?”

“I would not took decision yet,” said Satan frankly.

“You know very well in what time does the disobedient people’s scattering start. Schedule already ready. Mind your own business,” said Lord angrily.

“Your Holiness, it will be quite easy scating people. Much difficult will be gathered them again,” stated Satan.

“I’m understand you very well, but never test me again. Our job

call us to do this,” said almighty God and again called His messenger and servant angels and some other high rank creative beings, which OT does not named.

“Go down and confound languages, that not finishing the “Tower of Babel”... they must not continued progress, otherwise soon they come hear and dismissed us everyone and we stay without job.” ordered God.

What technological stage imagine God which will be permissible for post Nimrod generation? Where will be their limited ability? By what reason God stop progress within thousand years, till “Apollo” landing on the Moon? Because of this we think that the “Tower of Babel” was multi functional construction, include the “Gateway of the God.” That means it was not only observatory and meteorological searching center, but also catapult platform for cosmic spacecrafts.

God took this benchmark decision not lonely, but collectively. Because of this wonder the question is asked: Who was God’s servant-helper-adviser angels who played so significant role to solve so fateful problem? Who were these diligent servants who go down with God and stop the progress?

The Old Testament and other legal religious documents keep silence about this and we only can guess that these beings may be were: Gabriel, Mikhail, Raphael, Siriel and probably Jehovah God’s new appointed top executive officer Jesus Christ Himself, but not Archangel Satan-Megatron, because this last one always been on the technological progress side and King Nimrod’s closest advocate.

There are different kind of punishment. Lets remember divine test-punishment for Job. We have heard about psychological and mental punishment. There are disciplinary punishments. It is possible sentenced man not to see his children and other beloved ones. Temporary not drink water and so on and the like. But in this case God’s punishment had been more stronger.

God continued moderate activity to weaken the “Tower of Babel’s” meaning. At last tower fall down by massive earthquake and inhabitant of the city of Babylon was spread in the world before the tectonic plates of gigantic continent Pangea separated into the more smaller landmasses of the world as we know then today. About in such form happened the first Babylonia Empire’s and its famous towers destruction.

Now on the example of the “Tower of Babel,” people not understand each other any more. In the Bible and other holy books there

are not indications that after the “Tower of Babel’s” tragedy people one day again will understand each other. So God’s contagiously punishment is unlimited and everlasting. Even today most part of mankind not understand each other. Thus confound languages was very strong punishment. It was many times powerful then capital punishment. It was not individual, but collective ageless punishment. It was strongest punishment which existed ever.

According to Kabalah, God did not satisfied to confound languages and scattered people all over the globe. He detained one of the main muster-builder, author of many technological innovations and punished him, transforming he into semi-demonic creature. This mystic and former mortal being banished into so-called “three parallel dimensions,” where now inhabited his descendants. These creatures now are immortal demons and have ability to multiply and breeding but never find “Bless of Salvation.”

When scientist searching something new just this semi-demons if they liked given scientist during dream reveal them and answer for their quest. Even today about 90 percent of present time scientific achievements are the results of these semi-demons descendants creative activity.

Thus empire of Nimrod was dispensed. Vast migration moved out of all corners of the globe. The early Nimrod Empire was subdued by God, but power of Nimrod not broken full size. His heart was hardened and his devoted helpers continued consolidated around him, but glory days were over and fading fast, but Nimrod control situation for a long time.

There is no doubt that main author of the first Babylonian Empire’s decline and inhabitants mass migration in different part of the planet been newly appointed God’s executive simulator, probably His only one begotten Son Jesus Christ, which soon emerged as greatest King of Kings, and Lord of Lords. Babylonians destruction was one of the main mission of our Lord and by number one or fourteenth. Probably constructors and Babylonians scattering operation in the world had been finishing by Gabriel and Mikhail which always provided every debatable and unpopular missions.

That was Babylonia Empire’s first destruction and Jesus Christ Fourteenth Coming on the earth.

## **#15. The Fifteenth Coming**

The history of Babylon was told in the Bible hundred years before it happened. Prophet Isaiah claimed that God told him Babylon would be completely destructed, (Isaiah 13:17-20). There are many imply that in the whole, our great Supreme Being several times destroyed the city of Babylon. We believe that by God's directly indications every destruction which accrued in Babylon had one author-Jesus Christ and no one other, but we have not 100 percent documentary conformed facts about this.

Time go by and new city of Babylon was freshly found circa 2334 B.C.E. around or before the reign of Sargon of Akkad. The city become the largest in the world and the center of the power under king Hammurabi (1792-1750 ) B.C.E., which lovely called his homeland as Babylonia Empire.

During the Assyrian supremacy Babylon become part of that empire, but stormy clouds began to gathering on the sky of Mesopotamia.

By God's decision and Jesus Christ personal ruling, city of Babylon once again had been destroyed by Assyrian king Sennacherib. It had happened in 689 B.C.E. when king Sennacherib stuck at Babylon. The city fell and Sennacherib sent every notable man and pretender of Babylon's royal throne in Nineveh in chain. He ordered the city to be razed to the ground. In his inscription had written:

"I swiftly marched to Babylon which I was intent upper conquering. I blew like the onrush of a hurricane and enveloped the city like a fog...the city and houses I completely destroyed from foundation to roof and set fire to them... I tore down both inner and outer city walls, temples..." (....)

Babylon was destroyed and the status of their god Marduk, was carried to Nineveh as war trophy.

That was Jesus Christ fifteenth visit on the earth.

## **#16. The Sixteenth Coming**

King Sennacherib thought that he had destroy Babylon for ever. But after Sennacherib's died his son Esarhaddon began to rebuild Babylon. Soon Babylon become important city in Assyrian Empire, like it had been before.

The first quarter of the seventh century of B.C.E. was productive and successful time for Babylon. A local leader Nabupolasar become king and the Babylon rebuild again. After the downfall of Assyria, Babylon become the king Nebuchadnezzar's empire capital and built enormous city, which ruins still remains at present days. According to Herodotus we know the parameters of the city's wales which were 56 miles in circumference, 335 feet height, and 85 feet wide.

As we said above Babylon was founded by Nimrod the Great. Frankly speaking during its long history which by some very optimistic version may be lasted 8000 years, Babylon was ruled by successive line of kings to whom conquest and plunder were but incidental. Most of wars had local or defensive character against ambitious conquerors from other countries who coveted the fabulous treasure of Babylon.

Babylons one of the greatest ruler been Nebuchadnezzar, son of Nabopolasar. During Nebuchadnezzar's reign Babylon reached it's highest level of development. He was a vigorous and strong man, brilliant commander, mentally and physically perfect, worthy to rule. He become the greatest man in the Near East as a military man, politician, architect and been as outstanding builder.

Babylon located beside the Euphrates, in a flat arid valley. It had not forest, no mines not even stones for building. It was not even located in a commercial trade route. The rain was insufficient to raise crop.

Nebuchadnezzar's Babylon is an outstanding example of man's ability to achieve cosmic goals, using what ever are at his disposal. Babylon possessed just two natural resources: a fertile soil and water. All of these few resources supporting this great city were man developed and all of its riches were man-made.

Nebuchadnezzar been urban dwell king. He and his Chaldean ministers understood that as much rich and comfortable cities will be in their country as more economical profit country will be gain. They prefer urban style settlements rather than village style. By their point of view cities make country rich not villages.

During the Chaldean Dynasty the kingdom of Babylonia transformed into one of the urbanized kingdom in the world history. Nebuchadnezzar become a sponsor of the Mesopotamia cities and rebuilt in lavish scale. He rebuilt every building in Babylonia Empire which God and his assistant angels, maybe His Son Jesus, destroy personally. These termination had happened by God's directly order.



Nebuchadnezzar's building activity turned the Babylon as immense and beautiful city into legend. Babylon as city was a masterpiece at that time. It had a square form sixty miles in circumference, 15 mile on each side. The city was surrounded by trenches and double circuit walls 2-3 hundred feet high and about eighty feet thick. The Euphrates River flowed through the center of city and was spanned by beautiful stone bridges. At the center of the city in the foundation of the "Tower of Babylon" rose the giant ziggurat called Etemennaki, "house of the frontier between heaven and earth." From the top of this ziggurat Chaldean astrologers track the stars. Ziggurat lay next to the Temple of Marduk which been main god of Babylon.

Nebuchadnezzar also made the famous Hanging Gardens of Babylon. Garden had been built for his wife who was from the maintain. The garden become one of the Seven Wonder of ancient world. Babylons streets, squares and communications were planned on fantastically high qualified for that time. For example more that one million city dwellers sewage system not connected to Euphrates River. This river been main sources of multiple irrigation systems. Big number of gardens and plantations made a micro-climate and this hot typically geographical zone become very comfortable for healthy living.

By tradition which originated from Nimrod's time in Babylonia existed cult of knowledge. Educated and talented individuals had a lot of opportunities.

Babylonians seeking gifted people in every corner of their Empire. They arranged different competition and tournaments to quest clever and perspective children. Among them honor place have the Jews. Captive knowledgeable the Jews in Babylonia were in more favorable and respect situation than they could have been in their native country.

King Nebuchadnezzar belong to Chaldean Dynasty which briefly ruled Babylonia more then 120 years. These outstanding people come from an unknown place and their origin covered in mystic. Possibly they been descendants of some heavenly tribe, but by some historical facts Chaldean lived in the marsh land of Southern Mesopotamia. Chaldeans subordinated the Babylonians educational and health systems.

Chaldea was a mecca of astronomy, astrology, and black arts. They exercised themselves mostly with astronomy, geometry, numbers and numerical proportions, seeking out the definite quantity arrangement according to the cycles of the Sun and Moon, placed and fixed the stars.

The origin astronomy, geometry, mathematics and other precise sciences are commonly associated with the descendants of the fallen angels. (I Enoch 8:3). It seems the Chaldeans been an echo or may be even relatives of watchers, which had been special part of fallen angels. By angelic tradition the watchers were Archangel Lucifer's earnestly followers. They fulfilled Lucifer's every order especially in the educational front.

From watchers Chaldeans had taken knowledge about geometry, astronomy, and got information about planets and stars celestial movement. Wise people said that watcher-angels called themselves as "Watcher of the Heaven." Their main duty was astronomy. First centuries scholar Eusebius made many parallels among watchers, before flood living giants and Chaldeans.

The Chaldeans role in history was pivotal. They were serious opponent for old worlds one of the strongest nation Assyrians and at last defeated them.

In the Bible Chaldeans are mentioned many times and all but in a negative aspect. Habakkuk called this nation as very acrimonious and hasty. "Their horses are swifter than the leopard, and more feared than evening wolves...Chaldeans had a very quick and garish mentality... dashing here and dashing there... The Chaldeans were very dread full and terrible people indeed... They killed and murdered countless people. They gather up the "captives as the sand" (Habakkuk 1:7-9)

This aggressive, warlike and well educated people belong to Hamito-Semitic ethnic group. They had spoken in Chaldean language which was related to Hebrew and Aramaic languages. Chaldeans had spread their political power in the whole Babylonia and become a ruler nation. They began to speak in a so-called Babylonian dialect of Akkadian language. That was the same as Assyrian Akkadian language. In a later period both: the Babylonian and Assyrian Akkadian dialects had been covered by Aramaic language, which been very close to Hebrew. Some of Jewish prayers, particular Kaddish performed in Aramaic.

This flexible and easy semitic language spread very quickly in the world as main trade, cultural, and communicative language among nations. In the ancient world the Aramaic language played the same role as present day English language. It was official language of many states. This language was the mother language of Jesus Christ. The later centuries the Chaldeans developed this language and created in Aramaic language lot of literature. Chaldean students and follower: Daniel, Ezra

and Ezekiel bring into being their heritage in Aramaic language. It is plausible that If Jesus will have come in the earth he will have spoken in Aramaic, Chaldean or in Hebrew languages,

When Chaldeans began to rule the Babylonia they from nation transformed into socioeconomic and aristocratic class. Actually they were a sect of the priesthood and philosophers, as well as masters of reading, sorcery, witchcraft, wizard, magicians, and astrologers. They always continued their quest for knowledge. Quest in Knowledge was Chaldeans main vocation and same they demand from conquered nations. Educated and talented individuals had a lot of opportunities. Captive knowledgeable the Jews in Babylon were in more favorable and respect situation than they could been in their native Jerusalem. Jewish nation belong more to Chaldeans then other nations and are followers and keeper of Chaldeans cultural heritage.

Babylonians recognized Jewish nation's high spirituality. The prophet Daniel been first wave emigrant in Babylon. "Children of Israel" which were without blemish, but well favored, and skinful in all wisdom, and cunning in knowledge, and understanding science, and such as had ability in them to stand in the king's palace, and whom they might teach the learning and the Chaldean language... And the king appointed them a daily provision of the king's meat, and of the wine which he drank; so nourishing them three years, that at the end thereof they might stand before king." (Daniel 1:4&5).

For the "Children of Israel" it was students like life which lasted three years and was finishing with personal interview and examination by the king. Royal pedagogy departments special brigades collect so-called "Children of Israel", who have high degree of education. These were 18-20 years old "children," who had progressive perspective on moving up in Babylons state hierarchy.

It was wise policy and the liberality of the rising king, Nebuchadnezzar. He chose young men to be educated in all matters refer to the kingdom, that he might have efficient help in administrating its affairs. He appointed them daily provision of his own food and drink. Instead of the harsh agenda which some would have thought good for captives, he offered them his royal support. During tree years "children" had all the advantage the kingdom afforded.

The captives were royal children, and were treated as such by the human king of the Chaldeans.

Famous Hebrew nobleman and prophet Daniel was Chaldean student. The youthful Daniel and his compatriots were taken as captives from their Palestinian home to far away Babylon. Step by step this “wise man”—astronomer, magician and prophet become empires Prime Minister and expert of education. Despite brainwashing he remained Jew and Jehovah God’s fervent follower.

So living condition an educational issue for skillful “Children of Israel” in Babylonian captivity was very all right. Despite the Jews were totally subjugated by Babylonians, but part of them had an opportunity improve their education.

That circumstance was the one of the reason that finally Jewish nation belong more to Chaldeans then other nations and are followers ad keeper of Chaldeans cultural heritage.

Among Chaldean soon formed a scientific language Siriac as dialect of Chaldean language which was used by Babylonian elite class as everyday working language.

The famous “Tower of Babel’s” history and its unsuccessful construction was known by Chaldeans. They in the basement of tower made brave attempt to built the highest observatory for reaching the atmosphere’s clean spaces for better gazing the stars. Chaldeans divided the heaven into 12 sectors of zodiac and announced that stars control the destiny of man. Babylon’s greatest educational and military achievement been against God’s plan for humanity. As in the time of Nimrod and Sennacherib Our Great Lord decided destroy Babylon.

Nebuchadnezzar reigned 43 years, and was succeeded by following rulers: Evil-Merodach, Neriglissar,, laborosoarchod, Nabonidus and Balshazzar.

In the first year of Neriglissar, only two years after the death of Nebuchadnezzar, broke out that fatal war between the Babylonians and the Medes and Persia, which resulted in the overthrow of the Babylonian Kingdom. The war prosecuted with day-and-night success by the Medes and Persia until eighteenth years of Nabonidus, (the third year of his son Belshazzar), Cyrus laid siege to Babylon. The Babylonians gathered within their seemingly impregnable walls, with provision on hand for 20 years. They scoffed at Cyrus from their lofty walls. According to all human calculation they had good ground for their feelings of security. Never, weighed in the balance of earthly probability, could that city be taken with methods of war then known. Because of this

citizens of Babylon breathed as freely and slept as soundly as though no foe were waiting and watching around their beleaguered walls.

But God had decreed that the proud and wicked city should come down from her throne of glory. And when God speaks, what mortal arm can defeated His word?

By tradition and personal vocation for Babylon's destruction great role played the Jews as God's chosen nation and God's will's main perpetrator and executioner on the earth Jesus Christ. They greatly support heavenly administration's effort to destroy Babylon. The Jews and Jesus Christ in his one of the secret visit on the earth learn Cyrus how to enter in Babylon and make happy our great Lord Jehovah Sabbath.

In the first view there was not entrance into city, but found it where the River Euphrates entered and emerged, as it passed under the walls. Cyrus by heavenly inspiration resolved to make the channel of the river his highway into the stronghold of his enemy. To do this, the water must be turned aside from its channel through the city.

But all this would have been in vain, had not the whole city given itself over on that eventful night to the most abandoned careless and presumptions. City had huge gates of brass, which when closed and guarded, debarred all entrance from the river bottom to any of the streets that crossed the river. Had the gates been closed at this time the Babylon would been stand great. But in the drunken revelry of that fatal night, these river gates were left open and eventually Cyrus the Persian with his army by God's and His Son's Jesus personalty support entered into the golden city through unbarred gates. Babylon was so strong that in the first view it was impossible overwhelm it, but after the Jews and Jesus subversive activity God finishing with Chaldean Dynasty.

Fulfilled prophet Isaiah had been foretold years before: "Thus saith the Lord to His anointed, to Cyrus, whose right hand I have holden, to subdue nations before him; and I will loose the loins of kings, to open before him the two-leaved dates; and the gates shall not be shut" (Isaiah 45:1).

The entrance of the Persian soldiers was not detected. No one saw the entrance of the Persian warriors which led by Cyrus, who follow by Christ's indications; no one take care that rivers gates must be closed and guarded. Inhabitants and Babylon police as well as King's administration continued feast and wild debauch. That night's perplexity and squander disobedience to discipline cost the Babylonians their kingdom and their freedom. They awakened

slaves of the king of Persia, who brilliantly used opportunity and heavenly instructions.

The soldiers of Cyrus first made known their presence in the city when they attack royal guard in the vestibule of the palace of the king. Belshazzar soon became aware of the cause of disturbance and died fighting for his life. Babylon's king's stupidity and their feast in decisive moment of their kingdom described in the fifth chapter of the "Book of Daniel." "In that night was Belshazzar the king of Chaldeans slain..." Babylon declined. And soon transformed as second rate city and the Archangel Satan with his administration left this place. In the same time king Cyrus issued his famous decree for get rid the Jews from Babylonian captivity and return back to Jerusalem and rebuilt the Solomon Temple. Thus the Jews once again show everyone that for them own homeland was the first.

God had said that (Babylon) should become a heap, and the habitation of the beast of the desert; that its houses should be full of doleful creatures; that the wild beasts of the islands should cry in its desolate dwellings, and dragons in its pleasant palaces." (Isaiah 13: 19-22). And main architect of this termination was God's only one begotten Son.

It was Jesus Christ sixteenth visit on the earth.

### **#17. The Seventeenth Coming and Finishing with Babylon**

Cyrus took Babylon. He was happy and not think destroy this great city. He understand that from the most high came order destruction the "whore city," but ruins not pay money. Cyrus was practical man. Babylonians beginning pay contribution to Persia king. They almost redeem their city, which again been great commercial center. But God and His right hand, famous angel demand destroy the city. Cyrus took between decision. He set up a second capital at Susa, a celebrated city in the province of Elam, East from Babylon. On the banks of the branch river of Tigris.

Pride of the Babylonians being particularly provoked by this act and 517 b.c., they rose in rebellion and brought upon themselves again the whole strength of the Persia Empire. The city one more time have taken by tactical maneuver. Darius took away the brazen gates of the city, and beat down the walls from two hundred cubits to fifty cubits. This was the beginning of its destruction. Later Xerxes, on his return

from Greece, plundered the Temple of Belus of its immense wealth, and then laid the lofty structure in ruins.

Soon Babylon enter in final stage of his development. It was Hellenistic period. Under Alexander's ruling Babylon again flourished as a center of learning and commerce. Alexander the Great endeavored to rebuild it, but after employing ten thousand men two months to clear away the rubbish, he died in 323 b.c., from excessive drunkenness and debauchery, in the palace of Nebuchadnezzar and his empire divided among his generals. Constant turmoil virtually emptied the city.

In the year 294 B.C.E., Seleucus Nicator built the city of New Babylon in the neighborhood of the old city. He took much of the material and inhabitants of Babylon in other city, Celevecia. After this deportation Babylon become insignificant city and than village.

Violence of Persian princes hastened its ruin. About the end of the fourth century, it was used by the Persian kings as enclosure for wild beast.

Babylon is mentioned in medieval Arabic writings as a source of bricks which used in cities from Baghdad to Basra. The few remaining ruins of Nebuchadnezzar palace were full of serpents and venomous reptiles.

Thus the ruin of great Babylon shows us how accurately God fulfilled His word. It seems that God physically destroy Babylon. Now God with his new earnestly servant and Son Jesus Christ tried spiritually destroy and finally finishing with Babylon.

Our Great Lord Jehovah and His only one begotten Son Jesus Christ almost finishing with Babylon. Several furiously attacks happened against Babylon in old time, in the middle Babylonian kingdom, in the so-called Assyrian period, in the time of Neo-Babylonian Empire, during Persian conquest, Hellenistic period. Physical Babylon existed no more, but symbolical meaning of this city existed even present day. Because of this by God's plan necessary destroy Babylons every symbolical meaning.

The "Tower of Babel" and city of Babylon symbolized the world's unification. This idea not ceased in the time of Nimrod and continued exist today. The European Parliament building in the capital of Belgium designed in the form of a pending tower of Babel and stylized as symbol of humans unification.

Apostle John, in his "Book of Revelation," chapter 17 narrated

about “Religious Babylon,” which also had name the “Mystery Babylon.” But the chapter 18 talk about “commercial and political Babylon.” Religious Babylon was destroyed by kings of the earth (Revelation 17:16), but “political and commercial Babylon” will be destroyed by horrendous judgment from the hand of God. Thus there are three kind of Babylon. These are political, physical and spiritual.

When “Religious Babylon” was destroyed the population in the earth rejoiced. When political Babylon is demolished, people on the earth include conversant politicians and merchants of the earth lament. (18: 9;15) From Revelation we see that two Babylon are entirely different and distinctive from one another.

When Jesus Christ comes to set up His kingdom, He will destroy the city of Babylon, as well as Babylonian religious, commerce and government. Then He will rule the world forever (Revelation 17:18). But... first the city of Babylon must rebuilt. New Babylon reincarnated Babylons every face. If Babylon not rebuilt the “Book of Revelation” lost its attractiveness and probably role Christ of will have decreased.

Tower of Babel and city of Babylon founded by Gentiles, but right now rebuilt this city and tower can only Arabians, which are decedents of Abraham from Mesopotamia. It is Arabians interest but this great event will accrued when they gain full political power in the Middle East. Thus will be prepared way for Jesus Christ’s “Glorious Appearing.” Some Arabian states eagerly built highest towers in the world. These towers almost reached stratospheric level and they still going up. In Dubai located world’s highest building the magnificent “Burj of Khalipha.” The “Tower of Azerbaijan” stand in line and soon just this tower will be world’s highest building. There is no doubt that one day in some Arabian state appeared the “Tower of Babel’s” like “Burj of Great Arabistan,” as symbol, as union of every Arabian states. This tower will be sign that Arabians will be ready to play more significant role in the world.

We very fast approaching to the climax of mankind history and the time till finish is very limited. Can Arabians or can’t rebuilt the “Tower of Babel” before Jesus Christ “Glorious Appearing?” that is the question.

Unfortunately against this idea will definitely be Jewish America and entire Christendom. Why the Jews are against reconstruction of the “Tower of Babel?”

Jewry are God’s chosen and concentration nation. It is their



Patriarch Abraham's deserve. They formed as nation after Egypt's slavery during their fame 41 years travel in the Sinai Peninsula. By their leader Moses and partly Egyptian priesthoods initiative created "King Book" - the Bible, which is 100 percent Jewish book. There are God's directly instructions to their lovely nation the Jews.

The Bible condemned nations united idea. It is against the Jews absorption and assimilation into other nations. The Bible is against world's one language because it is against the Jews interest.

There are one more reason which make clear why the Jews are against different nations united-unification.

Jewish nation do not need angel which would have been advocated them before God. They served God directly, without mediator angel through their Patriarchs and prophets. They are God's spirit on the planet earth. Every other nation need their representative angel on the heavenly court, but the Jews did not need it. Every correspondent and mediator angels among Gentile nations are under the Jews control.

The Jews were jealous. They feared that one day some Gentile nation set up direct contact with God and will have had personal representative on the Divine Court. Automatically jury influence everywhere will be decreased. The Jews try not to appeared such contender nation which will be take the Jews function in the world.

God many times tested his chosen people. Individual which not passed the test perished. God many times squeeze and filtered the Jews even made some genocide and as a result from the Jews formed thoroughbred, brilliant nation and give them amassing job.

So destroy of the "Tower of Babel" and confound the languages were in the Jews interest. They got opportunity and follow scattered people in new places and played specials agents role. Control and watchdog the other nations and reported everything before God's Court.

World is multinational. Most part of world population not understand each other. The Jews play connectors role among them, as concrete cemented sand.

God created world and nations with Jewish cement and don't need world without the Jews. At last He is Jewish God. If Gentiles could have united and constructed their tower without Jewish bitumen they would had throw down Jewish origin God Jehovah Sabbath and on the heavenly thrown will arise new King Lord and name which will be...

What is the Jewish and Gentiles new god's name? Will he Christian

origin god? There is now doubt that new King of kings and Lord of lords name will be either Jesus Christ or anti Christ of son of Satan.

“Babylon is suddenly fallen and destroyed” says the prophet Jeremiah 51:8 and Isaiah 13:19.

Babylon declined gradually, over hundreds of years, and never was devastated in anything like the sudden conflagration that consumed Sodom and Gomorrah. Through the centuries Babylon gradually lost influence and population as the seat of world government change to the Medes, then the Greeks, and finally to the Romans. We know that Babylon existed during the time of Christ, for Peter wrote his epistles from there (I Peter 5:13). At late as 917 B.C. it was a small village.

Taking all this into account, we see that Babylon must be rebuilt in order to be destroyed and made a desolation in the way the Bible predicts. Only one man really has desired to rebuilt the “Tower of Babel” in their original size. He was former Iraq dictator Saddam Husaen. The ruins of the Tower of Babel existed near Baghdad. Saddam spend millions of dollars for archaeological excavations. Today because of many times remodeling probably impossible to conformed which ruins belong to Nimrod time. Hussein work in this direction very hard and wanted to find hard proof about Nimrod’s time towers ruins but in wain. He had perished in the battles against Judea-masonic America. And his business ended with failure.

Does Hussein idea disseminated without trail? Is it possible to rebuilt the “Tower of Babel” and the city of Babylon?

Lets once again remember Saddam Husein who want rebuilt Babylons glory. Many inhabitants of the earth don’t properly understand what Saddam was doing when he invaded Kuwait and triggered the Gulf War. Saddam watch not only on Kuwait, but on the United Arab Emirates, Saudi Arabia, Syria, and Jordan. All this countries been enemies of Israel and holedes more that half of worlds oil recourse.

We live on the oil dependent world and Saddam’s intention sees oil as his remedy to restoring the glory of Babylon Empire, the days when Babylon ruled the world. He planed to control that oil that been equivalent to control the world and make Babylon its capital. He hoped that his friendly alliances with Russia would neutralized the West and permit him to carry out his plan. In eny event there is little doubt that Saddam Hussein sees himself as the replacement for Nebuchadnezzar, as the man whose destiny is to rule the world. He want replace the

UN's and many world organizations headquarters into "New Babylon" Include world Government. But hid attempts had been failed.

But again we must say that Babylon must rebuilt. That is the Bibles indication and this great city must be become Satan's headquarters. It must be as the governmental and commercial capital of the world during the first half of the Tribulation. And already now Babylon is being prepared for its final appearance in the stage of human history. And very close will be Jesus Christ too as main perpetrator of actions against Babylon.

Thus one of the greatest City in the world been Babylon, But right now this great city not existed any more. Babylon not rebuilt yet. Babylon was "God's Gold Cup" and richest city in the world, which had been destroyed minimum two time By Jesus Christ himself. Babylons destruction by Jesus ruling happened gradually, step by step.

Some scholars thoughts that old Babylon traditions in modern time take New York City. They named New York as "New Jerusalem." May be it is truth, but may be not. And Jesus play important role in this matter.

### **# 18. The Eighteenth Coming**

Jesus Christ the Eighteenth Coming on the earth coincided the great city Babylon's next destruction. Apostle John written about this in such form, "After this I saw another angel coming down out of heaven. He had great authority, and his splendor brightened the whole earth. He cried out in a loud voice: "She has fallen! The great Babylon has fallen! She is now haunted by demons and unclean spirits; all kind of filthy and hateful birds live in her."(Revelation 18:1&2)

It is the second time that apostle John describe the "angel with great authority" and his splendor lights up the whole world. This angel strictly interference into earth affairs and restrict Satan's authority. The only angel to shining with such glory and is comparable with God father would be only Jesus Christ.

Jesus first appeared with the "open book," and announce a future plan. About this we talked in the time of His thirteen visit on the earth. Then on His fourteenth and fifteenth visits on the earth Jesus by himself used super weapon and destroyed the great city Babylon, which at that time will have incarnated in Hong Kong.

By the Bible description, Babylon's fallen means the punishment of Great prostitute city, who placed near the "many waters." There is now doubt that present time Babylon was great port city. During Babylons catastrophe merchants and sailors, businessmen and captains, and all who become rich, doing business in that city, will stand a long way off, because they are afraid of her suffering. They will shout and morn, and cry out: "Woe! Woe, for the great city! As he used to dress herself in linen and purple and scarlet, and cover herself with gold ornaments, precious stones, and pearls! And in one hour she lost all this wealth...All the ship captains and passengers, the sailors and all other who earn their living on the sea, stood a long way off and cried out as they saw the smoke of the burning; "There never has been another city like the great city!" They throw dust on their heads, they cried and mourning" (Revelation 16-19).

Most probable that present days Babylon will be not New York, but one of the China's city. Predictions from Revelation must be fulfilled before Jesus Christ Second Coming during the so-called Great Tribulation Period and at that time one of the China's city become world's political and financial capital.

Now by global financial center index, first place in the world by financial activity hold London. He leaded in asset management and professional serves. London earns 772 point from possible 1000 point. The second place took New York which earns 770 point. New York is world's leader in banking and government and other financial serves. The tird position hold China's special city Hong Kong, who was 12 point behind other two. In 2009 the Hong Kong was 81 point behind London and New York. Now this city almost catch them up. It is the leader in insurance business. The forth place have Singapore who is behind Hong Kong 32 points. In 2005 China's other city Shanghai had tenth position. Now he makes significant rising and takes fifth position.

Thus, first and second position as world's most developed and active business cities are Anglo-Saxon London and New York. Next breathing down their neck are South-East Asia Hong Kong, Singapore and Shanghai, from which two are from China and one is Singapore, which not belong China, but have Chinese population.

Future Babylon which will be destroyed by Christ must be port city. And every pretenders to be the Babylon incarnation are port cities. Soon one of this cities will have taken world's first position and become

main merchant city in the world. He will have take modern time Babylon's role and will be destroyed as a had written in the Bible.

By our opinion every sign indicated that Hong Kong will take modern days Babylon's role and thus fulfilled predictions from "Book of Revelation" and clean way for our great and almighty Lord's Jesus Christ Second Coming.

Life in China's global financial center Hong Kong is a great mix of work and leisure. There is something for everyone. Hong Kong is a busy, dynamic city where people work hard and to achieve their goals. This great city is only one international financial center in the world with free and open RMB exchange. As we mentioned early Hong Kong's main slogan before Jesus visit will be "Our prosperity...depends from the personal...prosperity of each of us..." By unknown for us reason these opinion was not recoverable for God and his assistance. Because of this Babylon's successor Hong Kong will be totally destroyed by Jesus Christ Himself.

So for the first time in his history the planet earth stayed without commercial and political capital. There for trade communications among the nations will be totally destroyed. Million of traders and their helpers stayed without job and people will begin suffering because of lack of food.

Thus will be some out comes of Jesus Christ Eighteenth Coming.

### **#.19. Jesus Christ the Final, Nineteenth Coming. The Last Day of Tribulation or Sheep and Goats Judgement**

Human race very fast approaching into their final end. In front of them remand only ethnic clashes, the WWIII, the Armageddon war, Sheep and Goats judgment which together known as Jesus "Glorious Appearing." Before Jesus Christ next Eighteenth Coming in the earth will have happened, most strong cataclysms, such as sun darkness, no moonlight, stars on the sky fall and everything will shaken. These events will be irrefutable evidences of Jesus Christ "Glorious Appearing" from the East side of clouds, which will be His final coming on the earth. Thus Jesus probably finishing with the earth in His final eighteenth visit.

Then Son of Man will appeared in the sky; soon after all the tribes of earth will weep, and they will see the Son of Man coming on the clouds of heaven with power and great glory. The great trumpet will sound, and he will send out his angels to the four corners of the earth,

and they will gather his chosen people from one end of the world to the other.” (Mark13: 24-27; Luke21:25-28).

When Jewish nation’s political and spiritual unification into one state or commonwealth will have ended, instantly started famous “Rapture,” one of the debatable and mysterious event in prophetic history. More detailed about this we have talk into early chapters, but now we only bring into memory that in the very beginning of the Rapture our Messiah Jesus as “thief” come down on the earth and picked up into heaven about two-third of Jews and some deserve Gentiles.” Behold, I come like thief” said Jesus, indicated about this event the Bible (Revelation 16:15). Also Jesus indicated have hinted that it is necessary during His coming “Keep a sharp look out... don’t let me find you sleep...” If anyone will be sleep, this individual never awake and without judgment going into Kingdom of Oblivion.

This heart-beating event will happen “when the son of man shall come in his glory and all the holy angels, with him, he will sit on his throne in heavenly glory. All the nations will be gathered before him, and he will separate the people one from another as a Shepard separates the sheep and goats. He will put the sheep on his right and the goats on the left” (Matthew NIV 25: 31-33).

We remind that every Jews and some part of Gentiles and Arabs as descendents of Abraham’s son Ishmael elevated into heaven, because they have had sealed agreement with God in the face of circumcision. Most part of the rest Gentiles during the Seven Years of Tribulation Period will have destroyed. Soon on the earth will start the Great Armageddon War. Before and during war on the earth imposed Jesus Christ control and begin so-called Jesus Christ “Second Coming,” which also known as Jesus Christ “Glorious Appearing” impressive period. By Christian scholars opinion that will be one of the culmination of human history.

The glorious event will see for every living being from any point of the earth. The Apostle John narrated:”Every eyes will see him”(Revelation 1:7). This event will be very fast, “...as the lighting comes from the East and flashes in the West, so will be the coming of the Son of Men (Matthew NIV 24:27). And noisy “The Lord will roar from on high” (Jeremiah 25:30-33).

The Bible says that during Jesus Christ “Second Coming” will have changed world’s climate. Matthew in 24:29 and 30 wrote that “imme-

diately, after the Tribulation (distress) of those days The sun will be darkened, and the moon will not give light; the stars will fall from the sky, and the the heavenly bodies will be shaken.” This is the last day of the Tribulation that was predicted thousands years ago.

Thus, the day of Jesus “Glorious Appearing” in many cases will be very specific. This will not be a Judgment of dead. It will not be the Doomsday, but it will be a part of this processes. This will be the judgment of living survivors from the Great Tribulation. We bring back that at the time of Rapture phenomenon in the earth will by some estimation be live 11 billion dwellers and about half billion or more from these number were snatch away by Christ. Half of the left over population were killed during the Seal and Trumpet Judgment within next three and half years, that is the first part of the Seven Years Tribulation. Many more were have lost in the next three and half years, during the Bowl Judgment, that is in the second part of the Seven Years Great Tribulation. In the same time about two hundred million believers were martyred. That will be really bad time for mankind.

People which will not go up into heaven and will have left behind on the earth just for them Jesus will have staged Sheep and Goats Judgment. People will begin gathering before Jesus from all over the world. Jesus angels, helpers and so-called saints, faster than any telecommunications in the world, notify people to gather in the state of Israel for the Judgment.

Why people for Judgment must be amassed in Israel? This is a good question and answer is one: Jesus Christ had had first visit in Israel and His last visit will also have been in Israel. Besides the Jews, as God’s “Chosen Nation,” played and will have played special role in mankind history.

This will be huge company. That may include billions of mortals. They will use planes, trains, ferry boats, cars, bikes or simply walked to rich the appointed place. Many will move instinctively, without mark and compass by intuition to reach the Israel. It will be sad history. These people will never return to their houses. They left their accustomed and fonder places for ever and going on the final judgment. There Messiah should accept or reject them. For them no way back. It will be pilgrimage with one way ticket. Many perished on their way, because the surface of the earth severely have been bombed by gigantic commits and meteorites. Fast changed intense heat and blood and guts cold made

great problems for people who also perished in gigantic floods. The Planet Earth already have stroked by two horn commit which about 15<sup>th</sup> centuries ago predicted prophet Muhammad.

We can only guess that people totally gathered in the place where Son of Man was crucified and elevated into heaven. This pivotal event happened in the mount of olive and located in Jerusalem. Here people stand in long waiting queue before Jesus and awaiting their fate. They have not right feeding themselves or make body waste or like this. They will stand in line for a long time. Many of them die in line and they immediately going into hell.

The Lord Jesus appearance will be very impressive. As John wrote the heaven open and Jesus appeared sitting on the white horse with their assistance come from East. His eyes were as flame of fire and were white cloth with a stains of blood. (Revelation 19:11-13)

So at the end of the Great Tribulation the Lord will come on the earth as an unwelcome intruder, conqueror and whole world will be shaken because of him. Jesus lodged in the clouds, where will be Great White Throne Judgment. John teach that all of us will be judged according to our works: wrote: "Then I saw a great white throne and him who was seated on it, earth and sky fled from his presence, and there was no place for them" (Revelation 20:11).

Thus somewhere between heaven and earth this judgment will take place and Jesus as the most qualified being conduct this trail. All unsaved will stand, mostly Christians the great and small from the rank in the church.

The purposes of the Great White Throne Judgments not to determine already saved individuals. All who saved during "Rapture" have already lived in heaven. In the Judgments come only evil, wicked, sardonic, sarcastic and mendacious individuals who stay alive after the Armageddon War. This is truly "eliminate the unsaved persons," this is the "perdition of ungodly men" (2 Peter 3:7-13)

So atmosphere during the Judgment will h be very uncomfortable for Gentiles, but not for the Jews. They will stand in special, fast went down waiting line. The spirit of understanding the Lord is that most part of the Jewish population at that time will already have been transported into heaven. The rest of the Jewish population, who have not refused the mark of the beast and enforced to stand before the Jesus, speedily changed their mind and follow Jesus as truth Messiah. Be-



cause of this they in the time of the Great White Throne Judgment will have get the privileges to compare evil Gentiles. Absolutely majority of Jewish nation will have passed the Lord's great test, because the whole Jewry payed the most high price to find their Messiah and keep their identity as God's "Chosen Nation." The Torah teach us that every day Jewish man pray "Thank God for not make me a Gentile, a woman or slave," and "All Israel will have a part of the future world...the Goims, at the end of the world will be handed over to the angel Duma and sent down to hell."

The Armageddon War and next events clearly will demonstrate that Jesus have every attributes of traditional Jewish Messiah, but opponent Jews had not saved. "Two third Israel would die, so that of those left" (Zechariah 2:13)

One-third of Jewish nation prepared for meet to Messiah. They will pass so called through the fire, water and copper pipes." They will refine as silvers refined, and tested them as is tested. They will call Jesus by their name "Messiah" and Jesus warmly answer them "My people".

The Jews were definitively God's chosen people and if Jesus who was Jew by origin, should be Jewish Messiah will be very natural. All the Scripture is God's love letter to the Jews, His plan for their salvation. "Jewish nation as the only nation selected by God while all the remaining ones are condemnable and hateful" (Aruch Schulchen. "Choszen Hamiszpat" p.348). As the first centuries Jewish origin Apostle Peter say every Jew's will be saved. Same sad Jesus. In one critical situation He announced: "come out of her (Jerusalem) my people".

It is interesting that during more than twenty centuries the Jews reject Jesus and at the end time will have inverted to him dramatically fast, even during one hours. In the same time some Gentiles believers sons and daughters have been adopted by Christ and they will be among their chosen people. Thus above mentioned Judgment mostly will be Judgment of heinous Gentile individuals, which stay alive after Rupture, ethnic and racial clash, the Armageddon War and now stands in queue before Christ for final Judgment.

Jesus dismounted from the white horse and will take a seat in the White Throne with His devoted angels, made a speech and say famous words: "I am the alpha and the omega, the first and the last, the beginning and the end, the almighty." (Revelation 1:7). "I am the Son of Man, the Son of God. I am 100 percent man and 100 percent God. I

am the Lion of the tribe of Judea. I am the Word of God.” I am Jesus, I am the Root and Offspring of David, the Bright and Morning Star.” My Father delivered all things to me. He put all things under my feet. I am the anchor of your soul. I am the Lord Christ. God had offered forgiveness, reconciliation, redemption, salvation. I am the vine, you are the branches. He who abides in me, bears much fruits. If any one does not abide in me he is cast out as a branch into the fire and they are burned. There is one God and one mediator between God and men, I, the man Christ Jesus. I give myself a ransom for all. Among you are many unworthy individuals and I should find souls who justified my faith. But mostly today is the day of the Lord’s vengeance.”

Million people listen Jesus and even the most thirsty criminals don’t feel fear. Every one knows that they will get what they deserve and that will be fair. The scene at the Judgment court will be placed up between clouds and surface of the earth. Individuals slowly will be elevated up by unknown heavenly mechanism and no one will return back. The view will be sorrowful and in the same time amazingly celebrated. As each person step forward before him, God will open the various books, pointing out what was required.

What category books the Lord Jesus will use during the final judgment for persons who stayed alive after Seven Years misfortunes include the Armageddon War and Great Tribulation?

Every books will be heavenly and first will be the Divine Book of Conscience. In other words man will be convicted guilty if he violate their conscience, corrective wrong doing with nice words. First of all will be condemned cynic and satyric men who with nice and logically accurate words justifying evil acts.

The scripture teach that all of us will be judged according to our works: “And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened; and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works” (Revelation 20:12; see also D&C 76:111; 1 Nephi 15:32;). The Prophet Joseph Smith said that the dead will be judged out of records on earth. We will also be judged out of the “book of life,” which is kept in heaven (see D&C 128:6-8).

Second will be the Book of Words. Jesus explained: “By our words you will be condemned” (Matthew 12:37) The prophet Alma testified,” Our words will condemn us, yea, all our works will condemn us; ...and our thoughts will also condemn us” (Alma 12:14).

Third will be the Book of Secret Words. The Lord said: "Every idle world that shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgment. For by the words thou shalt be justified, and by thy words thou shalt be condemned" (Matthew 12:36-37).

"This will take place on the day when God will judge secrets of men by Christ Jesus" (Romans 2:16). In other words person will be judged by only secret thoughts, without evil action and loyal relation with Jesus. It was one of the most difficult test during the Judgment because Jesus was God and Judged and He know man's most hidden secret desires even before it's created.

Forth was the Book of Public Works: "He will be rewarded each person according to what he has done" (Matthew 16:27). In this class of people gathering politicians and creative individuals who by their mental capability made something sufficient like books, buildings, music, statues and others. The Judgment of this individuals will be most strictly. Point is that God demands from talented man more than from ordinary man, because, first of all just they have been incarnated God's icon. That is why requirement from them will be double. May be happened situation when uneducated collective farmer or communist fabric worker will deserve the paradise and supper erudite Nobel Prize Laureate, the hell.

In the end God Jesus solemnly will open the Book of life and to look down. This Book summarized given individuals whole life and made conclusion. The Author of every these calculations will be Jesus Christ himself and no one other. Just He keeps into His mind billion's and billion's peoples personal information. Jesus brain will have some thousand terabyte memory might. He will be the most biggest information processing system in the world. He will know every living and death individuals biography every secret aspects. He knows very well who "ate their own dung and drunk their own piss."

If Jesus does not find given person's name in the list of Book of Life, He will announce: "Departed from me, you are cursed, into the eternal fire prepared for the devil and his angels. For I was hungry and you gave me nothing to eat. I was a stranger and you did not invite me in. I needed cloth and you did not cloth me. I was sick and in prison and you did not look after me." (Matthew 25:41&42). If some one dear and rejected Jesus accusations with the word:

"O Lord! when I did see you hungry or thirsty or a stranger or needed cloth or sick, or in prison, and did not help you?"

“I tell you the truth, whatever you did not do for one of the least of those, you did not do for me. So “I never know you..., depart from me.” added Jesus in the end. (Mathew 25 : 44&45).

Or on the contrary Jesus will say “follow me.”

Person who by Jesus have been rejected will have sent into so-called “Goat Department” and will got goat’s passport and visa into the Hades. This is Greek name of the hell.

Dante Alighieri in the “Divine Comedy” vividly explained hell’s gradations and variations. From this chef-d’oeuvre we learned that in the hell exist very difficult, most suffer and dark places where even light is dark and black is more dark, and there are comparatively easy places. It depend what kind “dung” have ate the Gentile origin given individual, during their life. Divine Court deliberately and fundamentally will have investigated given person’s any softening circumstances and then will have announced verdict what kind “Hell Visa” he got from Jesus administration. The most important criteria to find out the appropriate lodge in the hell is how charged Gentile served Jewish nation during their whole life. It is known that “when the messiah come every Jew will have 2800 slaves” (Simon Hadarsen, fol. 56-D), but if Gentile even one time abused the Jews he immediately will go into down level of Hades-Hell. Thus the Jews try be dominant not only current, but everlasting life too.

Individuals who are not circumcised will be dropped into pity situation. No one can help them. They will not had permission even to registered into God’s list of life. Unsercumsized person absolutely have not chance for Salvation. For example instead of frying on the pan where he would permanently roasting, he will be subject of coupling for everyone or will have walked with awl into their gonads. Never mind he during whole life diligently served the Jews or not he as uncircumcised perdic man definitely goes into the most down levels of perdition, but circumcised Gentile, even moderate criminal have chance going into comparatively easy place as Jewish servant.

During Judgment may be most brave and “creative” individual will announce to God:

“My Great Lord! Excuse me, but I never have heard about God’s law about circumcise...How can I found guilty? ...Many people even don’t know what is circumcise...Your fervent followers Christians never made circumcise...” and so on and the like.

Jesus with sad voice will explain this gay what great meaning has act of circumcise, that unknowing does not get rid any person from responsibility. Then Jesus show him their mighty circumcised dildo and will send him into “Goat Department”.

Thus the case of circumcise is uppermost important. It is partly blood covenant with God and the round ring of foreskin is a conformation of Eternal Seal with God. Mortal's without circumcised have not right be into heaven. Such will be Jesus Christ divine verdict.

Gentiles who get from Jesus order, like “Follow me my son,” will go into “Sheep Department” and get passport and may be working visa into paradise. They will be friend servants for Jewish nation into heaven, where all saved the Jews will be live,

Sheep-Goats Judgment and nation's sorting-punish proceedings will happen after the Armageddon War, but before while Jesus destroy the Planet Earth.

Beside and parallel of Sheep and Goats Judgment automatically will happen so-called all nation's judgment. This judgment will happen on dark day. All the unsaved nations will gather before Jesus. It will be Jesus order. Zephaniah said “Therefore wait you upon me,... until the I may assemble the Kingdom” (Zephaniah 3:17)

What meaning has the concept of “all nations judgment?”

That is all non-Jewish origin nations judgment, which known under combine names “Goims,” Goy or Gentiles.” This multitude of people are predominantly Christians. They are remnants of people which after Rapture stay on the earth. They passed consequently Seven Years misfortune period, include Great Tribulation, religious, ethnic, the WWII and the Armageddon wars, in conjunction with Seven Seal, Trumpet and Bowls troubles (totally 21), during which million's and million's Gentiles perished and filtrated.

Judgment of nations is not easy process during which not only be sorted people into Sheep or Goat's groups, but additional will be counted how much sheep and goat belong to one or another nation and by these databases and certification will arrange nation's final judgment.

By Jewish tradition and literature “Gentile” nation's divine trail will be done accordance to how they treat Israel and Jewish diaspora in different time of history. Because of this Judgment often called as “Semitic Judgment.” The Judge pays attention how given nation honor the Jews. If they respect the Jews they will be sheep and on the contrary,

if they ignore Jewish traditions and even set up violence against them, in this case they will be gone into goats group.

The criteria to be sheep is simple. Nation should have personal covenant with Jewish God, with Great Lord Jehovah Sabbath. Nation should honor every Old Testament celebrations: Hanuka, Mitsva, Yom Kippur and many others. Keep and follow to Jewish calender, obedient to Mosaic Law, help Jewish nation better open their capability to rule the world, propagate Jewish traditions and try to be close and fervent friend for Jewish nation. But the most important demand is circumcised rite. circumcise is life is. No circumcise no life.

But what about the "Goat Nations?" Where they will go?

There is no doubt that whole goat nations will have sent into Hides, apparently in the apartments of hell, where they will suffering for a while and definitely will have cast into the Lake of Fire.

Hear arose big question:

We are Christians, but belong to different nations and religious sects. We are Gentiles, but we are under our Jewish Messiah, Jesus Christ safety wing. He is from the house of David. He is the "Lion From the Tribe of Judea". We also under Jesus Christ father's our Creator's control. He is also the God of Abraham, Issac and Jacob. They are our Patriarchs. So as Jesus followers we are involved into the Jews interior and exterior circles. If it is so why exists huge dark and forbidden "gap" between Israel and Christendom? Gap is so sophisticate that many noble learners who made attempt find right way among them gasp out their life and without answer died. Why?

Present time Christians not counting themselves as flowers of Jewish sect as once their ancestors counted. They emulate Jewish God and Saints, history and wisdom, but they accept Israel as "Jewish house of Israel" and do not accept themselves as part of "house of Israel".

A huge legion of dark religious activists with demonic spirits, blocked and forbidden access to truth and change the Bible, remove from them whole indents, chapters and meaning of contents. Majority of Christian inhabitants are zombify, especially in Orthodox countries, where general and religious education are very politicized and serve dominant classes. This huge group of Christians are absolutely unable to see right direction. They are impotent to see where is beginning and where is end. Most tragically is that they don't want to see the truth, but if you don't make attempt to find the truth you have not future.

The truth is that we all started a surviving trip back into Israel's past history. We make attempt to try find our root place for correctly predict future days. Our journey in this twist pathway will be long and difficult. Not every one and every nation will pass this way. It is not way for fanatics and slaves. Only free and brave man, Jehovah Sabbath real son can unite with Israel. They will be few, but cream part of crops.

"Scattering" Christians sorting and gathering prepossesses will be very ambitious but necessary. Christian tribes means Messianic tribes and will be very natural if at last the name "Christian state" has transformed from name into reality and gain truth content. The leader and guide in this way will be Jesus Messiah himself. He will show to everyone the truth way. Some one will go into the New Jerusalem and others will go in the way into Hides.

Great Ezekiel noted "A dark and cloudy day is coming" (Ezekiel 34:12). It will be time of nations judgment. Truth believers will need to stay very close with their Shepard of Israel "Lets us get to know his voice (John 10:4)

Every Christian tribes and individuals which spiritually united with Israel with Jesus Messianic rule will elevated into heaven. The rest people will stay on the earth and take participation into last drama of mankind which is known as the End Times events or Seven Years catclysms.

The Apostle John taught that "the Father judge no man, but hath committed all judgment unto the Son" (John 5:22). "The Son, in turn, will call upon others to assists in the judgment. The Twelve who were with Him in His ministry will judged the twelve tribes of Israel (Matthew" 19:28; Luke 22:30).

At the Final Judgment we will inherit a place in the kingdom for which we are prepared. The scripture teach of three kingdoms of glory-the celestial kingdom, the terrestrial kingdom, and the terrestrial kingdom (See D&C 88:20-32).

The Church of Jesus Christ of Later Days Saints diffidently clear explained the ways we can choose to live our mortal lives. Church explained that our choice will determine which kingdom we are prepared for. We learn from this revelation that even members of the Church will inherit different kingdoms because they will not be equally faithful and valiant in their obedience to Christ. The following are the kind of lives we can choose to live and the kingdoms our choices will obtain for us.

From the scripture we also learned that there are three kingdoms of glory in heaven. The Apostle Paul mentioned that he know a man who was “caught up to the third heaven” (2 Corinthians 12:2). Paul named two of the kingdoms in heaven: “There are heavenly bodies and earthly bodies., but the glory of the heavenly is of one kind, and the glory of the earthly is of another. There is one glory of the sun, and another glory of the moon, and another glory of the stars; for star differs from star in glory. So is it with the resurrection of the dead. What is sown is perishable; what is raised is imperishable.” (1 Corinthians 15: 40-42).

Celestial is the highest, heavenly kingdom, and the terrestrial lower, the earth kingdom. Through latter-day revelation we learn that the third kingdom is the telestial kingdom. (D&C 76:81.)

We also learn that there are three heavens or degrees within the celestial kingdom (D&C 131:1.)

Those who inherited the highest degree of the Celestial Kingdom, who become gods, must also have been married for eternity in the temple (D&C 131:1-4.) All who inherit the celestial kingdom will live with Heavenly Father and Jesus Christ forever (D&C76:62.)

By some Christians and especially Mormons point of view all people who have lived on the earth can have an equal opportunity to receive the fulness of the gospel and the ordinance of salvation so they can inherit a place in the highest degree of celestial glory.

Second is Terrestrial kingdom. These are they who rejected the gospel on the earth but afterward received it in the spirit world. These are honorable people on the earth who were blind to the gospel of Jesus Christ by the craftiness and cunning of black priesthood. These are also who received the gospel and testimony of Jesus but then were not sufficiently valiant to finishing with good deal. Mormons think that this category of people will be visited by Jesus Christ but not by our Heavenly Father. (D&C 76:73-79.)

Third is Telestial Kingdom. There will live people who did not received the gospel or testimony of Jesus either on earth or in the spirit world. They will suffer for their own sins in hell until after millennium. When they will reselected. “These are they who are liars, and sorceres, and adulteres, and wrongdoers, and whosoever loves and makes a lie.” These people are as numerous as the stars in heaven and the sand on the seashore. They will be visited by the Holy Ghost but not by the Father or son. (D&C 76:76-88, 103-6,109.)



Several people after death will be live in so-called outer darkness. These are they who had testimonies of Jesus through the Holy Ghost and know the power of the Lord but allowed Archangel Satan to overcome them. They will not have a kingdom of glory. They will live in eternal darkness, torment, and misery with satan and his angels forever. (D&C 76:28-35,44-48.)

Such will be Sheep and Goats Judgment's some main consequences.

## TEN DISAPPEARED TRIBES OF ISRAEL

Abraham, Isaac, Jacob and Moses are collectively known as the Patriarchs of the Jewish nation. They are four major figures of Torah, the first five books of the Bible. In these five books are attempt discovered and deeply understand heart and souls of God and the importance to fight against pagan religious.

Because of circumstance one Patriarch, Jacob was forced to fight against supernatural being which was the angel of God. Therefor soon Jacob was called "Israel," which means as "Fighter with God." (Genesis 32:24-30).

Jacob-Israel had 12 sons and their decedents common name were the "Children of Israel" or "House of Israel." The twelve sons of Israel are: Judah, Benjamin, Reuben. Simon, Issachar, Zebulon, Gad, Asher, Dan, Naphtali, Manasseh, Ephraim. Their decedents created 12 Jewish tribes. The first two: Judah and Benjamin created an ancient country Judea, the other ten tribes united in the Kingdom of Israel.

Ancient kingdom of Israel with capital city Jerusalem had been under David's and Solomon's rule and was five million inhabitants homeland. In 933 b.c. the kingdom of Israel by political reason divided into two kingdoms: the North Kingdom of Israel and the Southern Kingdom of Judea. Isralities formed their capital in Samaria, and Judea kept their capital in Jerusalem. These two Jewish kingdoms remained separate states more than two hundred years and often fought against one another.

Ten tribes out of the twelve belong to the Northern Kingdom of Israel and the rest two Jewish tribes belong to the Southern Jewish Kingdom of Judea. Several centuries later the descendants from the Southern Kingdom living two tribes Roman administration began to called "Jews" and their territory "Palestine." Thus Palestine and Judea are one and same place. There capital was Jerusalem.

In 722 b.c. the Assyrians conquered the Northern Kingdom of Is-

rael where 10 Jewish tribes lived. Assyrians were one of the effective, aggressive and brutal fighters in world history. In order to assure that conquered territories remained serenely they forced native inhabitants replaced in other parts of the Assyrian Empire. First of all they relocated representatives of upper class than all inhabitants. Later centuries Assyrians experience successfully used Babylonians, Russians and the Soviet Union's rulers. They by the political purposes pursue the practice of migration the whole nations.

Thus when Assyrians conquered Israel they forced the ten Jewish tribes to scattered throughout their empire. Why they drove all ten Jewish tribes out no one knows.

Assyrians did not settled Israilites in one place, but distributed them in different places and they did not go back to Israel. Such action against Israels ten tribes created Jewish diaspora which means "scattering."

By legend Assyrian solders drove out Israel's ten tribes through the formidable River Sambatyon which flowed before fearsome mountain of darkness, behind which ten Jewish tribes probably dissipated. They scattered to the four corners of the planet, but did not vanished in history. From there stay only legend that once they been and now they are not.

So fulfilled prophet Amos prediction that by some goal which is unknown to us, God said: "... I will command, and I will sift the house of Israel among all nations, like a corn is sifted in sieve, yet shall not the least groan fall upon the earth." (Amos 9:9).

Thus Jewish nation scattered in the whole world. In the same time in the all over the wide globe against the Jews had began great chase. Moses had written about this: "Then Lord will scatter you among all peoples, from the one end of the earth to the other... and among those nations you shall find no rest: ... your life shall hang in doubt before you; you shall fear day and night, and have no assurance of life," (Deuteronomy 28: 64-64).

Thus ten Jewish tribes vanished after they crossed the formidable River Sambation. No one knows the location of this river. Some scholars think that this mystic river is either the Danube, Dnipper, Don or even Euphrates, but anyway by Jewish tradition after river must be "Maintain of Darkness." They must be either Carpathia, the Caucasus or Alps. There are not other mountain regions in nearby.

By other information Jewish ten tribes disappeared in the place of Arzareth in the Black Sea area, which at that time was known as Scythian Sea. In ancient time Black or Scythian Sea reckoning as the “edge of the world.”

The Jews remaining in Israel lost contact with these uprooted the Jews, and in the consecutive years they seemed to vanish without trace. What remains today of the Jewish nation is descended from the two tribes that constituted the Southern Kingdom of Israel, which known as Judea.

Thus in the Old Testament mentioned Israel with its inhabitant-ten tribes by some unexplainable reason disappeared without trace. This old state not existed at present time. In Old Testament mentioned Judea is modern days Israel with descendants from Benjamin and Judah tribes. There for modern days Israel is not old Israel, with the view of his old ten tribes were scattered in the world and lost, but it is old Judea’s descendants. Old Judea revived as modern day’s Israel.

The Talmud is indicates that who loses one soul it is as if he has lost the whole world. Jewish nation lost ten tribes and there were “Huge tears that did not heal.” But unpredictable God’s way.

Speculations about the ten disappeared Jewish tribes first took place among the Jews, but soon Christians as well think about this. By some Christian concept no nation in the world not be blessed without intermediate of Israel. Scripture vividly indicate that” without Israel we found have neither redemption nor salvation...Israel was to rule over other nations,” (Deutoronomy15:6). That means only one: the Jews must maximum widespread their presence and influence in the world before Jesus Christ Second Coming. Without the Jews will not be possible Jesus Christ Second Coming, because Jesus one of the main mission of this visit will be Jewish nation’s totally Salvation from Evil One.

By God’s initiative “Israel formed a multitude of nation,” (Geneses 17:4-6). And the main slogan of Jesus in the first minutes of his “Glorious Appearing” will be: “Come out...My people... you must escape from Babylon,” (Revelation 8:4).

Chapter 49 of Geneses counted and described the twelve man-child of Jacob who become the heads of Israel’s twelve tribes. Some scholars thoughts that by Jacobs verbal description we can draw up many modern nations characters. For example:

1. The tribe of Reuben is the modern days Switzerland as country with dignity and power like Reuben.

2. The tribe of Simon is Germany, which has inclination to rudeness and violence.

3. The tribe of Levi also has cruel character. They become the father of all Jewish tribes and proportionally had been cast among them.

4. The tribe of Zebulon is modern days Spain, Portugal and Catalans, but not Basques. "They become a heaven for ships."

5. The tribe of Issachar is present days Poland, Czech, Slovakia and the Ukraine. They are like "strong donkey, lying down among two Borden...bow bend and become slaves." With the view of these hints we can imagine that they live among Germany and Russia and serve them.

6. The tribe of Dan are Australia and Scotland. They will provide justice for his people as one of the tribes of Israel. They are serpents, which bites horses heels so that riders shall fall down.

7. The tribe of Asher is France which "...food will be rich; he will provide delicacies fit for a king"

8. The tribe of Naphtali are Sweden, Norway and Finland. They are beautiful deer.

9. The Tribe of Joseph "...is a fruitful vine...near the spring, whose branches climb over a wall. With bitterness archers attacked him; they shot at him with hostility. But his bow reminded steady, his strong arms stayed limber, because of the hand of the Mighty One of Jacob, because of the Shepherd, the Rock of Israel."(Genesis 49:32-34).

Joseph's two sons Ephraim and Manasseh become the heads of the two tribes.

1. The tribe of Ephraim is the USA.

2. The tribe of Manasseh is the Great Britain.

10. Tribe of Gad is nations of the Caucasus. They "...will be attacked by band of raiders (Gimmerians and Skyphians from the North and Armenians and Parthians from the South) but he will attack them at their heels."

11. The Patriarch Jacob indicated that every "Child of Israel" would bow down before Judah. Because Judah is the "Lion of the Judea" and "the scepter will not depart from Judah." In the time of King David and Solomon every Jewish tribes lived in the Kingdom of Israel. Later Judah with Benjamin constructed Judea. The tribe of Judah with tribe of Benjamin is present time Israel.

12. The tribe of Benjamin incarnated every twelve Jewish tribes, especially ten tribes which were lost. "Benjamin is a ravenous wolf; in

the morning he devour the pray, in the evening he divides the plunder.” (Genesis 49:27).

The lost Jewish tribes decedents trace we find not only in the West but in the East, especially along the Silk Road. It is possible that information is legend but any way it might to been exist.

Jewish population live into every part of the land. Their well planed and convenient settlements, some times with battlements in fact been strongholds of commercial centers. They always located only in the busy cross-roads. The Jews live in the world's every economical-strategical places. If in a given country the Jews not live this fact crystal clear indicated that in this country's government's political-economical and living standards is on zero level. And on the contrary, If in the country existed prosperous Jewish community that would a clear evidence that this country moving in correct direction.

More than 1000 years before Arabs conquest the Jews lived in flourished communities throughout the Mediterranean Sea, especially in the North Africa coastal area. They created energetic trading communities and well contributed to the commercial, economical, and cultural life in the towns where they lived.

Relations among the Jews were unique. Every Jews were decedents from the Patriarch Abraham. They had one covenant before God, one religious and one fate. Jewish origin man in the face of Jew see only friend, mate and supporter as among simple individuals as well as among state's and cleric officials. It is common, ordinary Jewish character. Due this every Jew individual easily moved in the world, everywhere there are Jewish communities which always help and supported their compatriots commercial, political religious and cultural activity. In the same time “...he (the Jews) should not press his fellow (Jew) for payment... the foreigner (Gentile) you press for payment (Deuteronomy 15:2-3). and “...if Goy (Gentile ) killed a Goy or a Jew he is responsible, but if a Jew killed a Goy, he is not responsible” (Tosefta, aboda Zana), also “A Jew may rob a Goy, he may cheat him or a bill which should not be perceived by him... and none of them become dishonest” (Schulchan Aruch, Choszen Hamispat, 348). Thus created the Jews special ethic code and exceptionism.

The Jews filled many occupations. In Mesopotamia area they been excellent farmers, cattle raisers and herdsmen. In Egypt they been street trades and hotels owners. In Germany and China they successfully co-

operated with slave traders. In their homeland Israel, Spain and in the North Africa they were wine and oil growers. In Italy they been weavers, garment and jewelry makers, usurers and bankers, actors, bakers, and merchant mariners. They were equally active as agricultural and as town dwellers.

In historical annals the Hyksoses some time known as "People From the Sea." This warlike people occupier Egypt in about XV century b.c. There is a rather believable version that Hyksos tribes were either Armenians or the Jews. This version also accommodated to the biblical story about the Jews earliest emigration and lodging in Egypt. In ancient Egypt lived about one million Jews out of country's seven million inhabitants.

Jewish origin merchants monopolized every ancient countries economy. The Jews controlled almost 100 percent Egypt's economy. Almost every Pharaoh had deep debts against the Jews and that circumstance probably was one of the reason that the Jews kicked out from Egypt. This epoch-making event more known by its biblical name "exudes."

Jewish nation lived and took active participation in every sphere of life into ancient world's, other prominent nations "Phoenician Empire's" life. These talented people by nature were military well organized, tolerant and democratic by character. Every inhabitants of this cutting-edge technical country lived healthy and wealthy, including the Jews who felt in Phoenicia as in their own home. In Phoenicia the Jews set up many merchant companies. There lived lot of traders, estimators, negotiators, counters, polyglots and seamen. Every these professions were needful in Phoenicia and were accustomed by the Jews.

Phoenicia Empire was 100 percent maritime empire. Phoenicians first in the world created ABC and sufficiently make easy every aspect business and daily life. This country had best in the world military and merchant fleet. There is extensive reputable evidences that Phoenicians arranged marine travel around the globe. Phoenicians claimed that they are founder the first civilization in the world and happened it 30.000 years B.C. This people come from somewhere, stay alive, created great country and had contact with that times every people, include Afghanistan.

Phoenicians had known more about geography and earth spherical form than Romans and Greece. They spoken almost in the same

language as the Jews and that is why some researchers thought that the Jews and Phoenician-Canaanite Semitic people are one and the same people and this circumstance probably played some roles to explain why, where and when disappeared Jewish tribes.

By and large Phoenicians colonization in different part of the Mediterranean Sea basin was also Jewish colonization. Iberia Peninsula's Jewish community come out from Carthage, capital of Phoenicia and we can assume how great country was Phoenicia were the Jews played so important role. Later times Roman Empire's recalcitrant nemesis Carthage city state almost been Jewish state. Lets take a look ahead. If Hannibal had won his war against Rome and he been very close to do this, that would have been the foundation of the new West Civilization and we would live not in Roman, but in Carthaginian Civilization, which almost had been Jewish Civilization's world dominance.

Ancient world's other superpower state where the Jews played more than sufficient role was the Parthia Empire. Famous Jewish origin Litinize historian and great worrier general Flavius Josephus (37-100) A.D. in his fundamental book "Jewish Antiquity" notes that the "Jews had massive population in Asia, especially in the Parthia Empire."

Parthia Empire in many cases is forgotten empire. It existed during 476 years, from 250 b.c. till 226 A.D. The Parthia Empire owned territories from ancient and present times Armenia, Iraq, part of East and South Georgia, present Turkey, East part of Syria, also territories from Turkmenistan, Afghanistan, Tajikistan and big part of Central Asia, Pakistan, Kuwait, Saudi and the Gulf coastal countries: Bahrain, Qatar and UAE.

The Parthia Empire's main nation Parthians physically were Scythians relatives. In early centuries this nation lived in the present day Russia's South steps. By cultural Parthians belonged to a Semitic group of nations. They used Semitic ABC and spoke in Aramaic Language which at that times was the main language in the Middle East. Later time Aramaic had been become the state language in Judea. Aramaic was Jesus Christ and his contemporaries every day spoken language. By our conjecture in the vast territory of Parthia Empire very likely lived and found shelter many representatives of Ten Disappeared Jewish Tribes. They played active role in every aspect of empire's life. De facto Parthia Empire like Phoenicia also had been Jewish Empire and its first capitals name for a long time was Isaac.



Parthia Empire's Jewish origin merchant companies had wide opportunity to penetrate into empire's very distant places, include Afghanistan and the North China. From there Jewish merchants and industrialists controlled financial and in many cases political life of Parthia Empire. As a result in every corner of Parthia the Jews left sufficient vestiges of being.

Supposedly that the Jews did not live in undeveloped or poor countries. They are so-called "super accurate indicators." If given country has flourish Jewish community, this country sooner or later will gain high level of living standards. And on the contrary, If country have not the Jews population that is vividly fact that this country will not have perspective for development. Same we can say about Parthia. This country was prospering, rich and mighty empire, with very high technological and educational level. Here the Jews feel as fishes in the deep water. Parthia almost become Jewish country, whose foreign and domestic policy was very appropriate for the Jews. At that time Parthia was unrepeatably Rome Empire's only one opponent. The Jews also were Rome nemesis and have common interest with Parthians against Rome.

The Parthia ancient superpower fell down at 226 A.D. When creak down so great country in the world always happened big geopolitical changes. Accelerated nations migration and created new political unions. The inhabitants of defeated Parthia Empire, the Jews and the non-Jews were shattering in different directions. Millions Jews and Gentiles enter into the nearby located Caucasus, Transcaucasus and settled there.

The old Caucasus always was a shelter of pursued nations. The Caucasus geographical location and mountain labyrinths helped many nations save themselves against followers. The Ten Disappeared Jewish Tribes shadow indicated that part of them probably entered in the Caucasus. They were settled there in different places and in different time. By some biblical scholars opinion, the Caucasus for the Jews become habituate place.

Greek historian Strabo indicated that in the old Georgia Kingdom Iberia lived many nations. They had spoken in six languages: Georgian, Hebrew, Choresmian, Aramaic, Greek and Armenian. The capital of the Iberia Kingdom Mtskheta's downtown almost belonged to Jewish settlers. An archaeological excavations indicated that the Jews were one

of the oldest inhabitants of this city. When in 314 years A.D. St. Nino came from Jerusalem through Capadokia into Iberian's city-castle Urbnisi for agitate Christianity in the East Caucasus, she had spoken in Aramaic and Hebrew. At that time these languages were Jewish settlers common languages and Iberia Kingdoms other citizens also used it. The Hebrew was Iberia Kingdom's second and main commercial language.

Thus the Jews lived in Georgia more then 26 centuries and are only one nation who had not made problems for Georgians. They alone have made more positive for Georgia then every other nations together, partly include Georgians too.

The Jews have sufficient trace in the Caucasus history. the East Georgia Kingdom Iberia ruled by Parnavasiani Royal Dynasty. Some scholars think that the name of the East Georgia Kingdom "Iberia" was diverted from Semitic root "Eber," which means "Father of all Hebrews."

Georgian tradition notes that Parnavasiani Dynasty come out from the decedents of the great Jewish King David. This claims are not original idea. The shepard origin Jewish King David was many royal dynasties head. By some theories David's descendants ruling up separate scattered groups of Lost Ten Tribes of Israel. This people probably have been dispersed in the Eurasia mainland for the most part from the Caucasus to India. Some researchers think that the West Georgia inhabitants Adjarians and Gurulians are the Jewish tribes relatives. By believable information among Gurulians until the middle of the 19<sup>th</sup> century had existed circumcised ritual.

In the same time Strabo talks and written about the East Georgians (Iberians) as kinsman people of Scythians. They once were the title nation of Parthia Empire and lived in vast territories from the East European Plateau till Afghanistan. There decedents are Ossetisians, which still comfortably live in the North Caucasus.

Some historical documents confirmed that the 2<sup>th</sup> century b.c. the whole Transcaucasia were a very safety and comfortable place for the Jews. When Arabians conquered the part of Caucasus-Iberia and Dagestan they found large Jewish communities, who had excellent relation with the different Caucasian nations. Some present days the Caucasus Jews community are exotic reminder of the Jews vast and reach diaspora. Such are the Caucasus mountain Jews-Tatis who lived in remote villages and rocky ridges in the East Caucasus areas surrounding

the Western shore of the Caspian Sea. Some Tatis claimed that their origin going back to the destruction of the First Temple.

People who came from the obliterate Parthia Empire and beginning live in the Caucasus did not stay here forever. Beyond the Caucasus mountain Jewish people with the part of Caucasians took participation for creation the important Khazar Qaganate (kingdom).

Khazar Qaganate (kingdom) may be was one of the most amazing events in the world history. It was have collectively united powerful, warlike Turkish tribes and Jewish nations. In the 5<sup>th</sup> century A.D. they created medieval Turkic-Jewish Kingdom where jointly began to live and develop two languages with different roots. One language was illiterate and other may be the world's most high literate. One nation was Shamanistic faith and other was strictly monotheist, one people were nomadic and other supper urban.

This hidden state had existed almost eight centuries. It was established in 448 A.D. and disestablished in 1048 A.D., but by inertia shadow of Khazaria rich 13<sup>th</sup> centuries A.D. and than sank into history.

In it's most high orbit Khazaria Empire located and controlled vast territories among the Black and Caspian (Khazar) Seas, include part of the Caucasus and most part of Central Asia. Khazaria had good geographical location and successfully control the South, East and West sides of his country. The most weak position state has from the North where located new emerging political star-Kievan Rus, future pretender for dominance in the Eurasia.

At that time Europe was almost empty, undeveloped, inroad and dark place. Around Khazaria Empire there were a lot of nomadic tribes. In the background Khazaria looked as light house, where connected trade lines from the West and from the East. Khazar Qaganate had an advance government structure, numerous prosperous traders and well trained regular army. Khazaria temporary halt and stoppage the Arabs invasion. For example they could rebuff Muhammadanism in the ancient Caucasus city Derbant.

Khazar Qaganate was one more clear example where the Jewish population lived and activating prosperously. In Qaganate was an atmosphere of justice and tolerance. It was country's rulers official domestic and foreign policy. Khazaria Empire was the homeland of many persecuted people who from different places gathering here. Every progressive and inquisitive individual found in Khazaria a lot of oppor-

tunity for activity. Khazar's capitals: Balunjar and Atil were full with different languages spoken people.

At about 740 A.D. Khazar's ruler Bulan had converted into Judaism. This cornerstone event did not occur immediately. When the King Bulan decided to chose religion, he for a long time consulted and disputed with Arab mullah, Christian priest and Jewish Rabbi. Bulan analysis relation among Islam, Christianity and Judaism and conceived that worlds main and most attractive religious was Judaism, which is the basement of every religions. The king, his court and all members of Khazars tribes baptized into Jewish religion. After Bulan, Khazaria's every next kings had Jewish names: Zachariah, Benjamin, Aaron and David.

Step by step Turkic origin Khazarians from nomadic nation transformed into sedentary and well educated, traveler and prosperous traders nation. In Khazaria democratic elements was one step higher then neighbor and far located countries. The supreme court of Khazaria consisted of seven judges: 2 the Jews, 2 Christians, 2 Muslims and one person was Heaten-Shaman. This peacefully and strange union of the Jews and Turkic nations was great example for future.

Sometimes a person's role and his decision in history leave notable trace. King Bulan's conversion from Shamanism into Judaism show that leader can accelerate or brake down historical processes. This act can made Khazaria an advanced country at that time. He gave us a great example of national tolerance.

Khazaria located on the important trade route connected Europe and China. On this way, also many other prosperous merchant cites include Samarkand and Bukhara, were seated. Alongside whole route numerous Jewish traders big settlements existed. Between 200 b.c. and 1000 A.D. many Jewish traders from Central Asia and refuges from Parthia Empire had settled in China. That times China capital Kaifeng which was the starting point of Great Silk Road had existed Judaic section were lived and work 3000 Jewish merchants, interpreters and mediators.

Khazaria's well being and financial prosperity was not enough to keep the country's safety. Before long in the sky of Khazaria gathering the black clouds. The history is going in its own way.

Soon for Khazar Kingdom appeared most aggressive and danger nemeses - "Kievan Russ Principality," whose rulers were Vikings. Soon this political union had began to play a dominant role in the East Euro-

pean Plateau and surrounding areas. The Kieven Rus was a serious adversary for the Khazar Empire. Time go by and question stand in dilemma form- Khazaria Empire or Kievan Rus Princedom. Together they couldn't existed. It was the beginning "stepping down" phase for Khazaria.

In 965 important political cataclysmic event accrued in this region of Eurasia. Great Prince of Kievan Russ Svyatoslave destroyed the Khazar Qaganate. The next period continued Khazaria's decline and the Jews lost contact with China. Khazaria as a state by rank of development was much higher than Kievan Russ. Khazaria was connector and the trader mediator among China and Europe. Kievan Rus can not play the same role, due not being the bargainer country by vocation. Even though the principality's rulers been Vikings the whole population of country had been agricultural laborers and barbarians. Khazaria's destruction was a step back for human history.

In 1016 Kievan Russ-Byzantine Empire's united expedition eventually exterminated the Khazar Kingdom. The Khazar Jews dispersed in Russia, Byzantium and the Mediterranean ports, also they moved in Poland, Hungary, Romania and jointed in these and other countries many Jewish communities. These events partly explain the origin of the East European Jews.

At the end of the 19<sup>th</sup> century, the majority of the world's Jews lived in Eastern Europe. These people were always there. They did not emigrated from some places else. This was there native land. These people were descendants of Khazar people which located in East Europe. These people because of centuries long migration from the North Israel, through Assyria and Parthia Empires, the Caucasus and Khazar Qaganate had weak connection with Holy Land and mostly considered as East Europeans. They spoke in Yiddish language. It was a sort of Creole language which Khazars developed and used in their trade and business dealing with Central Europe. The dependents of the Khazars are the Ashkenazim Jews of today. Some say that Yiddish is dialect of German language, but it is not right. The grammatical structure is different with Germans through half of the words are German origin.

After Bulan's and his followers prospering conversion into Judaism, same question spring up in the region's second ambitious political union, Khazaria's bloody nemeses Kievan Russ Principality.

Pagan tribal chieftain and Viking origin Vladimir in 980 A.D. become ruling prince of Slaves, headquartered in Kiev. One nice evening

after affluent diner he decided that country's better ruling was necessary appropriate religion. And Vladimir went to purchase an proper organized religion. Vladimir's possession Kievan Russ Principality, with its vast population was good target for baptism. According to ancient chronicles, Catholic and Orthodox missionaries had made often visits in Kiev. There also came religious people from Muslim Bulgarians which lived in the Volga River.

Muslim experts requested from Vladimir taboo against alcohol beverage and pork. It was unacceptable demands. Vladimir cordially announced that "drinking is the joy of the Russ." That is why Vladimir negated Islam.

Vladimir continued his religious shopping and sent emissaries to the Khazaria Qhanat where official religious was Judaism. Vladimir deeply studied the subject and than rejecting the Judaism. By his opinion, because of their unfaithful behavior the Jews lost Jerusalem and had been abandoned by God. This point of view was one of the main factor, why as we said above, Kievan Russ destroyed the Khazar Qaganate.

A last choice lay between Catholicism and Orthodoxy. Catholicism representatives were Germans. Vladimir didn't like Germans gloomy and boring churches. They had nothing to offer Vladimir and on the contrary he was exiting Constantinople's nice and noisy religious festivals. Because of this he decided convert Kievan Russ Principality into Orthodox Christianity. Today Russia Federation as Kievan Russ's maybe successor, belong to the is world's most powerful Orthodox Empire.

Thus Constantinople had won their religious hunt. Then Vladimir said in words often to be quoted:

"We know not whether we were in heaven or earth. There is no such vision nor beauty, and we do not know how to described it; we only know that there god dwells among men."

Around 986-8 Vladimir accepted the orthodox Christianity for himself and for his people. In the centuries come Slavs moved to East and formed the Russia Empire.

In connection of Slaves Baptize we can only guess that in the edge of the first millennium, in the hand of Prince Vladimir focused the fate of the world. if he had converted his people into Muslim faith today the whole world would been Muslims.

Parthia Empire and especially Khazar's Qaganate were great break-

through for Judaism. If Kievan Russ had converted like Khazaria into Judaism, soon the Kievan Russ-Khazar Qhanat's political and religious union would have been only one-Eurasia and world's dominance religion-Judaism and the Jews in the face of Judaism, automatically would be the nation which could be rule the world. But unpredictable is God's way. Judaism was very close to be the world's dominance religion, but lat step was not been so successful.

So if any one asks: had the Jews chance to be the world's absolutely master you can answer:

“Yes! They had great chance, but Prince Vladimir not thought so.”

Vladimir might have chosen Catholicism and thus one man would have changed the history and the political-religious map of the world. Catholicism would have been the World's only one Christian Religion and Orthodox religious after Ottomans invasion, might completely have disappeared, but so to speak, the “Holy Russia” save the Orthodox. Besides if Vladimir had got Catholicism would prevented fiercely religious wars in the medieval Europe and probably Muslims and Americans will be Catholics.

Finally as a result of Prince Vladimir's “religious shopping” and course and effects interconnections and developments, Russia separated from the Western Europe.

In Khazaria and partly in the Caucasus living huge Jewish population began settling into the empty territory of Europe and furnished European nations. Famous Flavius Josephus thought that Goths, Germans, Saxons, Vandals, Franks, formation as nations took participation Israel's Ten Lost Tribes.

Signs of Ten Lost Tribes, searchers notes in India, China, Afghanistan, Africa, North and South America. Shortly speaking in every places of our planet. In every aspect of human life we see the Israel's shadow and this is great secret of history.

In 1286 Marco Polo wrote about the Jews strong commercial and political unions in China. Jewish merchants played a leading role after the fall of the Roman Empire. They linked Frankish and China by land and Sea. Main trade commodities to China was furs, beaver skins, swords, slave girls and eunuchs. From China into Near East and Europe transported: cinnamon, spices, musk, camphor and others. The Jewish dealers traded honey, hides and fur to Tmutarkhan Principality and then through Constantinople to Marseilles, Valencia, Carthagen, Algiers and Tunis.

It is a not secret that the Jews are one of the most intelligent businessmen in the world history. The notable geographer and Traveler Ibn Khordabeh emphasized that regular Jew merchant spoke in Persian, Romanian, Arabic, Frankish, Spanish and Slavonic.

Speculation about what happened to those Lost Ten Tribes has been abounding, at first only among the Jews, then among Christians as well. Christian concept that the Jews must be spread throughout the world before the Jesus Christ Second Coming become very popular and taken place among many biblical experts mind.

Several countries supposedly have been inhabited by descendants of one, two, if not all, of the lost tribes. Many believed that the American Indian was descendant of them. Particular James Adair in his "History of the North American Indians" wrote that "American Indians are the descents from the Jews."

John Eliot, a missionary who preached the gospel to Indians, in 1649 wrote to Reverent Thomas Thorewgood in England that the American Indians were descendants of the Lost Ten Tribes of Israel. One year later Reverent Thorowgood published book "The Jews in America," where tried conformed that the Jews are the basement of American race. Among other early American leaders who shared this belief were Cotton Mather, Roger Williams, and William Penn.

Some American scientists over the years supports the idea that Indians are separated into different tribes similar to the Lost Ten Tribes, that they have many dialects, but one basic language.

One Indian group in particular has been cited for its remarkable connection with the Jews. Until 1836 Indian tribe Yuchi, lived in present day Georgia (USA) state's territory. Later they were forcibly resettled in Oklahoma. The Yuchi are physically and linguistically different tribe then other Indians. Many of their cultural habits had paralleled with Jewish traditions. They celebrated a festival very similar of the Jewish feast of Tabernacles, or Succoth, in which they live in cubicles for eight days with roofs open to the sky and covered only foliage and branches. The Yuchi tribesman, again like the Jews during Succoth, carry long branches and pursue a procession in which the branches are shaken. Wedding and marriage practices also show parallels.

The Yuchi women, for instance, are isolated from their husband s during their menstrual period. An item in "Newsweek" magazine of June



9,1975, notes that "Some American Indian folklore specialists think that customs, language and appearance of the Yuchi imply Jewish heritage. "The article goes on to say that" stone inscriptions unearthed in Tennessee and Georgia have been cited as evidence that the Hebrews journeyed to America from Palestine perhaps 3,000 years ago." By one legend they probably sailing under King Solomon banner 3000 years ago or maybe the Jews traveling all over Carthaginian's Fleet's hand.

Other evidence of this early Jewish Connection between New and Old Worlds comes from Columbian doctor of theology, father Miguel Santa Maria Puerta, who based on thirty years of research, claims that America was discovered thousands of years ago by the Jews.

A lot of Jewish Connections exist in Central and South America. For example, in Columbia huge stones with Jewish letters were found. Many other ethnographically and linguistically evidences indicated that America was discovered thousand's years ago by the Jews.

Father Miguel also states that the Chibchas Indians, who built up two rival states in Columbia, are descendants of the Jews. To prove this he has found Hebraic elements in their language in the names of villages and plants.

In July 7, 1974, Father Miguel exposed other evidence to proof his claims about the Jews Connection to America. In Europe published "The Point International Magazine" issued materials about how Father Miguel discovered jar which in ancient times the Jews used to keep letters and important documents. Father Miguel's jar has a three word Hebraic inscription and is similar to those which unearthed in Beer-sheba. The Jar comes from the small village of Chivata. Father Miguel says this is derived from the word "Shivat Zion," which come from the 126th psalms telling of "Returners to Zion:"

"He who goes out weeping,  
carrying seed to sow.  
Will return with songs of joy,  
carrying sheaves with him."

One jar, of course, does not make history. Jar could had been transported from the Middle East by a later travelers. But Father Miguel has other evidence. Letters well-defined in a stone discovered in the late sixteenth of 19<sup>th</sup> century in Southern Columbia are Hebrew, and since then Father Miguel has also found ten huge stones engraved with 22 Hebrew letters and words. By Magazines opinion third findings

“has brought credibility and interest to Father Miguel’s theories.” Ten lost Tribes of Israel is outside of human history, but existence lot of facts and documentary conformed evidences about close relationship among Cherokee Indians and Jewish nation.

By American Mormon’s opinion, they are followers of prophet Mormon, former prophet and than angel Moroni and Laminates and in the whole they are one of the Jewish disappeared tribes Ephremites descendants. Mormons are remnants of the house of Israel and also are direct ancestors of American Indians.

Another country whose inhabitants have been the subject of lost-tribe speculations is England. By “British Israelizm’s” followers opinion inhabitants of Ireland and Celts are descendants of the “House of Israel” and may be in the British islands found resting place exhausted for traveling and ordeal Lost Ten Jewish Tribes. This theory and like this thoughts were widely spread in Great Britain, the United States and also in British every colonial country.

Enough spread among peoples the point of view that nation of Armenia is descendant from the Jewish Lost Ten Tribes. The tradition of a Jewish origin in both religious and racial composition of Armenia had long existed; the Lost Ten Tribes were supposed to have found residence there.

Armenians like the Jews, Tutsi, Gypsy and some other nations have not aristocracy and serfs, peasants and other agrarian population as other nations have. Armenians are an urban dwellers. Among the Jews as well as among Armenians have favor advantage states ruling religious form. Armenians as well as the Jews have significant inclination to trade and usurer. They prefer live among other nations. Armenians have fantastic capability for advertisement. This is one hundred percent Jewish character and also indicates that these two nation have some kind relative connection.

By anthropological point of view Armenians are short-headed and their identical physical types belong to Tats-the Caucasus living the Jews. Predecessors of this people came out from the Southern Parthia Empire in 5-6<sup>th</sup> century b.c. and began to live in the East Caucasus as mountain Jewish nation.

The Jews have even lived in the Sahara as cave dwellers. According to the “Pectoral History of the Jewish People,” their settlements could be found in the stony ranges that form the part of the Atlas Mountains in

the North Africa. Some of them inhabited caves in mountain elevations; most lived "in a series of crater holes or stone labyrinth that are common in this volcanic region." Now they already resettled in Israel. They believe, they are descendants from captives, brought from Judea to the Atlas mountain by Titus after the destruction of the Second Temple.

When Jewish origin Italian, Kristopher Column under Spanish royal flag and ships going to search the new world, in his so-called "Admiral's Ship" were lived nine Jewish Talmudists and translators. Column thoughts that in India should be live representatives of Israels Ten Lost Tribes and linguists in this sphere would be necessary.

Truly, in India's state Kashmir, live people who keep Passover's traditions and have legends that they coming in India from Israel.

One of the interesting nation in India is Knanites. They are counting that are descendants of Canaanites and Phoenicians. Knanites speak an Aramaic language and used so-called an Aramaic Bible. We remind that Aramaic language in the time of Jesus Christ been Judea's state language.

In India there exist a group of people numbered few thousand and called themselves, as "bene-Israel" ( Son of Israel). These people have been living in Mumbai (Bombay) district, wearing India cloth and speaking in only for them understanding clandestine language. They claimed that they are descendants of the Jews who fled from Judea before the Maccabeus revolt in 175 b.c. and reach India by Sea. The newcomers receive from "host" country elements of cast system. They have been divided into two classes or casts. One cast's is named "white" and regards itself as real "Bene-Istaerl," The other cast is so-called, "black" and this group of people considered themselves as inferior.

Peoples another group in India is so-called the Jews of Cochin. They also follow the cast system. Even though Cochin were only thousand, they have three casts: the superior, which is called white, the middle, which is called brown, and the lower, which is called black.

Trace of ubiquitous of Israel tribes we found among Menashe's tribe, who also considered themselves as descendants of Jewish and live in Muamar and India."

"God's covenant race" vestige we see in China, where live representatives Chiang-Min's and Kaifeng's tribes. These people are skillful traders and believed, they are Jewish origin. We remand that in old China capital city Kaifeng in middle ages were vast Jewish community

which considered as business communities emissaries of Parthia Empire and Khazar Qaganate.

In Afghanistan live people who call themselves as “Yusufza,” which manes “children of Joseph.” Among Pashtunes also are popular tradition that the Jews had played notable role to formation of Pashtun’s culture.

In Pakistan and Afghanistan lived people which come here after Parthia Empire’s destruction. They have practice to make newborn’s circumcised in eight days and this custom does not come from Muslim belief.

There are many version that Ten Lost Tribe are ancestry of Scythian, may be father of Europeans. In ancient time Black Sea called as “Scythian Sea” and this territory was “edge of the world.”

The trace of Disappear Ten Tribes researchers looking in Central Asia, coast of Caspian Sea, in the middle part of Volga River, where lived “Tartars or Ten Tribes”.

Many version existence that the descendents of God’s chosen people have a deep connection with sink Continent of Atlantis, Mystical Lemuria, Kingdom of Ophin, Fictitious El Dorado, and the Holy Grail, aligns from the outer space.

The legend about Prester John also connected with Israel’s Lost Ten Tribes.

In 1163 in Europe rapidly widespread “Letters of Prester John.” In about one hundred manuscripts talk was began about Great Christian Patriarch and King, “Prester John.” This legendary king made victory upon Turkic aggressive tribes, which have been attaching the West part of Eurasia. Reportedly, Prester John was a descendant of three legendary mags which once visited baby Jesus in the cave of Bethlehem. The Prester John’s regular army made deep raid into Iran. His kingdom probably located somewhere among India, Central Asia and Ethiopia. According verbal and written traditions in his kingdom lived Israelis Lost Ten Tribes.

If we ensued historical events consequences and coincidences at that time in the Caucasus arose mighty Georgia Kingdom. Prester John and the King of Georgia, David the Builder is one and same person. Only one Christian king at that time, the King of Georgian, David the Builder could stop and deteriorated Turkish coalition army in Didgori and Tbilisi battles where attackers lost about 0.5 million worriers (Mate Urhaeli). In Georgia Kingdom there lived a very prosperous Jewish

population. Echo of these victories reverberated in Europe as Christian king Prester John's success.

Israel's Ten Lost Tribes sad history is many nations subject of deliberation. Many educated experts think about Eskimos, Estonians, Armenians, Berbers, Fins, Celts, Zulus relations and parallels with Jewish tribes. For example among specialists and searchers is very popular talk about Kurdish and Jewish ethnoses relation. Some scholars find out that these two nations for a long time lived together in Media and Parthia Empire and many events become common among them. It is notable that above said two people mostly belong to same group of blood.

Japan is yet another country where the lost tribes are said to have settled. This is the belief of a Japanese organization, called the Makuya Society (Makuya means "Tabernacle"). The members of this organization believe that Japanese are descendants, in part at least, from the Lost Ten Tribes. The society, founded in the middle of 19<sup>th</sup> century by Professor Abraham Ikuro Teshima and has strong feeling for Israel. Its members visit Israel, work in kibbutz, and show their friendship for Israel. Researchers found many ethnographic parallels among Japanese and the Jews.

Enough literature collected about Japanese, Peru Indians and Jewish relation. Many Japanese and Peru Indians traditional ceremonious indicate that ancient tribes of Israel came in Japan and Peru.

Three Royal houses: British, Scottish and Japanese genesis also touch Israel's Lost Ten Tribes.

Now lets remember legend about of Mongolian Messiah. By this legend one day the Most High descended from the heaven and began to rule the earth. Those Messiahs came in the face of Genghis Khan. In the time of Genghis Khan's ruling in the Mongolia Empire already lived representatives of Lost Ten Tribes and they took active participation to establish new order in the earth.

In medieval ages noted young Jewish activist, Talmudist and Rabbi Abraham Abulafia from Spanish city Saragossa going in Mongolia to try find Israel's Lost Ten Tribes. It was a Medieval Age's dark time. In Spain on a government level spread anti-Jewish pogroms. To save life, the Jews made a massive conversion from Judaism into Christianity. About 300.000 Jewish left Spain. Just that time young Rabbei Abulafia beginning live among Mongols and soon the young Talmudist way of life losing.

Probably the most fascinating of all are the Falashas or Black Jews of Ethiopia. Ethiopia is an ancient land which is several times mentioned in the Bible. Here lived so called, the “Falasha” which are black Jews from Ethiopia. The name Falasha, means “emigrant” in Ethiopia and symbolically indicated about their outside origin. By several determination their origins are obscure, but by some discovery they belong to one of the Israel’s Lost Tribe Dan. They themselves they believed that they are relatives from the Jews who came in Ethiopia 3,000 years ago from Jerusalem and were, in turn descendants of the Queen of Sheba and King Solomon. Although they are black, they think of themselves entirely as the Jews because original Jews are black.

Till last day’s Falasha keep their ancestress faith. They call themselves “Beta-Israel” (House of Israel). Estimates about the number of Falashas have ranged from half million in 18<sup>th</sup> century to 20,000 by recent estimate. In 1980-1990 from Ethiopia to Israel have been returned many thousand “Children of the tribe Dan.” The Israel and American governments mounted aliyah operations to evacuated people to Israel. These operations name were Moses and Joshua (1984), and Solomon (1991). By the end of 2008 Ethiopian descendants number in Israel were 120,000 people.

Some Christian researchers support popular idea that when will happen world’s climax event, and Ezekiel prophecy about WWII come true, includes Jesus Christ Second Advent, Israel’s Lost Ten Tribes will be with him.

No one knows that clandestine day, no angels, but God. Jesus said to them: “The time and occasions are set by my Father’s own authority, and it is not for you to know when they will be,” (The Acts 1:7). According of 1 Thessalonians 5:1-4, no man can know the day or our of Christ’s return. But when He will come “as a thief in the night”. In this divine day Jesus, as Jewish Messiah will be with his personal army guard, which will number 144 000. 12. 000 from each 12 Israel tribes include “Lost Ten Tribes”.

The point is that, God have special plan. His Heavenly Kingdom without the Jews lost sense. In the point of this in his kingdom must be live majority of Jewish nation although they rejected Jesus as Messiah.

View that the Jews are unique nation, which always are on the planets every important and necessary places, strengthen story about wandering Jew which had been created in the first century. Accord-

ing to this legend while Christ was carrying his heavy cross to Calvary-Golgotha He decided took a rest in one doorstep. The house owner Jew whose name was Agaspere feared charge from the Roman centurion-policemen and at once drove Christ away, crying out:

“Go hence! Go hence!”.

Jesus Christ, who may be very needed took a little breath before great test of put to death replied:

“I go, but you will roam the earth until I come again.”

The narrator of this legend show a seance of humor in the words of Jesus Christ. One of his last meetings with his disciples Jesus promised that He would come “soon.” The house owner Jew knows about this promise and was quiet. He thought that after Crucify and Resurrection Jesus come “soon,” and his roaming time will be short, but he made mistake. Jesus so-called “soon” already lasted 21 centuries and there is no guarantee that He came “soon.” The house owner Jew during this time was roaming around the world and his life became not attractive. He lived and have not to enjoy for life. He was very tired but not enough to drop down and dead for rest. His tortured life will be continued until Jesus come again and release him from the curse.

By another version when Jesus Christ picked up his cross and began walking towards the Golgotha one Jewish yawner bystander stuck him on the back and told him walk faster. For this evil act, God after Jesus Christ complaint condemn to the Jew to wander the world alone without friend and companion.

In other circumstances Jesus announced a very strange and debatable opinion “Verily I say unto you, there be some standing here, which shall not taste of death till they see the son of man coming in his kingdom” (Matthew 16:28). This announcement means only one occasion: some individuals will be tested by Christ. They will not die. They will not have right for rest, until Jesus Christ Second Coming.

By some information “Wanderer Jew” was found in New York, Charleston, Toledo, England, Germany, Estonia, Lithuania, Sweden, the Ukraine, Mambi and some other places.

As we observed, the state of Israel and the notion about “House of Israel” there are more than, as we saw on the first view. They are everywhere, especially in Europe. The “House of Israel” as an idea in the wide sense means the representatives of “planet’s special races” which lived in “planet’s special places.”

European nations step by step increased by number and formed present days Atlantic, Central, Eastern European and Scandinavian nations. They colonized North America, Australia and New Zealand. This people mostly gathering in the NATO military organization, Euro Union, the World Bank, International Olympic Comity and different other planetary structures. These nations formed the West economical system and holds the world's main economical and political levels. To-day the concept the "House of Israel" is almost an avatar white race and West Civilization and are mighty opponent of Gog-Magog's (Russia) "North and South coalitions."



## NEW HEAVEN AND NEW EARTH

We don't know who will win the Armageddon War. It is very inquisitive question. Christians believe that they will diffidently win and that is why in Christian literature conception of the "New Heaven and New Earth" is almost ready. Go to trail by yourself:

By God's plan the old world with their inhabitants after "Great White Throne Judgment" must be disappear and instead of it will have created so-called the New Earth and the New Heaven. The capital of the new world will be the "New Jerusalem."

The "New Jerusalem" will be house for ransomed, merited, blessed and esteem people without sin. How big will be the New Earth and the New Heaven we don't know. We can only guess that it will be much more bigger and infinite as present one. Main perpetrator of this plan should be Jesus Christ. Such is the New Testament's and Jesus Christ missions alpha idea on the earth.

About Jesus Christ Second Coming and consequently creation of the New World and the New Heaven had thoughts and analysis many ancient, medieval and present times prophets, searchers and thinkers. Among them been Isaiah, Tomazo Campanella and Tomas More. For example Prophet Isiah had wrote: "...I (God) created new heaven and new earth; and the former shall not be remembered, nor come in to mind. And I will rejoice in Jerusalem, and joy in my people; and the voice of weeping shall be no more heard in her, nor the voice of crying. There shall be no more thence an infant of days, nor an old man...for the child shall die an one hundred years old" ( Isaiah 65:17, 19&20).

Isaiah who declared God's opinion indicated that the new world will be belong to chosen nation the Jews and no other nation will live there. Isaiah wrote about this: "For as the new heaven and the new earth, which I will make, shall remains before me, saith the Lord, so shall your seed and your name remain" ( Isaiah 66:22 ). We should understand that the word "seed" has only one meaning "Jew."

Such was God's early plan about the New Heaven and the New Earth with the capital-city New Jerusalem. But later appeared comparatively newly appointed "hero" Jesus Christ who changed the New Jerusalem's heart and soul and orientation. Apostle Paul, Peter and several other Christian Saints thoughts that Jewish nation lost privileges. Now live in the mystic "New Jerusalem" want every Gentile nation's representatives, include my compatriots Georgians.

Jesus Christ earnest disciple Apostle Peter explain that in the "Day of Lord" the heaven will disintegrate in fire and the burning elements will melt, but our hopes are set on New Heaven and a New Earth which Jesus has promised us.(2 Peter 3:10-13).

So by Peter's opinion the old Heaven and the old Earth are going to be destroyed with fire and blood-and-guts heat, but instead the old world God promises a "New Heaven and New Earth" for us.

Is not the "New Jerusalem" just biblical symbolical view or real city it is? Is the "New Jerusalem" truth or subject of imagination?

We remember St. Augustine, who was colossal authority in early Christian period of time. He presented the "New Jerusalem" allegorically, in particular as City of God. Some evangelist thoughts that St. Augustine was compelled to announce that the idea of "New Jerusalem" was fantastic. The real reason was to avoid conflict with the Roman Emperor, because of replace the old world include Roman Empire and Caesars into New Jerusalem. Same opinion had some other ancient Christian scholars.

But Scripture executable reported about the "New Jerusalem" as real city which now existences in the Heaven awaiting appropriate moment for starting their mission. Because of this arose question about heavenly location of "New Jerusalem."

The Bible and some Christian exploration certainly recognize minimum three and even more heavens in the present constitution of things. Each heaven is ruled by appropriate angel.

For mankind the most nearest heaven is the First Heaven. It is lowest heaven, include earth atmosphere. Here fowls and other air inhabitant live. The First Heaven's ruler is Archangel Gabriel. Here are clouds, winds and rains. Close with earth is home of two hundred astronomer-angels which watch and observe the stars in the universe. These super educated angels and the planet earth inhabitants are under Archangel Satan's ruling. Gabriel does not interference into earth business and control only the First Heaven's earth atmosphere.

The Second Heaven is planetary heaven, the region of the sun, moon, stars, comets and asteroids. The ruler of the Second Heaven, is Archangel Raphael.

The Third Heaven is very important. By some opinion here is located Paradise and the Tree of Life as well as here have residence and throne our Great Lord Jehovah Sabbath. Just in the Third Heaven Apostle Paul in their famous vision seen Jesus Christ. "I know a certain Christian man who fourteen years ago was snatched up to the highest heaven...I repeated, I know that this man was snatched to paradise," ( 2 Corinthians 12:2&3). Here Christ as Priest-King sits upon the throne with His Father ( Zechariah 6:13), and where the glorious city stands awaiting the saints to enter into city and next events, such as Rapture, First and Second Death, Armageddon War. The Third Heaven's ruler is angel Anahel. By some information and tradition in the Third Heaven is special places where punished bad angels and torment wicked and evil ones.

The Fourth Heaven governance Archangel Michael. There is many evidences that this is the site where Heavenly Jerusalem, Holy Temple and Altar located. Hear also is the Tree of Life. Maybe hear located the "Heavenly Jerusalem."

The Fifth Heaven's ruler is Archangel Uriel. Here is a place of prison where live gigantic angels Gregoreis. They have had cohabitation with earthly women and as a result have created gigantic demons, which spread on the earth many evil things. Because of this angel Gregoreis was imprisoned.

The Sixth Heaven have two rulers, because it is domain of duality. Angel Zebulon rules in the night time and Sabbath rules in the day. Under Sabbath control lives seven group of angels. They are very bright, wonderful and enlightens. They love knowledge especially astronomy. Often guest here is Archangel Lucifer.

And at last, the Seventh Heaven's ruler is Prince Cassial. This is abode of divine court, with their super high rank angels Seraphims and Cherubs. These angels will be very active during the Dooms Day.

Thus the "New Jerusalem" at present time harbored in the Third or Fourth Heavens. By some notable biblical experts version this city has already received their first inhabitants, include 144,000 Saints, which God elected as their servants at the End Time. This are just 12,000 representatives from each of the Twelve Jewish Tribes.

By biblical scholars opinion mankind have two choice: the Eternal Hell or blessing live in the “New Jerusalem.” There is not other option.

More often than not, people want to live in the “New Jerusalem.” It is natural aspiration for mankind. Because of this every one is interested in what basement will be created the “New Jerusalem?” Which generation’s face will embracing the “New Jerusalem?” We are witness how fast has transformed the world. Only during last two generations the world changed fundamentally. Modern society is unfortunately a society of disease. We live in a world in which natural way of life is forgotten. Technological and social progress absolutely reform planets panorama. Thoughts about the “New Jerusalem’s” essence, destination and configuration periodically also changed.

So will New Jerusalem like Garden of Eden?

Or will like Singapore or New York?

Or will like desert, village or town?

Or will be there cars, trains, flying objects, dust and shadows, waist materials, sewage systems, roads and other communications and anything like this or life there will be absolutely unknown for us. And finally the most important among these questions will be size of heavenly city and probability number of it’s inhabitants.

The Bible teaches us that one day lot of people will live in this glorious city. May be idea about the “New Heaven and New Earth” will create when Apostle Peter sad that the heaven and the earth will be destroyed with fire and intense heat, but God promise a “New Heaven and New Earth” for us.

If Jesus Christ had very undecipherable announced about Gentiles living right in the “New Jerusalem,” Apostle Paul and especially Peter been more illegible in this field. Peter spoke, that “I now realize that it is true that God treat all man alike...Whoever fears him and does what is right is acceptable to him, no matter what race he belong to.” (Acts 10:34&35).

The “Book of Revelation” is more energetic in this field. Apostle John wrote:”... I saw a new heaven and a new earth. The first heaven and the first earth disappeared, and the sea vanished. And I (John) saw the Holy City, the “New Jerusalem” coming down out of heaven from God, prepared and ready like a bride dressed to meet her husband.” Revelation (21:1&2)

Thus if in the time of Isaiah the “New Jerusalem” belonged only to the Jews, later step by step the “New Jerusalem” became belonging almost only to Christians. If early Jerusalem had been the seat-place for the ancient Israel government, now the “New Jerusalem” would makes up the seat-place of only for Jesus Christ fervent followers.

The old Jerusalem with their sophisticate functions as religious, political and God’s “Sanctified and Holy” place, will be disappeared from the face of the earth.

About old Jerusalem Jesus Christ was very unhappy. He hoped that inhabitants of this city will recognize Him as only one true Messiah and they will accept His point of view about the Jews everyday life: such a morality, marriage system, free will’s choice, family obligations and others. But for Jesus surprised the Jews did not accept his interpretations of the Old Testament and didn’t recognize him as Messiah. May be because of this Jesus often criticized this great city. Apostle Luke indicated that once Jesus announced: “Jerusalem, Jerusalem, the killer of the prophets and stone the messengers. God has sent you. How many times have I wanted to put my arms around all your people, just hen gathers her chicks under her wings, but you would not let me!..Now your home will be completely forsaken, ...From now on you will never see me again, I tell you until you say: “God bless him who comes in the name of the Lord.” (Matthew 23:37). Besides Jesus predicted that soon Jerusalem will be “completely forsaken” and covered with ruins.

After few decades Jesus prediction entirely fulfilled. 70 A.D. Romans occupied Jerusalem. Titus, son of Roman Emperor totally destroyed the city of Jerusalem and their Temple. Historic Josephus thought that during and after siege dead more than one million Jews. By other historian Tacitus, number of dead inhabitants would reach half million. Many Jews have been taken as captives to Rome.

It was the first time that Jesus Christ great prediction have been completely fulfilled. This circumstance comparatively strengthen Christians reputation and made split between Jesus and the Jews who for a long time stay without homeland and suffering in foreign countries. Next in line stand Jesus prediction about the Planet Earth’s totally destroy. This topic became great subject of speculation among first centuries Christians.

By God’s and Jesus Christ plan the “New Jerusalem” and the “New Planet Earth” should be much better than the old Jerusalem and the old earth. Also in the “New Jerusalem” and the “New Planet Earth” will not be

sea with reference what we mentioned above (“...and the sea vanished”), when Apostle John described the “New Jerusalem” (Revelation 21:1).

The last sentence of this verses forced us to think that the “Sea” as physical phenomenon passed away with the old earth. No more seas and oceans will be there, but water in the “New Jerusalem” will be. We know that in the “New Jerusalem’s” one of the broad street will be flowed the “River of Water of Life.” Because of this we can guess that there will some places where flowed water gathered and made big reservoir or sea. For example Zechariah state that future reign of new kings “dominion shall be from sea even to sea, and from the river to the end of the earth” (Zechariah 9:10)

Apostle John indicated about Jesus Christ and the the “New Jerusalem’s” very close relation. “Come, and I will show you the bride, the wife of the Lamb (Christ)” said one angel to John... then he carried me (John) away in the spirit to the top of a vast mountain, and pointed out to me the city, the holy Jerusalem, descending from God out of heaven, radiant with the glory of God. Her brilliance sparkled like a very precious jewel with the clear light of crystal. Around her she had a vast and lofty wall in which were twelve gateways, with twelve angels at the gates. There were twelve names inscribed over the twelve gateways, and they are the names of the twelve tribes of the son of Israel. On the East there were three gateways, on the North three gateways, on the South three gateways and on the West three gateways. The wall of the city had twelve foundation stones, and on these were the names of twelve apostle of the Lamb.” (Revelation 21:9-14).

From this description we don’t know what perspective have the Jews in the Christian “New Jerusalem” were Christ will be “the father of the celestial lights” (James 1:17.)

The “New Jerusalem” will be international city with 12 gates. If there are gates that means that there are someones who come and go throughout these gates. Will on the gates control system and check points or gates always be locked we don’t know. Most probably that gates will be always opened and dwellers of the “New Jerusalem” getting in and off through gates in any direction where they wish. The Bible does not talk about other places of universe where should be other civilizations existed, but we can guess that every one can travel into any places of universe, but there homeland will be the “New Jerusalem.” Once Jesus said to Judas:

“Lift up your eyes and look at the cloud and the light within it and the stars surrounding it. The star that leads the way is your star” ( From the Gospel of Judas). Truly universe play important role in every living beings life.

On the 12 gates, there are inscribe the names of the 12 tribes of Israel. Therefore, this symbolic city is made up of the 144.000, who were sealed out of every tribe of the sons of Israel (Revelation 7:4-8). But Christians added in harmony with this, the names of 12 apostles of Lamb. Yes, the New Jerusalem is not the fleshly nation of Israel, founded on the 12 sons of Jacob. It is the spiritual Israel, founded on “the apostles and prophets”(Ephesians 2:20).

The notion of “Spiritual Israel” is very profitable for Christians. They cut out whole Jewish nation’s past history and transform it into allegorical “spiritual history,” expropriate Jewish spiritual heritage and in their place putting up their ideological-religious basement of Christianity.

In ancient times every city walls were built for security. The “New Jerusalem” also has a huge security wall which was spiritually secure. Besides we don’t know does this city had connections with hell and other negative heavenly places or not.

By Christian popular opinion in the “New Jerusalem” will live not only one nation but “...every tribe and tongue and people and nation!... (they) will walk by its light,” (Revelation 5:11&21:24).

Who are these “nations” walking by means of the light of New Jerusalem? They are people, once a part of the nations of the wicked world and now they are clean from sin. After new Jerusalem comes down from heaven and Jesus uses the keys of death and they resurrect the death and joined by millions saved once.

Besides Christians believe that the “New Jerusalem” is bride and future wife of Lamb (Christ), but we properly don’t account for it.

Jesus Christ and the “New Jerusalem’s” wedding means additional explanation.

By Christians point of view people which have been taken in heaven are symbolically Church. From this time on the earth will not be true Church. On the earth stay only “black mass” and false Church.

In to heaven elevated people are Jesus bride in the face of truth Church. Jesus will got marital status with the truth Christians, with whom he always will be gathering together.

Vital records and cases: birth, marriage and death have always

been valuable events in Jewish history. Every ethnographic traditions and religious celebrations in Jewish nations and bible history are same. For example: Marriage supper of Lamb or Jesus Christ intending to marriage and Repture operation are coincidences one another and in many cases are one and same event.

So time come for Jesus Marriage. Therefore many thoughts, why so notable men in Jewish society as Jesus had not wife? Every man at that time in Judea from young time was marriage and why not made this Jesus? Now become clear that Jesus awaiting special, unrepeatable marriage and the candidate of his wife was every Christian believers and whole "New Jerusalem."

Luke notes that you must be ready dressed and have your lamps alight, like men who wait to welcome their lord and muster on his return from the wedding-feast, so that when he come and knocks at the door, they may open it for him at once. (Luke 12:36&37).

The first and foremost from this information become clear that Jesus return on the earth and their famous "Glorious Appearing" is Jesus return process from wedding. He return from Wedding-feast to his fiancee or wife. Where he is Husband-Groom and every Christian believers from mankind are his wife-bride.

But we already notes that Jesus pick up their earnestly followers during Repture and on the earth stay only "black mass" and empty Church. Yeas that is truth. But now talk beginning about few, very few Christ believers who early little bit hesitated and now became truth Christians and new born Christians. So Jesus Wedding will be with early and later elevated Christians together.

Revelation tell more: "Alleluia! For the Lord our God , the Almighty, has come in to his Kingdom! Let us rejoice, let us be glad with all our hearts. Let us give the glory, for the wedding-day of the Lamb has come, and his bride has made herself ready. She may be seen dressed in linen, glimmer and spotless-for such linen is the righteous living of the saints!" - Instruction to John-" Write this down: Happy are those who are invited to the wedding-feast of the Lamb!" - Than he added, - "These are true words of God" (Revelation 19:7-9)

Because Jesus and His Father's activity and consequences of events happened in Jewish ethnographically and political-juridical field, marriage and wedding-feast are entire Jewish style. Accordingly among truth Christians and Jesus already formed Ketubah-Mer-



riage like contract, which is common juridical operation into Jewish society...

Marriage contract is a special type of Jewish agreement. It is considered the right and representatives of groom, in relation of the bride.

Marriage contract and marriage proceeding usually officiated by Rabbi. In the case Jesus and truth Christians Rabbi's role perform Jehovah God.

Rabbi considered many things include two:

1. The groom say to his bride that he takes her to be his wife according to the law of Moses and Israel.

2. Recital must be witnesses by two non-related Jewish men who will attest to this signing their name as witness on the Jewish marriage contract.

So in effect the bride and groom are marriage themselves, and two witnesses are assist and conform to the fact that it happened and everything happened under Rabbi survivor.

In contract written that bride described as virgin, widow, divorce or convert. If bride has never been marriage before, in contract written, she is virgin-"never been marriage".

If none of the four choice are in contract will be written only "Bride". Do not written "harlot", it is not one of the traditional choice, but it should be pointed that there is an advantage to being designated bride as virgin because amount of many that groom set aside for the bride is doubled. So, for virgin family this fact is affordable. This is DOWRY, many which pay groom for bride. Dowry some times was part of commercial deal in early centuries. Patriarch Abram was enforced temporary sell his wife Sarah in to Egypt Phao's harem. Pharaoh contrary pay lot of gifts as dowry to Abraham include famous Hagar, later mather of Ismael which will be father of all Arabs.

Every aspect of Ketubal-mariage contract are under Rabbi guaranty as protection for the wife in the event of the cessation of marriage either by death of the husband or divorce. Groom pay bride a cash as pre-spesific amount in the case of a divorce. In the same time husband take upon himself obligation to provide to her wife three major things: clothing, food, and conjugal relation. In the case of Jesus He as Husband promise their bride (Christian Church) eternal life into the New Earth and the Hew Heaven, that is into the New Jerusalem.

Contracts was written in Aramaic language. It is the Jesus Christ (groom) and Judea society language. In our cases Dowry is Christ life which he give to their bride that is part of mankind which follow him...

When wedding time coming groom going to bride's home and announce about their intention. She (bride) come out to meet him, and then he takes her to his fathers house.

Jewish wedding ceremony and Ketubal-Marriage contract in many nuances precisely correlate with the events which will happened during Jesus Second Coming. But we do not know by Kettubal-Marriage contract how much money should pay Jesus in the case, if marriage will have divorced? This hidden question buried in the wedding secrets and is subject of other conversation.

Thus Jesus Christ as groom during his Second Coming as "Glorious Appearing" come down from heaven and call up Church which is entire Christian mankind, his bride. After meeting in the air He and his bride return to his fathers house forever. As we understand this is Christ main purposes and in parallel he will destroy the whole physical world where his followers lived before his Second Coming.

The marriage supper will take place there in the heaven, while down here on the earth the final events of the Tribulation will be play out.

After the marriage supper by Jewish tradition the bride and groom are presented to the world as husband and wife and going as conjugal spouses created new generation, which will be very joyful events for Christians.

So Jesus and the Planet Earth are marriage.

Jerusalem means "possession or foundation of twofold peace." Despite so nice name this city for their long time history was one of the most suffering city in the world. Only the "New Jerusalem" will justify his name. Apostle John, author of the "Book of Revelation" continues his Heavenly written report and tell that one angel had a golden rod in his hand. He measured the city in different dimensions and parameters, included its gates and walls. The city lies straightforwardly and squarely. Its length equal to its breadth and was twelve thousand furlongs on each direction. The "New Jerusalem" in their length, breadth and height will be equal. Then angel measured its walls, and found that it will be one hundred and forty-four half-yards high by human measurement. (Revelation 21:15-17).

We only can imagine what shape will have had this remarkable city. By some pundits explanation it will be a three dimensional perfect cube 12,000 furlongs, (about 1380 miles on each sides). In perimeter, surrounding by wall 144 cubits, or 210 feet, in height. Present days we have not so big city in the world. It is about half of the United States territory. As John saw when the "New Jerusalem" began to coming down out of heaven it conjectural would had completely covered the sky. The area of the city's footprint will be about two million sq mile.

We have never seen such gigantic cubic form city which about 1,400 miles penetrates in to cosmic space. Also we don't know the name of architecture of this city who constructed their buildings, squares and streets.

The New Jerusalem is a superbly designed organizational arrangement for accomplishing God's eternal purpose. The New Jerusalem together with the King Jesus Christ is Jehovah's Kingdom organization. But it is easy to say that city's designer and constructor will be our Great Lord Jehovah Sabbath and it is now Kingdom of Christianity, but it is not enough. People need know much more about this trilling story and conformational facts.

How many people can fit this colossal construction? Once Jesus announce: "In my Father's house are many dwelling places; if it were not so, I would have told you; for I go to prepare a place for you. If I go and prefer a place for you, I will come again and receive you to myself, that where I am, there you may be also" (John 14:1,3)

What's means Jesus words that "In my Father's house are many dwelling places?" By some estimate in this city can be accommodated 60 billion individuals. At 2050 years population in the world will have scoped about 12 billion. From ancient time on the earth more than 40 billion person had lived and passed away. Now on the earth live 8 billion people. At 2050 the number of passed away people reached about 55-62 billion. If we recon that before and during "Great Tribulation" one third part of population on the earth will be saved, in the "New Jerusalem" may be will live about 18-22 billion inhabitants. Leftover 40 billion people after dooms day forever passed away after the so-called "second death." They never come back from the kingdom of oblivion.

According to "Book of Revelation" and educated experts explanation the buildings and the walls of the "New Jerusalem" were jasper-made. This precious stone has beautiful bright green color, some

times clouded with white or spotted with yellow. If old Jerusalem's constructing materials for the most part had been from clay and stone, now it would have changed by jasper and gold. Scripture says: "And the twelve gates were twelve pearl; every several gate was of one pearl." Around of city will be numerous vintage posts. The entire "New Jerusalem," and even its broad ways will be constructed with "pure gold like clear glass."

In ancient times Jerusalem's dominate place was the Solomon Temple, which was located in highest elevation place on the mount Moriah in the North of the city. Temple naturally associated with the idea of sacrificial and mediatorial work. Here must be focusing quint-essential of Jewish nation and must be placed an "Ark of Covenant," the most holy thing of Israel and the world. The "Ark of Covenant" was made from gold. In the old Jerusalem the Temple was first and the city second. In the "New Jerusalem" will be other situation. Sacrifice, offerings, and all meditorial works will be behind the time. Now more sacrifice and offerings happened there.

In the city will not live common people. There will be live only super chosen people. The so-called "mass class" people totally will go into hell. In the "New Jerusalem" every one will be priest and formed Jehovah God's "Priest Class." This people by and large directly will have contacted with God and His Son. Jesus Christ will personally know every inhabitants name, their biographical past and future. Apostle John wrote: "And I saw no temple therein: for the Lord God Almighty and the Lamb (Jesus Christ) are the Temple of it. And the city had no need of the sun and sunlight, neither of the moon and moonlight, in it; for the glory of God did lighten it, and the Lamb is the light thereof." (Revelation 21:22&23)

According Christians point of view in the "New Jerusalem" will not be the "Ark of Covenant." This is crucial moment in Jewish-Christian relation. The point is that without "Ark of Covenant" and Solomon Temple the "New Jerusalem" will lose the Jewish old Jerusalem's character and become one hundred percent Gentile city.

In this bright city will live representatives of all nations "And the nations of them which are saved shall walk in the light of it: and the kings of the earth do bring their glory and honor into it. And the gates of it shall not be shut at all day; for there shall be no night there" (Revelation 21:24&25).

The “New Jerusalem’s” one more important phenomena will be “River of Water of Life.” In Revelation is written, that the water in the “River of Water of Life,” sparkling like crystal as it flowed from the throne of God and of the Lamb (Christ). In the middle of the street of the city and on the each bank of the river grew the “Tree of Life,” bearing twelve fruits, a different kind for each month. The leaves of the tree were for the healing of the nations, (Revelation-22:1&2) from sin and death. The global Paradise will be here.

At present day’s world the village style life is more popular than urban style. In the “New Jerusalem” will be other situation. It will be totally urban city, where will be a lot of streets, cross-roads and bridges, but the “River of Water of Life” will flow on the main street’s, broad way, in the grand avenue.

What is this “River of Water of Life”? Literal water is a vital element for life. Without food a man can survive for a number of weeks, but without water he will die in about one week. Water is also a cleaning agent and vital for health. Thus, the water of life must represent something essential for the life health of mankind.

This river proceeds from the throne of God. There also should be Jesus Christ as God’s right hand’s station place or Jesus even substitutes the Lord if that is necessary. Out of the throne the “River of Water of Life” flowing through the center of the street.

In Ezekiel vision, the river become a torrent, and the prophet saw growing on both sides of it all kinds of fruit-bearing trees (Ezekiel 47:12), But what does John sees in his revaluation? “And on the side of the river and on that side there were trees of life producing twelve crops of fruit, yielding their fruit each month, And the leaves of the trees were for the curing of the nations (Revelation 22:2). These “Trees of Life” must also picture part of God’s provision for giving eternal life to obedient mankind. Leaves of the “Tree of Life” curing all the nations. This leaves and multiple fruits which seasoned every month help people strengthen their bodily not only physically but spiritually as well.

This is life-giving water which flows trough the middle of the broad way of the “New Jerusalem.” where does this “river” flow? The prophet Ezekiel was also granted a vision, the river flowed out from the temple and down into the Dead Sea. It was poison water full of chemical and saturate. No living being be there. And suddenly happened

miracle and dead water converted into fresh water full of fish. Even “fisherman stand... stand beside the sea.” (Ezekiel 47:1-12).

By Christians point of view visionary river pictured how Jesus Christ restoring perfect human life from “dead” human race.

As we indicated earlier the “Holy City” have three hundred seventy-five mile square and will have enough space for magnificent main street with the “River of Water of Life” and the “Tree of Life,” which have many trunks and rise on both sides of the river.

The “River of Life” and the “Tree of Life” directly indicated that people who will begin live in the “New Jerusalem” have passed great test of fire on the earth and gained visa-permission from God almighty. They will have put on incorporation and immortality and live with eternal life in the “New Jerusalem.” Our great Lord know that they never fall away. (I Corinthians 15: 53). The throne of the God will be secure for all eternity.

One more unusual characteristic of the “New Jerusalem” will be absence of night. “Night” may used in a figurative scene. Night and darkness are symbols of death and corruption. Progress and moving up do not develop during the night time. The old Jerusalem like any other city on the earth generally developed on the sunny day and on moonlight and partly on artificial light on the night time. But the “New Heaven’s and New Earth’s” new capital the “New Jerusalem” will not have night period and this situation will be reached without help of mighty power stations but because of God almighty. The city will be illuminated by Jehovah himself. About this certainly indicated the Bible: “And there shall be no night there; and they need no candle, neither light of the sun; for the Lord God giveth them light; and they shall reign for ever and ever,” (Revelation 22:5).

In conclusion we can say that the “New Jerusalem” is totally Gods invention. This gigantic construction will not have opponent in the world. In the universe will not exist same objects. It will be beginning and end, it will be eternal.

Thus Revelation moves on to its grand climax, as the completed bride and united with Lamb (Christ). In other words the “New Jerusalem” will be Jesus wife. The “New Jerusalem” will be ruled by Christ Himself from the Heaven and perfect mankind will finally come to enjoy of everlasting life in the Paradise.

The New Testament’s only one prophetic “Book of Revelation”

gave us the panoramic pictures and the instructions about God's plan of Salvation. Before His Crucifixion Jesus promised us: "Surely I come quickly" (Revelation 22:20), The Jesus Christ "Glorious Appearing" will be the climax and compilation of this great promise. Such was God's and Jesus Christ plan about present days mankind.

After Jesus Crucifixion and Resurrection passed more then 2000 years and mankind still believes in Jesus promise about "Quick Coming". They always will be wait for Him that Jesus at last comes.

Even so come Lord Jesus!

## JOSEPH SMITH

Joseph Smith was a sixth generation American. His ancestors having emigrated from England to America in 1800. Joseph was born in December 23 of 1805 in Sharon, Windsor county, State of Vermont and been the fifth child of 11 in the family of Joseph Smith Sr and Lucy Mack Smith which was the daughter of Solomon Mack.

Inquisitive and smart in mind Joseph from early years desperately try find truth church. Time went by and Smith's family moved in Palmyra, Ontario (now Wayne) county in the state of New York and Joseph begin to consider which church to join. At that time in this area activated lot of protestant churches and sects, which interpreted Jesus history in their own manner. The whole district of county seemed effected on the subject of religion. Some were contending for the Methodist faith, some for Presbyterian, and some for Baptist. There been celibate communities, and a group of the "bible communists." Pretty popular become practicing so-called "complex marriage," encouraging sex among all their members.

Joseph was surprised why are so many different Christian churches. Joseph looking one true faith, one true Lord and one valid baptize. But find what he looking was impossible. Every protestant churches solemnly decorated that only their church is true. Joseph's father's family proselyted to the Presbyterian faith. Joseph attended Presbyterians several meetings as often as occasion permit. In process of time Joseph's mind was confused because of conflict among the different denominations. It was impossible for a person young as Joseph was, and so unacquainted with men and things, to come to any certain conclusion who was right and who was wrong.

The Presbyterians were most decided against the Baptists and Methodists, and used all the power of both reason and false belief to prove their errors. On the other hand, the Baptists and Methodists in



their turn were equally zealous in endeavoring to establish own dogmas and disprove all others.

In this war of words and tumult of opinions young Joseph often ask himself what to do in this situation? Who of these parties are right? Or are they wrong together? But once when he reading the Epistle of James, son of Zebedee, who was one of the Apostle of Jesus Christ, he found instructive indication. Joseph follows James recommendation: "If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask God, who give to all men generously and without reproaching, and it will be given him." ( James 1:5).

About 1819 on the Western of New York district happened big fire and 14-years-old Joseph Smith was experiencing revival fires were starting to sweep his home region so furiously that evangelists would come to call the district "burned oven." Natural cataclysms strengthen Joseph's opinion that find true Church was uppermost important.

Early spring of 1820 definitely is the benchmark event of mankind history. In this extraordinary day young, only 14 years old Joseph Smith, future prophet and Seer of the Lord, during pray meet with God and his Son Jesus Christ. It was Joseph Smith's first vision of God.

Joseph remembered: "I come to the conclusion that I must either remain in "darkness and confusion, or else I must do as James directs, that is ask of God... It was on the morning of a beautiful , clear day early in the spring of eighteen hundred and twenty... I had retired to the place where I had previously designed to go... and finding myself alone, I kneeled down and began to offer up the desire of my heart to God... I had scarcely done so, when immediately I was seized upon by some power which entirely overcome me...bind my tongue so that I could not speak...darkness gathered around me, and...I was ready to sink into ...destruction. ..Just at this moment of great alarm, I saw a pillar of light exactly over my head...which descended gradually until it fell upon me..." (Joseph Smith-History 1:13-16).

This remarkable pray happened in grove near village Manchester. In this Sacred Grove near his home's wood, the Prophet Joseph Smith received the First Vision. God with his Son Jesus Christ appeared to Joseph and in responded, God Father and his Son Jesus told him that truth church of Jesus Christ was not on the earth and they ordered Joseph Smith to restore Jesus Christ truth Church. "I saw," remember later Joseph."two Personages, whose brightness and glory defy all description, standing above me in the air. One of them spake unto me, calling

me by my name and said, pointing to the other-This is my Beloved Son. Hear Him!" (Joseph Smith -history 1: 17). It was God's recommendation - order to Joseph.

Joseph during pray ask God "which church is right." and he was answered him to join no church, saying all where wrong. During this glorious manifestation young Joseph also got promise that the fullness of the Gospel should at some future time be made known into him.

In the first vision, Joseph Smith learned for himself that heavenly Father and the Son are individual beings and that man is fashioned in God's image. This unshakable truth are essential in understanding our actual relationship to our Father in Heaven.

Soon Joseph went home and said to his mother: "I have learned for myself that Presbyterianism is not truth."

Few days after Joseph been in company with one of the Methodist preacher and conversing with him on the subject of religion give him an account of the vision which he had had. Here happened situation which directly indicated that so-called religious faith is subject of great enterprise from ancient time up till now. For Joseph's surprise Methodist preacher treated Joseph not only lightly but with great contempt, saying it was all of devil, that there no such things as "visions,"or revelations" in these days; that all such things had ceased with apostles, and that there would never be any more of them. As Joseph remember: "I soon found...that my telling the story had exited a great deal of prejudice against me among professors of religion, and was the cause of great persecution..." recollect Joseph Smith who been only between 14 and 15 years of age. ( Joseph Smith-History 1-21&22).

Joseph Smith was brave man of faith. He believed that "He had seen a vision, he know it, and he know that God know it, and he could not deny it, neither dare do it." He told people what he had seen and heard, that is why he till the last days of his life been under grate persecution.

God's and his only one begotten Son's manifestation to Joseph Smith is subject of additional deliberation. It is very significant event.

How can this be? Angles are invisible, but this invisible spirit world is very real. The fact that holy angels and evil spirits are invisible does not negated their existence. In truth invisible spirit world is more real than the material and visible. It is fact that most people not see radiation, x-rays, and simply air, but they existed.

An angel is a spiritual being sent as God's special representative to deliver a message from or for God. The angels do that job accurately, intensely, and with superb strength and wisdom. There are three fundamental categories who are sent to deliver a message for God. These three categories angels are ambassadors, apostles and angels.

Every Jesus follower and believer was an ambassador for Christ.

Apostle means "a sent one." They bringing God's word to other people. Apostles are Jesus Christ, Peter, Paul, James, John, Andrew, Moses and others (Hebrew 3:1).

We also know from God's word that the ministry of an apostle never develops and flourished until a believer first demonstrate himself as a faithful disciple and ambassador. Jesus Christ, in calling the apostles, demanded "discipleship" first. Then if apostle blossomed and manifested himself as faithful follower of the Lord Jesus Christ he would reach new stage of spiritual development as an angel of God (Galatians 4:14). Thus by gradation first is ambassador, then apostle and finally angel.

When angels manifested themselves to human beings they generally do so in the form of man. In the Bible mentioned three angels of high rank. Lucifer, Gabriel and Michael, who manifested several times to humans.

Overwhelming majority of people unable to meet with supernatural living being. They could not talk with angels, are scary, lost memory and fell down in prostration or going in madhouse. But chosen peoples fate are other. They become immortals, they are leaders and after passed away probably without judgment going into the New Jerusalem.

Talk with God and his angels able only spiritually and physically strong human individual. God or angels never visited idler or cowered man. They also not appeared to every believer one even they would pray and read the Bible permanently day and night.

God and his messenger angels meet with people who are part of God's team plan. They are chosen people and able to sacrifice their life to fulfill God's any ordinance.

14 years old Joseph Smith not confused and brilliantly passed the heavenly test. He bravely talk tet a tet with God and His Son Jesus, ask them questions and got answers. He also got instructions and indications from our Great Lord. As a result of this meeting Joseph Smith become God's Chosen and legendary man, His ambassador and apostle.

Thus after centuries of darkness the word of God and His Son Jesus Christ had been revealed to the world through young and spiritually fast progressing Joseph Smith.

\* \* \*

About two decade centuries the world live in spiritual obscurity and it is vividly looked in the example of Roman Catholic Church. From ancient time this church never been truthful and stay as place of business and entertainment. There is nothing to argue about but, go to trail yourself and think about some historical and religious facts and horrifying consequences. Reader will vividly see spiritual darkness and totally obscurity of Christianity in the face of Roman Catholic Church.

First of all we must notes that the notion “conquering religious” is very real.

Does Zeus look familiar? Definitely yes! Zeus in Renaissance masterpiece look as our Heavenly Father. The Roman Catholic Church simply replaced image of Zeus into Our Heavenly Fathers place. It is very easy, but practicable.

What we doing celebrating in the late December?

25 of December is the ancient pagan holiday of “unconquered sun.”

Now lets check mysterious Horus and Jesus characteristic parallels.

The Egyptian “Book of Death” had written in 1280 B.C. and described Horus, Falcon headed man, son of God and war, son of King of Kings, Lord of Lords, Ruler of Rulers, sovereign of god and man of Osiris and Goodness Isis. Isis was sister and wife of Osiris and mother of Horus.

Horus has lot of parallels with Jesus. He was born from virgin mother Isis. But what the deal? The point is that Horus had 12 disciples, crucified and resurrected after three days. He revived man whose name was “Azar”-”Lazar” and several other dead men. He lectured about everlasting world and Dooms Day.

Roman Catholic Church attached every this characters and many others to historical Jesus and go head. Worshipers keep the same holidays, pray in the same sacred locations, use a similar symbols ...and than they simply substitute a different God. Religions grow from one another. Priest help people acclimatized to new faith. And like this transmutation process happened everywhere. Because of this truth

church have not chance survive in this great religious competition and coming up dark ages.

Europe delivered birth to great mind especially in the time of Renaissance, but the Roman Catholic Church successfully handled these people for their favor.

Such inlighters as Niccolo Machiavelli, Giovanni Pico della Mirandola, Leon Battista Alberti, Benvenuto Cellini, Baldassare Castiglione, Giovanni della Casa, Petrarch, Lorenzo de' Medici, Michelangelo Buonarroti, Lodovico Ariosto, Leonardo da Vinci, Girolamo Savonarola, Aeneas sylvius Piccolomini, Desiderius Erasmus, John Calvin, Martin Luther, Francois Rabelais, Michel de Montaigne, Pierre de Ronsard, St. John of the Cross, John Donne, Ben Jonson, William Shakespeare, Christopher Marlowe, Sir. Philip Sidney, Sir Walter Raleigh and many other among them tried to show their best and turn up the way to God, but papacy been more might.

The Vatican is a government into government with its own money, secretary of state and ambassadors. Vatican is the capital of Catholicism, which is Jesus Christ's most lovely disciple Peter's creative job, who with Apostle Paul considered as founders of this organized religion. "Long live the pope!" rings from 100,000 throat in St Peter's square on Easter Sunday. The pontiff's blessing "To the city and the world" resounds from centuries of darkness. It seems that this Church as well as Orthodox and numerous Protestant churches will have stand forever.

Catholicism pay serious attention to evil one's phenomenon. This religion acknowledge original sin. No man exposed to "Jesus" (The blessed Sacrament, the water God) because he is under influence of evil spirits. The priest exorcises, that is kick out the demons by anointing man with oil and putting salt in his mouth to preserve him from future influence of evil spirits.

The cornerstone of Catholicism is the Sacrament of Baptism. first you believed, then you were baptized. "Then they that gladly received his word (Jesus) were baptized..."(Acts 2:41). When man is baptized with water, at this point, he according to Catholic theory is cleansed of original sin, made a child of God and provided he die in grace. Then he is "burn again" and at that moment becomes a member of the Roman Catholic Church and subject to its laws and incomes.

Soon after baptize starting work so-called "The Sacrament of Penance." By this sacrament, sins committed after baptism are forgiv-

en through absolution by the priest. To receive the Sacrament of Penance worthily a person must examine his conscience, be sorry for his sins, purpose firmly not to sin again, confess his sins to the priest and perform the penance and self-reproach the priest given him. In future confessions, individual must tell every sin he committed since his last confession. This sacrament rite is practiced also in Eastern and some Anglican Churches.

Roman Catholic Church replaces repentance with the sacrifice of penance.

Who does the Bible instruct believers to go when they sin?

“My dear children. I write this to you so that you will not sin. But if anybody does sin, we have one who speaks to the Father in our defense-Jesus Christ” (I John 2:1).

Thus no priest but only Jesus Christ able to forgive us our sins.

The notion of confession is not found in the Bible. It is one of man's invention for better control the parishioners. The idea of the confessions as religious doctrine originated in ancient Babylon, where people worshiped the god of sun the “Baal.” It was part of an occult religious system.

After the great flood, Noah's descendents built the city of Babylon. It become the political and religious center of the world. Here, the confessional cubicle was first used to find out what was going on, and to control people and blackmail them.

The term, “priest,” was taken from Jewish religion, along with the altar, incense, its ( Hebrews 8:1-4). The Bible carefully instructs us how to run a church. It talks about pastors, deacons, etc... but never a priest. The Bible never mentions nuns, monks, or popes. This system, along with the statues, candles and religious costumes, was created by the Roman Catholic Church to impress its followers. The people love it, but only their leaders really understand the religious formulation and psychology, how to used above mentioned facts to control about one billion members.

After baptized every member of Roman Catholic Church would have taken into holy communion. Lets see what's really behind the communion as it is practiced in Roman Catholic Church.

In ancient Babylon, people worshiped the sun god, “Baal.” Then this religious moved into Egypt using different names. On the altars of Egypt were sun-shaped wafer made of unleavened bread. These wafers

were consecrated by the Egyptian priests and supposedly they magically become the flesh of the sun god, Osiris. This is called “Transubstantiation.” Then they ate their god... (Euchemerus, type of Sacrament of the Eucharist).

Every member of Roman Catholic Church believes that they receive Jesus Christ in the form of disk-shaped wafer, like the sun. It is Sacrament of the “Holy Eucharist” ceremony. Roman Catholics believed that it actually becomes the blood, body, soul and divinity of Christ, and it must be worshiped as God.

During religious ritual in the “Offertory,” the priest offers the wafer and wine. Then comes the “Preface,” a prayer of praise... followed by the “Sanctus,” a prayer of joy, a cry of welcome for the Lord who will enter the wafer. Then comes the consecration. This is the highlight of the Mass. This is when the wafer “become God.” The wine also consecrated, supposedly become the actual blood of Jesus.

The priest, with his “magical” powers turns the wafer into the Lord Jesus Himself...(transubstantiation). Roman Catholics believe the priest is so powerful, he can pull Christ out of heaven, put Him on the cross, and sacrifice again during the Mass... Every Catholics must bow down and worship the little wafer as God... or else.

Deader! Doesn't this information upset you? May be yeas! But such is historical facts.

Around 1563 the Catholic Church created horrible laws at the Council of Trent that made it death sentence for anyone who said the bread and wine used in their Holy Communion were only symbolic.

Multitudes died on racks and were tortured in every way imaginable because defied the Council of Trent.

There are pattern of dialogue from the spiritually darkness:

“Is this the actual blood and body of Jesus Christ?” said priest to believer and gave him wafer.

“No! It is symbolic!” was the answer.

“Burn this heretic, too,” ordered the priest.

Soon Catholic believer wrap up in fire and cry:

“I am coming home, Lord.”

“have a happy journey,” said priest.

“Same to you.” said the victim and disappeared in fire.

All this history has been covered up. If it had happened once, it could happen again!

So if worthy gentlemen take the wafer-god during holy communion, he must believe he is eating the Creator, our Doer and Ruler of the universe. He can now tell everybody that he has “received Jesus as her savior.” This point of view totally violence Scripture and merciless answer diffidently will be. “Vengeance belong unto me. I will recompense, said the Lord.” (Hebrews 10:30) and the Lord Jesus is very angry with the Vatican priesthood and there are no signs not think so.

For summering up the above mentioned point of views, lets again watch what written in the Bible:

Shortly before His Crucifixion, Jesus Christ gathered His Apostles around Him in an upstairs room. He know He would soon die on the cross. This was last time. He wanted them to always remember Him so they could be strong and faithful. He help them remember. He introduced the sacrament.

“And when he had given thanks, he brake it(bread) and said, take eat: this is my body. Which is broken for you: this do in remembrance of me. After the dame manner also he took the cup, when had supped saying, this cups the new testament in my blood: this do you, as off as you drink it, in remembrance of me. For as often you eat this bread, and drink this cup, you shew the Lord’s death till he come” ( I Corinthians 10: 16, 17, 21. 11: 24-24).

Jesus Christ wants us to remember His great atoning sacrifice and keep His commandments. To help us do this ,He has commanded us to meet often and partake of the sacrament.

The sacrament counted as holy priesthood ordinance that helps remind parishioners of the Savior’s Atonement. During the sacrament, believers partake of bread and Wine. They do this in remembrance of His flesh and His blood, which He gave as a sacrifice for humanity.

After His Resurrection, the Savior came to the America and taught the Nephites the same ordinance (3 Nephi 18:1-11; 20:1-9). After the Church was restored by Joseph Smith in the latter days, Jesus once again commanded His people to partake of the sacrament in remembrance of Him, saying, “ It is expedient that the church meet together often to partake of bread and wine in the remembrance of the Lord Jesus”(D&C 20:75).

The scripture explain exactly how the sacrament is to be administered. For example members of the Church of Jesus Christ of Later-day Saints meet each Sabbath day to worship and partake of the sacrament,



which is administered by those who hold the necessary priesthood authority.

Jesus gave His disciples wine when He introduced the sacrament. However, in a later-day revelation He has said that it doesn't matter what we eat and drink during the sacrament (D&C:2-3). Today, Later-day Saints drink water instead of wine and happened it not Saturday (Sabbath day) but Sunday.

Why was the Sabbath changed from the seventh day to the first day?

Until His Resurrection, Jesus Christ and His disciples honored the seventh day as the Sabbath. After His Resurrection, Sunday was held sacred as the Lord's day in remembrance of His Resurrection on that day. "On the first day of the week (Sunday), when we were gathered together to break bread, Paul talked with them. Intending to depart on the next day, and he prolong his speech until midnight. (Acts 20:7). And "On the first day of every week, each of you is to put something aside and store it up.." (1 Corinthians 16:2). From that time on, Jesus followers observed the first day of the week as their Sabbath (rest). In both cases there were six days of labor and one for rest and devotion. The Lord has given us a direct commandment in these days that we too should honor Sunday, the Lord's day, as our Sabbath. "... remember that on this, the "Lord's day" (D&C59:12).

In Old Testament days, the Jews sacrificed animals for the sins of Israel. At that times it was continuous sacrifice. It was a sacred and holy thing, and people were afraid to miss it, but then after a while it did not mean anything to them.

But then Christ came from heaven to stop all this fake performance. He sacrificing Himself one time on the cross. He settled this physical process once and forever. When the Lord Jesus died on the cross, He cried, "It is finished!" At that instance, the veil in the Jerusalem Temple, covering the Holy of Holiness, was ripped from top to bottom, and God did away with the daily animal sacrifices and the Jewish faith. Christ's sacrifice was perfect...once and for all time. Never to be repeated" (Hebrews 9:12, also 10:12&14).

But the Tempter in the face of Roman Catholic Church had other plans. He create a way to bring it back, to continue an ongoing sacrifice in the Roman Catholic Mass. He is got it going day and night worldwide. It is so subtle and so clever, most people don't see what's going on.

Christ's finished sacrifice was sufficient. By participating in the

Mass Roman Catholics are calling Him a liar! It is an abomination in the eyes of God.

What does Jesus think of the Roman Catholic Church? He calls her the great whore and He orders everyone not to partake of her sins. "Come out of her, my people, that you be out partakes of her sins and of her plagues" (Revelation 17:1).

Now it a time to talk about "The Sacrament of Confirmation" as one of the illusion method to fill up Christianity with darkness. At the time of confirmation, the bishop lightly slaps contender man with interest on the cheek, and a tremendous religious experience takes place.

"Peace be with you" said Bishop.

At this point the contender man with interest "filled with the Holy Spirit"... Just like he was "born again." Then he was baptized.

Soon he in solemnly situation becomes a citizen of the "church," able to assume responsibilities of that citizenship and defend his faith against its enemies. Historically and even today in South America, Northern Ireland, the USA and Canada, devout Roman Catholics, in serving a Roman Catholic "Militant Church," are ready to live, die and even kill if necessary for their "church."

Is the Rome Catholics a member of "militant church and solders of Christ?"...Very much so!

Newly baptized contender man with interest is very religious in a worldly sense. He can now tell Protestants and Orthodoxies that only he is a Christian. He has been "born again" and has "revived the Holy Spirit,"and has "received" Jesus as his Savior.

How can contender man with interest possibly be filled with the Holy Spirit? He can not be. He is not even saved (Ephesian; Romans 4:5).

Newly baptized contender man with interest had been completely brainwashed. He believed that his church is the only way to heaven and the pope is the highest, purest from of godliness on this planet. The Roman Catholic institution claims it is infallible and has never lied nor made a mistakes.

The popes claim to be infallible. Look at what they have said:

Pope Innocent III: "He (the pope) judges all and is judged by no one."

Pope Boniface VII: "We declare, assert, define and pronounce: To be subject to the Roman pontiff is to every human creator altogether necessary for salvation."

Pope Leo XII: "We hold upon this earth the place of God Almighty."

Let's see what the Bible says about a man who calls himself god:

"Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come, except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition; who oppose and exalt himself above all...or that is worshiped; so that he as God siter in the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God" (2 Thessalonians 2: 3-4).

Our contender man with interest will got "The Sacrament of the Holy Orders" because it applies only to men who carry out sacred duties such as bishops, priests, and other ministers of the Roman Catholic Church.

At the point of death the contender man with interest receives "The Sacrament of the Anointing of the Sick" (Formerly called "Extreme Unction"). When Catholic dies, having received six of the seven sacraments. Our contender man with interest trusted from his "church," his priests, was a faithful Roman Catholic, and with all its great power backing him.

Where does he go?

To Purgatory, of course!

The six or seven sacraments didn't help him. Why this happened? Was it betray?

If he had believed the Bible, he could have been saved because salvation only comes not in sacraments (Ephesians 2:8-10).

Purgatory is a place and condition of punishment in which the soul suffers for a time in order to be cleaned before going to heaven.

When will our contender man with interest get out of purgatory? No one knows. Popes and majority of politicians have been in purgatory for centuries. By catholic traditions money and donations must be paid for people to be said about help for our contender man with interest get out from purgatory. This is completely against the teaching of the Scripture. Man with interest was tricked by the ones he trusted, and coast him his soul.

Probably evil once's inquisitive tricks take Catholics, some Protestants and every Orthodoxies through false hope, into the Lake of Fire.

We added that Purgatory is not in the Bible! It was created the Vatican as one of the greatest sources for money ever invented. Billions of dollars have made "The Great Whore," to get from poor Catholic individuals, who paid to get their loved ones out of purgatory.

Lets analysis one more moment from the time of darkness in Europe.

Is the mother of Jesus in the Bible same person which Catholics call the Queen of Heaven? No! Mary admitted she was a sinner just like us (Luke 2:22-24; Leviticus 12:8).

The Mary that Roman Catholics are taught about used to be called Venus. It started in ancient Babylon when Semiramis, become a goddess. Later in other countries, she was called Isis, Venus, ets. Thus Catholics Mary is the similarity with the Masonic Isis.

This “Mary” was deliberately exalted to get the eyes of Roman Catholics off Jesus. They made her the co-redeemer, and the Queen of Heaven.

And finally if reader has been taught one thing, but the Bible says something else, who is right?

“God in His word says: ...let God be truth but every man a liar...” (Romans 3:4).

Many Catholics are doing their best to serve God and to please Him. This is why this false religious system is so evil. Those trapped within. It may be sincerely seeking God, but they are not serving God according to his word, they are sincerely wrong because God’s word is final.

Same as in the Catholic religious situation been on the Protestant and Orthodox world.

During many centuries world been in vortex of obscurity which continued right now. Even Cardinal Raymond Burke said that we are in a time Our Lady Fatima warned about: “These can be apostasy with the church and this in fact, is what is going on. In connection with the apostasy, Our Lady also refereed to the failure of pastors to bring the church to unity.”

\* \* \*

But let’s return to our hero who will have changed the last days history and return it into God’s way. More than three years had passed since 1820 when Joseph Smith had first vision and heavenly Father and His Son advised to which church he should join. Joseph obeyed God and did not join any existing church.

Now 17 years old Joseph live in his family’s home in Palmyra, New York. This house in New York stands as a monument to the founder

of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints. During the space of time which intervened between the time Joseph's first vision and year 1823 he having been forbidden to join any of the religious sects of that day and been persecuted almost by everyone, except family members and friends.

On 21 of September of 1823 after retiring to his attic bedroom. He stayed awake after the other members of family in the room had gone to sleep. Joseph prayed to know his standing before God and receive forgiveness for as he said "many foolish errors, and displayed the weakness of youth, and the foibles of human nature" (Joseph Smith-History 1: 28).

In answer to his pray through window light illuminated the bedroom and heavenly messenger named Moroni in exceedingly white loose robe appeared. "Personage ...standing in the air, for his feet did not touch the floor" Joseph Smith recall and emphasize that not "only his robe was extremely white but his whole person was glorious beyond description, and his countenance truly like lighting" (Joseph Smith-History 1: 30;32).

Thus angel Moroni appeared to young prophet Joseph Smith in white loose robe. White collar mentioned in the Bible several times as collar of righteousness (Zechariah 3:4,5; Revelation 19:8).

White color is a color of life, and black is a symbol of death. In cosmic space and in graves dominated black color. It is impossible imagine Jesus Christ and his follower angels in black garments. Also impossible imagine the LDS missionaries in black robes. But go and watch in any Orthodox Church what color garment and raiment were priests in this churches.

The Book of Revelation is the culmination of the Bible prophecies and is the final part of the New Testament. It is the Revelation of Jesus Christ, which through Apostle John details world history from the time of the Early Church Age to Joseph Smith's first vision and till establishment of His Millennium Kingdom. The first chapter of Revelation described the past events, the Second & Third Chapters described present time and 4<sup>th</sup>-22<sup>th</sup> chapters described future events. Chapters 2 and 3 contain seven letters to the seven literal local churches mentioned in these chapters, it symbolically describes all churches in all ages.

In letter to parishioners of the church of Sardis which located in Near East had written:

“I know your work. You have the reputation of being alive, but you are dead ( Revelation 3:2)

Why? What criminal done the citizens of Sardis?

When John wrote this letter to Sardians, it was a wealthy city, but spiritually degenerate. They erected beautiful buildings in the corners of self-sufficient and complacency streets. Sardians become “Nominal Christians.” In the first view people in Sardis had good business and trading with black fabric and clothes, but it was not acceptable for God. Spiritual autopsy of Sardis will show us the causes of death.

Jesus explain:

“...people who have not soiled their garment and they will walk with me in white... I will never blot his name before my father of the Book of Life. I will confess his name before my father and before His angels...He who has an ears, lets hear...( Revelation 3:5)

This is instructive writings for us. Jesus Christ truth followers must be dressed in white. There is historical parallels in the past. Roman citizens were white toga and joined in a majestic triumphal procession. Christ remind the believers in Sardis that they would walk one day in triumph with Christ and because of this they must quickly “Wake up!” otherwise they will stay a members of dead, lukewarm church. Then Jesus specify His word and gave Sardinians lofty promises:

“But if you do not wake up, I will come like a thief and you will not know at what time I will come to you.” (Revelation 3:3)

In white long robe dressed Moroni said to Joseph that the preparatory work for the Second Coming of the Messiah was speedily to commence; that the time was at hand for the Gospel in all its fulls to be preached in power.

In the same time it is necessary once again notes that God and his angels very seldom visited man and mostly it happened during dream. Majority of so-called “heavy prophets” got God’s vision during dream but sometimes it happened in real life. These meets are very private and never happened publicly. Number of people who by some reason got signs from angels keep silence but if they got order to speak and not lost mind they beginning speaking publicly. But mostly these peoples fate is miserable. They going in mad houses or psychiatric hospitals.

Moroni also told Joseph that a compilation of ancient writings, engraved on gold plates by ancient prophet, was buried 1,400 years ago

in a nearby hill and Joseph must translated this sacred work into English. These sacred records described a peoples history whom God had led from Jerusalem to the Western hemisphere 600 years before Jesus Christ first appearances on the earth. Moroni also said that the "...fulness of the everlasting Gospel was contained in it, as delivered by the Savior to the ancient inhabitants" (Joseph Smith-History 1: 34).

Probably angel Moroni, former mortal, been representative the tribe of Ephraim which disappeared with nine other Jewish tribes, than by some reason known only God had made Jesus Christ ambassador and the apostle then ascended into heaven like Enoch, Elijah and become God's messenger angel.

We remind that Jacob-Israel ("Fighting with God") had 12 son and their decedents common name is "Children of Israel" or "Home of Israel." The first two tribes Judah and Benjamin created ancient country Judea, The other ten tribes united in the North Jewish state Israel.

The Jews play principal role in mankind history from ancient time until now and there is no doubt that they will be main players in the End Time. God has made a perpetual covenant with David, which cannot and will not break. In other words David's Dynasty cannot be broken. After David's death, his son Solomon succeeded him to the throne over Israel. But after Solomon's death Israel divided into nations: Judea and North Israel. Rehoboam from David's Dynasty beginning ruling Judea. The nation Israel is to be taken away from Solomon's son and given to Jeroboam, the son of Nebat, servant of Solomon (I Kings 11:26)

Almost immediately on being a king, Jeroboam become afraid that, when his people journeyed to Jerusalem to attended the annual festivals, they would see and desired Rehoboam again for their king. He took swift action to protect his own position.

The tribe of Levi composed the priesthood. They been the leaders, the best educated. The Levities, living off the tithes and offerings, had enjoyed incomes two or three times larger than the other tribes. With one swift stroke, jeroboam demoted the levites, set the lowest and most ignorant of people to be the priest. He could control them! Thus he control the religion, like Gentile kings had always done. Consequently many, if not most of the Levities went back into kingdom of Judah and become known as the Jews.

Soon Jeroboam set up two great idols for his people to warship. He ordered the fall festivals to be observed in the right month, at a place of

his choosing North of Palestine, instead of in the seventh month, and at Jerusalem as god ordered (I Kings 12:28-38). Also Jeroboam changed the Sabbath day from seventh to the eighth, that is, to the day following the seventh day, which was the first day of the week. Thus he set the day for worship to coincide with the pagan day of the Sun, now called Sunday!

Through and through the rule of 19 kings and seven successive dynasties, the 10-tribed house of Israel continued in the basic sin of Jeroboam: idolatry and Sabbath-breaking. But in 721-718 b.c., situation changed dramatically. The Kingdom of Assyria conquered the House of Israel that is the Northern Israel, where ten Jewish tribes lived. These Israelites were removed from their farms and their cities. Assyrian royal administration did not settle Israelite in one places, but distributed them in different places. They had been taken to different part of Assyria Empire and great part of them on the Southern shore of the Caspian Sea as slaves and they did not come back in Israel. They dissipated!

But the house of Judah, the Jews, a separate and different nation were not invaded until 604 b.c.

Two or tree generations after the captivity of Israel, the Chaldeans rose to world power, forming the first world-ruling empire. They conquered Assyria and several other places. Under the king Nebuchadnezzar the Babylonian-Chaldeans invaded Judah (604-585 b.c.).

The Assyrians before 604 b.c. left their land North of Babylon and migrated North-West, through the lands that are now Georgia, the Ukraine, Poland, and into the land that called Germany today. Nowadays the descendents of those Assyrians are known to us as the German people.

The people of 10-tribed Israel also migrated North-West. Though the Assyrians had taken Israel into captivity, the Israelites did not remain as slaves of Assyrians in Europe. They continued on a little further, into West Europe, the Scandinavian peninsula, and British isles!

Moses wrote: "Then the Lord will sealed you among all people, from the one end of the earth to the other... and among these nations you shall find no rest... Your life shall hang in doubt before you; you shall fear day and night, and have no assure of life." (Deuteronomy 28:64-66)

Thus 10 Jewish tribes vanished and one tribe Ephremites by some miracle rich North America and Moroni was their last prophet.

In the New World Ephremites saw vision about the future minis-



try of Jesus and followed his teachings centuries before his birth. These Hebrews from Ephremites tribe eventually split into two groups, Nephites and Lamanites. Many were destroyed in natural disasters that occurred at the time of first millennium. Jesus later visited the righteous remnants of the two groups and there was a period of peace.

After 400 C.E, wars resulted in the annihilation of the Nephites but not before a prophet named Mormon completed the history and his son, Moroni buried it.

Again Moroni told Joseph that when he got those plates of which he had spoken Joseph should not show to any person.

For the next four years Joseph was to meet Moroni at the hill each September 22 to receive further knowledge and instructions. He would need these years of preparation and personal refinement in order to translated the ancient records.

He had to be equal to the task of bringing forth a work whose purpose was to convince “Jew and Gentiles that Jesus is the Christ, the Eternal God, manifesting himself unto all nations.” This is the title page of the “Book of Mormons.”

In 1827 angel Moroni again entrusted Smith to translate the plates “through the mercy of God, by the power of God.”

In April 1829 Joseph Smith, with his sternly follower Oliver Cowdery as scribe began to translate “The “Book of Mormon,” by the gift and power of God. After 65 days titanic job had been done. Egbert Grandin from Palmyra, New York, printed 5,000 copies of the “Book of Mormon” on the press in 1830. It was great step forward for better understand the Bible prophecies. The “Book of Mormon” almost completed the Bible and make it perfect.

The Book of Mormon, later subtitled “Another Testament of Jesus Christ” convinced some Christians that prescript for scripture remand open, and “The Book of Mormon” was supplemented by two later books. “The Doctrine and Covenants” reveals the way of Salvation in the latter days and gives instruction for the government of the church, warning individuals and nations of impending destruction if they do not repent.

“The Pearl of Great Price” contains selected translations, pronouncements, and Revelations to Joseph Smith. All three books joined the Bible as Mormon Scripture. The Bible alone, Smith said, is “ the word of God as far it is translated correctly,” but it is insufficient because

over the ages it has been destroyed by “ignorant translators, careless transcribers, or designating and corrupt priest.”

Smith’s followers hailed him as a prophet equal in status to those in the Bible and fully able to restore the true teachings of God. Smith retained the KJV of the Bible but started to revise the text, making changes in some 3,000 verses. For example he explained the six chapters of Genesis from 151 verses to 356. Also to IJohn 4:12, which says, “No man hath seen God at any time.” Smith added, “except them who believe.” Parts of his translation appear in the “Pearl of Grace Price.”

In 1979 the Mormons published an addition of the King James Bible with cross references to the other Mormon Scripture.

The “Book of Mormon” cut the time and become ideological base-ment of God’s heavenly, never destroyed kingdom, which was set up by Joseph Smith after God’s directly indication.

And finally we must tell that it is amazingly that 23 year old provincial boy with limited education created 500-plus page book, with hundreds of unique names and places, as well as details stories and events and descriptions of navy and ground military operations. Accordingly he was a creative and theological genius, skilled writer with absolute photographic memory.

Persecution and bloodshed dogged the Mormons as they sought to establish a headquarter in Ohio, then in Missouri, and then Illinois. Many Americans regarded Smith’s teachings, especially his belief that his followers should practice polygamy as unorthodox. Nevertheless Smith announced his candidacy for president of the United States in 1844. When some disgruntled Mormons launched a newspapers to attack him, he issue an order to destroy the press, and he was arrested and put in jail. A few weeks later on June 27, 1844, a mob stormed the jailhouse and shot him to death. Again the Mormons had to pack up and leave. Most followed Brigham Young, president of the Church’s of 12 Apostles, to Utah, where The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints finally found a place where they could stay.

The “Book of Mormon” is one of the God’s priceless gift to us. It is both sword and shield. It sent the word of God into battle to fight for hearts of just and serves as a superior defender of the truth.

## JEW'S BANG-UP ACTIVITY IN EUROPE

Various historical documents, traditions and legends indicated that the Jews are one of the oldest inhabitants of Europe. After Jerusalem, the first Christian churches were established in England. Its founder was Joseph Arimatea, the uncle of the Virgin Mary, Mother of Jesus. So Arimatea was Jesus grand uncle and rich merchant with large fleet of ships. He ran tin trade for Roman Empire, between Mediterranean and Great Britain. As Jesus grand uncle Joseph become Jesus guardian (by Mosaic law as next of kin). When Mary's husband Joseph passed away and Jesus stay without Father's tending, Arimatea several times took Jesus with his journey to Glastonbury, England.

Jesus had certificate from his uncle. Because of this he become very honor men among Cornwall's live Jewish merchants. He with great pleasure teach the miners of Cornwall how to smelt tin from ore

If Joseph had a fleet of ships, that would gave Jesus access to worldwide travel. The world travel and see all lend at that time was very possible. There are abandon evidences to prove this fact. Jesus long time traveled in Oriental countries. He visited Parthia Empire, India China, Tibet and in return way the Caucasus, Greece, Italy, Scandinavia and probably South America.

One South America tradition sounds very much like Jesus visiting that continent. In fact many say that complete and speedy success of Spanish invaders was due to this tradition that the early visitor, white color owner Jesus decisively promised locals quick coming. It was Jesus tradition always promised his followers that he will come soon, and inhabitants of the South America steel waiting Jesus quick coming which is very Christian point of view.

It is known that in England from ancient time existed big Jewish colony. They connected with Jewish tribes: Manasseh or Dan. By tradition from the Manasseh originated British people and from Dan-Dutch people. The Jews stationed in Britain with Phoenicians and traded with

tin. Mostly they concentrated in the city Cornwall. The Jews colonists not only successfully trading but also by God's indication carefully monitoring local inhabitants living style.

The legend states that Joseph of Arimathea had been not only notable merchant but missionary as well. After Jesus crucifix he eventually had been sent in England to preach the Gospel. He took with him Holy Grail, and his pilgrim staff.

After landing in England Arimatea made his way to Glastonbury which is on the West of the country, where was Jewish pray house which also have been founded by Joseph. Here Joseph had big plantations and as man of the cloth not pay government taxes.

Joseph went on to Glastonbury Abby. He become so well-known and admired that when he died at the age 86 , his body was carried by six king in the funeral procession.

By ancient annals and traditions Jewish colonists visited Ireland as well. First time they landed at 700 B.C.E., and second time 569 B.C.E., and founded local royal dynasty. Because of political circumstance royal house with Jewish colonialists moved in to Scotland and then in England. So the Great Britain from the very early time been Jewish financial and political sphere.

The Jewish Diaspora has left his marks in many countries, especially their communities distributed in the Greco-Roman world. Literally Diaspora means a "scattering," the dispersion of the Jews outside their Palestine homeland. For instance, when Jerusalem was crushed by Rome in 70 A.D. so brutally that according to historian Josephus, "No one visiting the spot would believe it had once been inhabited." The destruction of Jerusalem and the Second Temple, frame the Jewish experience in the world. For instance, just as no other people in the modern era has suffered a devastation comparable to that of the Jews during the attack on Jerusalem. It unparalleled in the ancient world. According to Josephus, Jerusalem's fatalities numbered 1,100,000.

Jerusalem normally had population 120,000, but city and its surrounding area could accommodate 2,500,000, the number Josephus reported to have been trapped by the Roman siege during that years Passover pilgrimage.

Tacitus, the Roman Historian, listed the number killed at 600,000. It is alarmingly high figure and more than died at Hiroshima, Nagasaki, Tokyo, Rotterdam, Coventry, London, and Dresden combined.

The 24<sup>th</sup> chapter of Matthew and Chapter 13<sup>th</sup> of Mark are one of the most abused passage in the Bible. In his passage talk about Jerusalem's destruction in 70 A.D. As Jesus going out of the Temple, one of His disciple said to him:

“Look, Teacher! What massive stones! What magnificent buildings!”

“Do you see all these great buildings?” replied Jesus. “Not one stone here will be left on another; every one will be thrown down.”

It was Jesus dark prediction about Jerusalem's destruction which after about 40-42 years brilliantly fulfilled.

The siege of Jerusalem wipe out Jewish state from which recovery would take nearly two thousand years, but even this unparalleled destruction could not wipe out the Jewish people. Some Jews stayed on, but the majority made their homes in foreign lands. For more 20 centuries the Jews survived as a nation without their basic staples of nationhood: land, central government and independence.

To explain their miraculous survival is a subject of additional search. We only emphasized that two thousand years ago there were eight million Jews throughout the world-more, proportionately, than there are today. With in the Roman Empire, the Jews represented 6 to 9 percent of the population. In the Eastern part of the empire, the Jews represented as much as 20 percent.

When Titus return to Rome, triumphantly leading a procession of Jewish slaves, the city had a Jewish population of fifty thousand, with 11 synagogues. The Roman conquest of Jerusalem represents one of several curious occurrences in Jewish History. While one Jewish community has been threatened, another of almost equal size has existed in safety. During the Holocaust, when 6 million European Jews perished, an American Jewry numbering close to that figure was protected.

It was as thought the Jews had perceived that it was better not to put all their people into one land's “basket.” If all the Jews at the time of Rome's conquest,had lived in Palestine, there would have no exile, no Diaspora, and most likely no Jews at all within a few generations. Thus the Diaspora phenomenon for a long time considered as menace to the Jewish people, was, in fact their salvation. The exile of the Jews from Israel insured that the Jew did not remain in the Middle East, a part of the world that for centuries was outside the mainstream of civilization. The Diaspora belongings the Jewish people into the world. Jewish life his-

tory in Diaspora actually is the world life history too, because the Diaspora made possible for the one small people to spread the world One Supreme Being and to teach the world about the Ten Commandment.

On a secular level the Diaspora made possible the spread of cultural and technical advances. During the development of Western Civilization, the Jews helped transplant the ideas of the East and the West and after the desolation of the Roman Empire the Jews helped to link both hemispheres. The medical advances made by the Arabs were carried from the Orient to the Occident in large part by the Jews, who know and studied the Aramaic, Arabic, and Greek texts and thereby become leading physicians in Medieval Europe. As historian Ariel Durant point out that the Jews international connections facilitated world trade and build up multinational banking houses. The Jew was, in a sense, civilization's bee pollinating one culture with the ideas of another and bringing his own special contribution in the mix.

The Jewish people would play the role of messenger as it had prophesied in the passages of the Bible: "The Lord shall scatter you among the people... but from thence you will seek the Lord your God and you shall find him,"(Deuteronomy 4:27&29) and "I will sift the house of Israel among all the nations, as corn is sifted in a sieve."

The Diaspora had not only physical but spiritual-cultural meaning. Galileans, Judeans and every Twelve Apostles primary language was Aramaic, but there were many Hellenist Jews., Greek-speakers whose roots were in the lands of the Diaspora. Far located Diasporas members lacking the central focus of the Temple and because of this their lives had centered on their synagogues.

These place of warship had come to serve their communities in many ways: they were schools, law courts, and centers of social and intellectual exchange. Thus while the Diaspora ironically insured the physical survival of the Jews, another irony came to insure their religious survival. At the time of the fall of the Temple, the Romans inexplicably allowed Rabbi Joachanan Ben Zakkal to maintain an academy on Palestine where able to resolve religious problems for Jewry, with guidance for the change conditions of Jewish life that has lasted at present day.

The dispersal of the Jews throughout the world seems to have been foreordained in the Bible. Adam and Eve are exiled from the Garden of Eden. Abraham got order from God to leave his Fathers house in

Babylon and start new life in Canaan. Isaac must find a wife in foreign country. Jacob and his children have to leave their home and travel to Egypt to avoid a famine. Joseph is sold to exile by his brothers. Moses is forced to flee Pharaoh's house and wanders in the desert before returning to free the Children of Israel. Legends about the wander Jew and the Twelve Tribes of Israel, also hint the Jewish aspiration by some need moving around the globe.

Each community of the Diaspora had been influenced to some extent by the culture within which it exist.

Eventually, conflicts had arise within and among the various congregations often centering on the acceptable role of the Jews in a Gentile society. Thus over the centuries interpretations had been made attempts to reconcile the Judaism with situation which people faced in their daily life in different countries. Range of interpretations created some debatable points. On the one side, it appears, those who saw the entire Diasporas as, in the worlds of Isaiah, "a light to all nations," bearing the message of righteousness from the God to all people throughout the world and main providers of this message must be Jewish nation. And on the other hand there been the Jews who treasured the uniqueness of their heritage and sought to isolate themselves from the influence from the culture surrounding them. After Jerusalem's and Temples destruction Judaism lost their great center of convergence in the face of Solomon Temple in Jerusalem and because of this enforced to concentrated around the Diaspora located synagogues.

For more than 2,500 years the Jewish people moved from one state of exile into another.

Israel now has immigrants from more than a hundred countries. Seventy countries have population of five hundred of more. The Jews can be found in all fifty states of the United States, and in all parts of the world. There are the black Jews and the oriental Jews, China, India, Tibet, Ethiopia, Mexico, Chile, Cuba, Afghanistan, Japan-Jewish communities have existed in each. When Bolivia was colonized in the sixteenth century Jews were among first settlers. When Australia was founded by England with a group eleven convicts, the Jews were among that contingent.

The marranos, the secret Jews of Spain, were among the first Europeans to settle in the Philippines. It happened after the Spanish conquest of the islands in the sixteenth century. The New Zealand had Jews

among its pioneers. A Jewish community existed in America for three hundred years and probably the Jews come in the New Land in the face of Ephremites two thousand years ago and in Italy and Iberia Peninsula for close to three thousand.

Throughout the medieval period, which lasted from 500 A.D. to 1300 A.D. the Jew merchant was dominated all over Europe except Scandinavia, where they never permitted to enter. The point is that Scandinavian Vikings also been great traders and did not need concurrent in front their nose. The Jews dominance included control over the Eastern trade routes to the Levant. Then situation changed and the Jews were evicted from Europe in the century directly before the Renaissance. But by some miracle the Jews always returned back.

In the new places Jews have always been an urban people, congregations in cities, often in Jewish ghettos. The Jews turned to strategies of accommodations. They provided goods and services to their Christian neighborhood in return for being allowed to stay in the country. They preferred earning their living as lower-ranking traders, middle-men, mid-wives, bankers, minters, money-lenders, peddlers, shoemakers, tailors, and other similar crafts. Most of the Jews work for themselves in their own business. For their actively host Gentiles let and allowed the Jews to observe their calendar, customs, religious laws. Out of these small enterprises eventually grow large business, such as department stores chain. But they had no independent way to protect their achievements.

The Jews were also notable “money changers.” Western Christians as well as Muslim world considered “usury” a sin and therefore Christians as well as Muslims were forbidden to lend at interest. The Jews had no such compendious and laconic notion about usury and were more than willing to step in to provide this service. Out of such local money lending grew the international banking system, which has always been controlled by the Jews.

The Jews generally speaking, are inter-mediators and never have been “wealth creditors.” They tried to live and activating within the economies, rather, they have been wealth “in extractors.” They are rarely involved in wealth creating industries such as farming, forestry, mining, fishing and manufacturing; preparing to be middleman and financier. Even today wealthy and powerful Jewish financiers don't created wealth out of the economy, usually they earn money in the form



of interest, or brokerage fees, on form then “cut” of the profit as go-between. That is why they have gain a reputation as a parasite people, living among majority population which serve as their host.

It has often been notes that the Jews are only ethnic group who routinely change their names. One of their methods of gaining power and control surrounding is to take a firm stand into high offices, using local names and in the same time stay Jewish. Adopting Russian names in Russia or English names in America is done for this purposes.

For a long time the Jews been subject of severe attacks from every one, include Pagans, Muslims, and Christians, but if they had opportunity the Jews would attack opponents no less terribly.

Probably the most dreadful attacker religion was Christianity. Even though this religion lost its position in the Asia Minor, including Byzantine, Armenia and the North Africa, later Christianity took three main lands, the North, the Central and the South America, and some islands and countries in Africa and Asia. For example Russia took half of Eurasia, in the name of Jesus Christ.

Christianity, since at least the beginning of the 4<sup>th</sup> century, was anti-Jewish and fundamentally attacked first the Judaism and then some centuries later the Islam. Anti-Judaism became a government policy for every European Country. Christianity systematically segregated and discriminated the Jews, and turned them into people who were “other” and “cursed by god.”

When crusaders took Jerusalem, they slaughtered every Jewish inhabitant and destroyed every synagogue. In medieval ages, in the Europe living Jews were wearing yellow clothing and were politically absolutely powerless minority in every European countries.

In the Spain many Jews to avoid problems with Christians converted into Catholic faith. In 1492, about 100,000 Jews were expelled from Spain. Many were torched by the Spanish Inquisition.

The strongest anti-Jewish propagandist was the greatest religious reformer Martin Luther. He considered the founder of the Protestantism. Luther made important translation of the Bible into German language, but there are dark sides in Luther’s activity. He was the beginner and founder of the proto-Nazi and medieval Christian anti-Semitism. The worst evil genius of Germany was not Hitler, Bismarck or Frederick the Great but the Martin Luther, considered the notable Reverend William Ralph Inge in 1944.

Luther was not always against the Jews. He, in some aspect of life and activity was great humanist and progress looking man. "We should fear and love God, and so we should not tell lies about our neighbors, nor betray, slander, or defame him, but should apologies for him, speak well of him, and interpret charitably all that he does," indicated the humanist and reformer Luther. His earlier attitudes were sympathetic towards the Jews. Luther thought that the Jews were blood-related to our Lord. In 1523 Luther wrote the essay "Jesus Christ was born Jew." Luther tried to convert the Jews into purified Christians and strengthened Protestants position against Catholicism. Luther recommended to study not only Latin, which was the basic language of Catholicism, but the other ancient languages: Greece and Hebrew. Luther supported another reformer, Reuchlin, an author of the first Hebrew grammar and different rabbinical literature, written for Christians. "The Jews are the best blood on earth" noted Luther. But when the Jews categorically rejected Luther's attempt to convert the Jews into Protestants, Luther became frustrated and turned violently against the Jews.

Luther trashed all his opponents both Catholic and Jewish, while his attack against the Jews were perhaps most vulgar. Angry Luther wrote: "Such a desperate, thoroughly evil, poisonous and devilish are these Jews, who for these fourteen hundred years have been and steel are our plague, our pestilence, and our misfortune." Martin Luther, one hundred percent, repeated his contemporaries and next time radical Muslims and Christian anti-Jews opinion that when the Jews were wiped out from the face of the earth, the sun of peace would begin to rise on the entire world.

In 1543 Martin Luther wrote his notorious treatise "On the Jews and their Lies." The consequences of this 65 thousand word document were far reached and even extended into present days. Luther had great influence on Hitler and other Nazi rulers who considered Luther as one of history's greatest reformer. In one of his earliest speeches, Hitler noted that sooner or later they would hold power, and established the German Church which will be without the Pope and the Bible, and if Luther had been with us, he would have given us their blessing.

Martin Luther began claiming that the Jews were "an idle and lazy people, such and useless, evil, pernicious, such blasphemous enemies of God." In other places Luther calls the Jews as "a brood and viper and the children of the devil." By Luther's opinion, "We let them get reach

on our sweat and blood, while we remain poor and they suck the marrow from our bones.”

Martin Luther to neutralize the above mentioned treaties, advises Christians to carry out seven therapeutic actions:

1. For the Jews synagogues and schools to be burned to the ground, and remains buried out of sight.

2. For houses owned by Jewish to be likewise removed, and owners made to live in agriculture outbuildings.

3. For their writings to be taken away.

4. For rabbis to be forbidden to preach, and to be executed if they do.

5. For safe conducts on the roads to be abolished for the Jews.

6. For usury to be prohibited and for all silver and gold to be removed and “put aside for safekeeping.” and

7. For the Jewish population to be put to work as agricultural slave labor.

Martin Luther has a big reputation and his recommendations in many cases worked until present times. Soon in Italy and Germany, segregation was created in places for Jewish inhabitants. Special “hot temper” Christian brigades burned Jewish holy books, especially Talmud and other heretical literature. The Catholic Church had widespread biases that the Jews during the Passover festival as necessary religious attributes drink Christian child’s blood and identified this nation with Satan. For Martin Luther, a good Jew is a converted Jew. Others were the devil’s followers. Prevailing scholars include German Nazi, recognize Luther as great patriot, following his recommendations and created the concentration labor camps for the Jews, which ended with the Holocaust.

Where the Jews lived, they were invariably accuse being a “parasitic” people who created nothing of their own but lived of the industry of the host population. The Jews were accused of creating a “state within a state” for the purposes of dominating and exploiting the host nations.

Jewish presence in the Great Britain have big preconditions. The oldest private stone dwelling in England associated with the Jews. In a city of Lincoln is a group of tree buildings dated 13<sup>th</sup> century A.D. One of them, the second building considered to be the oldest stone house in England and been Jewish synagogue. The third, known as Aaron’s two-story cottage was the home of the wealthiest Jew of England in his days. Aaron of Lincoln loaned money for the construction of abbeys and was owned \$750,000 at his death.

Rabbi Manasseh ben Israel's argument is that England must not only allow the Jews to live on its soil but even give them privileges, because in the Day of Judgment, the Jews would never come and Christians fall in problems. In "a Declaration to the Commonwealth of England" in 1655 he said: "Before all be fulfilled, the people of God (Jews) must be first dispersed into all places and countries of the world." We remind that England cast out the Jews in 1290 and kept them out for 300 years until Oliver Cromwell let them back in.

The Jewish dutch financier Manasseh Ben Israel and Moses Carvajal, financed Cromwell campaign to out the King Charles I. After the King Charles was beheaded and Cromwell become the "Lord Protector" of England. It was important moment for the Jews. Cromwell opened England's doors to the Jews again. They quickly rose in power and in 1694 they created the Bank of England for the purposes of lending money to the crown. The Jews still control the Bank of England today.

The Jews have long been powerful in Britain. The reason of this power has deep root. The British social critic Hillaire Belloc in his book, "The Jews" published in 1922, described the British Empire as a partnership between Jewish finance and the British aristocracy. Britain was the financier capital of the world, and Rothschild dominated British Finance. Belloc goes on to say that: "...the Jews in spirit of their small number, color every English establishment, especially the Universities and House of Commons...through the control of the politicians by Jewish finance..." (The same can be said of the USA today.) In other places Belloc wrote: "There is already something like Jewish monopoly in high finance...There is same element of Jewish monopoly in the silver trade, and in the control of various other metals, notably lead, nickle, green silver. What is most distinguish of all this tendency to monopoly is spreading like a decese."

In his book, "Tales of the British Aristocracy," 1956, L.G. Pine claims that British aristocracy thoroughly mixed with Jewish blood. In fact British aristocracy is about half Jews. After industrial revolution the Jews controlled the money in Britain and even financed the British government through the Rothschild controlled bank of England.

Down and out getting with ancient titles and large estates, but no money began marriage the daughters of rich Jews, so marriage of Jewish finance and British aristocracy took place literary.

Pine gives an example, the marriage of the 5<sup>th</sup> Earl of Rosebery who married the only daughter and heiress of baron Mayer de Rothschild, head of the Bank of England. Other wealthy and powerful Jewish families who penetrated into British aristocracy including the Sassoons, the Cassels, the Monteforios, the Montagues, and the Goldsmith, among others. These Jews were money men behind important politicians and leaders. Churchill had no money but group of wealthy Jews were behind him and Churchill lived as Oriental Pasha.

Walter Crick stated: "The Jews can destroy by means of finance. The Jews are intellectual. Control of credits in this country is not in the hand of the English, but the Jews. It has become the biggest danger for the British Empire."

Thus the Jews had a powerful influence upon every aspect of British policy, including entry into World War I and World War II against Germany.

Dispersion through many nations has caused the Jews to compete against people of many nationalities. Because they had no separate army they would not compete militarily but in terrorist activity they had been idealists. Time goes by and at present time the Army of Israel is one of the superpower armies in the world, but before the creation of the state of Israel, the Jews competed with other nations mostly in the humanitarian sphere.

It is significant that the Jews have held national chess titles in the United States, Russia, Canada, Hungary, Argentina, Poland, Romania, France, Austria, Belgium, Australia and Czechoslovakia.

The Jews also been many times the world Champions. Often this competition transformed into inter-Jewish competition.

The Jews have even served as leaders of the non-Jews. In modern times Catholic Rome elected a Jew, Ernesto Nathan, as mayor. Dublin and New York did the same on several occasions, elected and reelected as mayors Robert Briscoe an Irish Jew and David Blumberg an American Jew.

Prior to WWI much of the British aristocracy were the Jews, and most were thoroughly married with Jewish blood. In England history outstanding example was, Benjamin Disraeli who was born Jew and reared as a Jew until the age of twelve, when he was baptized into the Church of England. Disraeli was Prime minister twice, even though when he first was elected to Parliament he had trouble because of his

Jewish ancestry. He never denied his heritage, but boasted about it in political speeches. Once he remarked : “The Jews have made themselves so closely connected with the British Peerage that the two classes are unlikely to suffer loss which is not mutual.”

Jewish origin leaders were in France: Leon Blum, Pierre Mendes-France, and Rene Mayer. In Austria, Bruno Kreisky. In Itali: Luigi Luzzatti and Sidney Sonnino. In Australia, Sir Isaac Isaacs. In one historical moments the so-called Bavarian Soviet Socialist Republic's leader was, Communist Jew Kurt Eisner. In Hungary power usurped Communist Jew Bela Kuhn. In India, Marquis of Reading, and in Palestine, Sir Herbert Samuel were the Jews.

The Jews have headed countries located on three continents- Europe, Asia and Australia - and as Hirsh Goldberg notes in his book “The Jewish Connection,” would have had a national leader in Africa, but Saul Solomon, known as the “Disraeli of the South Africa” and head of the liberal Party in the Cape Town Parliament, declined several offers to serve as Prime Minister. The Jews, however, have been mayors of South Africa's leading cities.

Italy provided a fascinating example of the involvement of the Jews in high places. This Catholic nation has had the Jews on three different occasions as Prime Minister and a Jewish president of its Supreme Court. Luigi Luzzati, founder of the People's Bank of Italy, was Minister of Finance seven times and in 1910 became Prime Minister. Sidney Sinnino, a half-Jew, was Prime Minister of Italy twice. Ludovico Mortara, who systematized Italian civil law procedure, was president of the Italian Supreme Court and served as Minister of Justice.

Involvement of the Jews in high places was usual fact in early centuries as well as today. It was not unusual for a European ruler to appointed a Jew to help run the government, especially in the sphere finance, where many Jews were given the responsibility of minting money and collecting taxis.

The Spanish kings did this until the expulsion of the Jews in 1492. In fact Spain's Finance Minister at the time of the expulsion was Jew, Don Isaac Abarbanel. And King Ferdinand and Queen Isabella thought so highly of him that they offered to make an exception and let him stay, but he refused.

The rulers of Provence, in South-Eastern France on the Mediterranean, relied on the assistance of the Jews until the region lost its in-

dependence in 1210. The rulers of Austria and Hungary followed this practice throughout the 13<sup>th</sup> century. In 16<sup>th</sup> and 17<sup>th</sup> century Poland, the Jews even ran the estate and held the key to the church.

The popes too, until the 13<sup>th</sup> century, appointed the Jews as aides. In fact, a Jew who was the private financier adviser of the pope in 1179 was able to persuade the Catholic leader to stop a church council that year from passing a law requiring the Jews to wear a special mark on their clothing. The regulations were adopted in 1215 at the Lateran Council, but only under another Pope Innocent III.

Sultans too relied on Jewish advisers. Under Suleiman Magnificent, the Jews become so prominent as diplomats that Christian ambassadors had to solicit Jewish support before being permitted to approach the Arab leader.

This not to say that Jewish existence in the Diaspora has been free of sorrow. Persecution, after all, was part of the engine driving the Jews around the world.

Where the Jews lived, they were invariably accused being a “parasitic” people who created nothing of their own but lived of the industry of the host population. The Jews were accused of creating a “state within a state” for the purposes of dominating and exploiting the host nations.

Sooner or later the Jews have invariably provoked the hostility and hatred of their host population, causing the host population to turn on them. Over the course of the past 2,000 years the Jews have been virtually expelled from every country in Europe and the Middle East, at least once and in some cases multiple times!

They were expelled from the Germany state five times. The last time by Nazis.

They were expelled from Italy five times.

Russia banned its Jewish population twice,

And France four outlaw the Jews on four separate occasions within the same century.

The Jews were expelled from England three times.

In the first view Jews are long suffering nation the world ever seen. But probably this is delusion. In his 1952 year's book “Behind Communism,” Frank L. Bittom explain the phenomenon of the Jewish persecution myth. Britton says that the persecution myth is the “adhesive and cement of Judaism; without it the Jews would have long since ceased to exist.” As a nationality he says that though the Jews do not always agreed

among themselves, in the presence of their enemies or opponent real or imagine.

The Jews thinking crystallized into unanimity. Throughout 25 centuries, the Jewish mind has been conditioned by the sharp refrain of "persecution!" Every accident of fate in chronicled, increased, and passed on the succeeding generation as another example of Gentiles cruelty to the chosen people.

Any opposition to Jewish aspiration and ambitious considered as Jewish "persecution." To be sure the Jewish people have suffered numerous hardships in the course of history, but there is also true of other peoples. The primary differences is that Jew keep score. They never forget and they never forgive.

A slaughter of a few thousand Christians is remembers by no one in 50 years, but a similar incident in which the Jews are killed is preserved forever in Jewish histories, ornamented and amplified in the retelling they seek sympathy by declaiming in hyperbolic form to the world. A sort of leitmotiv of the "Jews as eternal victims" and "Christians are planing their extermination," runs through Jewish story-telling.

Alfred Rosenberg believe that every people, culture and nation has set of belief or national myth and if and when "myth" ever dies, the nation too will die. The German national "myth" according to Rosenberg was in danger of dying, and he made it his mission to resurrect it.

"The Nordic Europe... Nordic man... in order to preserve Europe. The Nordic energies of Europe must first be revitalize, strengthen. That means then Germany, Scandinavia with Finland and England accumulated their potential for bright future," was Alfred's one of the point of view.

After the Jerusalem's tragedy the Jewish national psyche full up with perceptive myths, the extermination factory and vengeance seeking and these factors become part of the national ideas which as centuries went become strongest perceptions for Jewish nation.

The Jews have been in critical situations many times and survived. In early centuries, when the Jews had their homeland, they had urban and farmers classes representatives. When the Jews lost their homeland and began living among other nations, for survival the most important thing was to have money. Money become for the Jews factor of safety and they have been beginning gain moneymaker professions. in later



centuries among them, seldom see workers or peasants. They prefer academic professions such as publishers, bankers, teachers, contractors and businessman.

### **The Jews in Germany**

The one of the most significant mark of Jewish presence and connection in Europe is that they lived in Germany even before the destruction of the Second Temple. As early as the beginning of the fourth century, they had an organized urban community in Cologne, with synagogues and rabbis. The right of the Jewish enclave were down in an edict by the Emperor Constantine in the year 321A.D. Not until later did the Teutons cross the Rhine River and settled in the old Roman province a person could be better understand in Cologne if he spoke Hebrew than German!

The great Jewish community, with the 170,000 Jews that developed in Berlin over the centuries was there by invitation and its taxes had help unify Germany! The Jews once lived there but had been expelled the preceding century. When Frederick William von Hohenzollern (1620-1688) found no permanent Jewish settlements in Berlin, eager to increase population, stimulate commerce, and created wealth, he in 1650 invited the Polish Jews to conduct trade in his hands. In 1671 he welcome fifty wealthy the Jews who had been expelled from Vienna. So began the Berlin Jewish participation in the growth of Germany. According Jacob R. Marcus in the "Medieval World," without the Jews was "...enable... to build up modern, centralized, bureaucratic state."

The German-Jewish link does not stop here. During the Thirty Years' War the German Emperors introduced what come to know as the "Court Jews," and throughout the seventeenth and eighteenth centuries, wrote historian Heinrich Graetz, "every state in Germany had its court Jew or Jews, upon whose support the finances of the land depended."

In this period Jewish financiers were also important to other countries in Europe. In 1688, the son of Isaac Lopez Suasso of the Hague loaned William III 2 million crowns, an enormous amount, for his expedition to England in 1688, free of interest and even refusing a receipt.

The 19<sup>th</sup> century very quickly created Jew's richest, elite cast which

in many cases gave direction to Western Civilization. The Jews have a “collectivist” culture, whereas Christians are individualist. The Jews work together for the benefit of all the Jews, at the exclusion of the non-Jews. If Christian Gentile is the “lone hunter,” while the Jews tend to “battalion hunter.” They gang up to put the “lone hunter,” out of business by the cooperative commercial strategist.

Rothschild Family’s activity is exclusive part of the European Jewry and clear evidence of Jewish “collectivism.” The first member of the family who was born in 1577 and known to use the name “Rothschild” (“Red Shield”) was Izaak Elchanan Rothschild. The family gain international importance in 1744 with the birth Mayer Amschel Rothschild, son of Amschel Moses Rothschild, who had been a money changer from Frankfurt Ghetto.

History reveals that Jewish Goldsmith, Amscher Moses Bauer, tired of his wandering in Eastern Europe, decided in 1750 to settled down in Frankfurt-on-the-Main in Germany. He opened a shop, or counting house in the Jundestrasse district which in fact was Jewish Ghettos. Over the door of his shop he placed as his sign of business a Red Shield. It is of the greatest importance to remember that the Jews in Eastern Europe, who belong to the Revolution movement based on terrorism, had also adopted the red Flag as their emblem because it represented blood.

Amschel Moses Bauer had a son born in 1743 and named Mayer Amschel Bouer. The father died 1754 when his son was only 11 years of age. Boy had great ability and intelligence. And his father taught him everything possible about the rudimentary principles of the money lending business. Father had intention to have his son as Rabbi but death intervened.

For a while Amschel was employed by the Oppenheimer bank as Clark. Later he return to Frankfurt when he continue his fathers business. The Red Shield Amschel Meyer Bouer decided to adopt as the new family name. Thus the house of Rothschild came into being.

Mayer developed a financial house and spread his empire by installing each of his son in the five main European financial centers. His family motto was “unity, integrity, industry.” Mayer’s sons were: Amschel Meyer Rothschild in Frankfurt, Solomon Meyer Rothschild in Vienna, Nathan Mayer Rothschild, in London, Calman Mayer Rothschild in Naples, and Jacob Mayer Rothschild in Paris.

Soon Rothschild Family beginning play leading role in every sphere of European life. What Mayer did next become the model for many powerful Jewish families.

### **Jewish Plan About World Dominance**

In 1773, when Mayer Rothschild was only 31 years old he invited 12 other wealthy and influential men to meet him in Frankfurt. The visitors all been mostly the Ashkenazim Jews. His purpose was to convince them that if they agreed to pool their resources they could then finance and control the world revolutionary movement and used it as their manual of action to win ultimate control of the wealth, natural resources, and man-power of the entire world.

Rothschild revealed how the English had been organized. He pointed out the mistakes and errors that had been made. The revolutionary period had been too long if the elimination of reactionary had not accomplished with sufficient speed and ruthlessness. The planned reign of terror, to subjugation of masses was to be accomplished speedily.

The bankers who instigated the revolution had established control on the national economy and consolidate the nation. Debt means of intrigues carried out on an international scale, then the national debt steadily had increased by loaning their money to fight the wars and rebellions they had fomented since 1694.

Basing his arguments on logic and reasoning Mayer Rothschild pointed out that financial results obtained as the result of the English Revolution would be as nothing when compared to the financial rewards to be obtained by a French Revolution provided those present agreed to unity of purpose and put into effect his carefully out and revised revolutionary plan.

The project would be backed by all the power that could be pushed with their pooled resources. This agreement had been reached by every attendees in Frankfurt. Mayer Rothschild unfolded his revolutionary plan. By clever manipulation of their combined wealth it would be possible to created such advanced economic condition that the masses would be reduce to a state bordering on starvation by unemployment. By use of clever conceived propaganda would be easy to place the blame for the advance economical condition on the king, his court,

the nobles, the church, industrialists, and employers of labors. Their paid propagandists would arouse feelings of hatred and revenge against the ruling classes by exposing all real cases of extravagances, licentious conduct, injustice, oppression, and persecution.

After the general introduction to build up an enthusiastic reception for the plot he was about to unfold, Rothschild turned to a manuscript and proceeded to read carefully prepared plan of action.

The following is a version of the plot by which the conspirators hoped to obtain unlimited undisputed control of the wealth, natural resources and man-power of the entire world.

1. The speaker stated to unfold the plot by saying that because the majority of men were inclined to "Evil" rather than "Good," the best result to governing their could be obtained by using violence and terrorism and not by academic discussion.

The speaker reasoned that in the beginning human society had been subject to brutal and blind force which was afterwards changed the "Law." He argued that law was force only in disguise. He reasoned it was logical to conclude that "by the law of nature lies in force."

2. He next declared that political freedom is an idea and not a fact.

He stated that in order to usurp political power all that was necessary to preach "Liberalism." So that electorate for the sake of an idea, would yield some of their power and prerogatives which the plotters could then gather together into their own hand.

3. The speaker asserted that the power had usurped the liberal ruler no later than 1773. He reminded his audience that there had been a time when faith had ruled but stated that once freedom to bring about "Class Wars." He pointed out that it was immaterial to the success of his plan whether the established government were destroyed by internal or external foes because the victor had of necessity to seek the aid of "capital," which "is entirely in our hands."

4. He argued that the use of any and all means to reach their final goal was justified on the ground that the ruler who governed by the moral code was not a skilled politician on his throne. He said: "Those who wish to rule must have recourse to cunning and to make believe because great national qualities like frankness and happenstance are vices in politics.

5. He asserted: "Our right lies in force." The word "right" is an abstract thought and proves nothing. I find a new "right"...to attack by

“right” of the strong, and settle the world and existing institutes by force of “right of strong.”

6. He then admonished his listeners with these words: “The power of our resources must remain invisible until the very moment when it has gained such straight that no cunning or force can undermine it.” He warned them that any deviation from the line of the strategical plan bringing naught.

7. Next he advocated to use the notion of the “Mob Psychology,” to obtain control of the masses. He reasoned that might of the mob is blind, senseless and unreasoning and ever at the mercy of suggestion from any side. He stated: “Only despotic ruler can rule the mob efficiently because without absolute despotism there can be no existence for civilization which was carried out not by masses, but by their guide, whosoever that person might be. He warned that when “The moment the mob seize freedom in its hand it quickly turns to anarchy.”

8. He next advocated that the use alcohol liquors, drugs, moral corruption and all form of vice be used schematically by their “Agents” to corrupt the morals of the youth of the nations. He recommended that the special “Agenture” should be trained as tutors, lackeys, governors, clerks and by our women in the place of dissipation frequented by the Goyims. He mentioned about so-called society ladies who become voluntary followers of the others in in the way of corruption and luxury. We must not stop bribery, deceit, treachery when they should serve towards the attainment of our end goal.”

9. Turning to politics he claimed they had “right” to seize property by any means, and without hesitation, if by doing so they secured submission, and sovereignty. He pronounced that our “state” marching a long path of peaceful conquest and has the “right” to replace the horrors of wars by less noticeable and more satisfactory sentence of death necessary to maintain the “terror” which tends to produce blind submission.

10. Dealing with the use of slogans he said: “In ancient times we were the first to put the word “Liberty,” “Equality,” and “Fraternity” into the mouth of the masses...would repeated to this day by stupid pool parrot; word which the would be wise men of the Goyims could make nothing of in their abstractness, and did not note the contradiction of their meaning and interrelations.” He claimed the words brought under their directions and control “legion.” Who own our banners with en-

thusiasm, “he reasoned that there is no place in nature for “Equality,” “Liberty,” and Fraternity.” He said “on the ruins of the natural and genealogical aristocracy of the Goyims we have set up the aristocracy of money.” and the qualification for this aristocracy will be “wealth” which is dependent upon us.”

11. He next expounded his theories regarding war. He said it should be the policy of those present to agitate wars but to direct the peace conference so that neither of the combatant obtained territorial gains. He said the wars should be detected so that the nations engaged on both sides would be placed further in their debt and in the power of our agents.

12. He next dealt with administration. He told those present that they must use their wealth to have candidate chosen for public office who would be “service and obedient to our commands, so they may readily be used as pawns in our games by the learned and genuine man we will appointed to operate behind the scenes of government official adviser.” Headed”the men we appointed as “adviser” will have been bred reared and trained from childhood in accordance with our ideas to rule the affairs of the whole world.

13. He dealt with propaganda and explained how their combined wealth could control all outlets of public information while they remand in the shade and clear if blame regardless of what the repercussions might be due to the publication of libels, slender, or untruths. The speaker said: “Thank to the “Press” we have get gold in our hands notwithstanding the fact that we had to gather it out of the occasions of blood and tears...But it has paid us even though we have sacrificed many of our people. Each victim on our side is worth a thousand Coyims.”

14. He next explained the necessity of having the in “agenture” always come out into the open and appeared on the scene, when conditions had reached their lowest ebb, and the masses had been subjugated by means of want and terror. He pointed out that when it was time to restore order they should do it in such a way that the victims would believe they had been prey of eliminate an irresponsible. He said “by executing the criminals and lunatics after they have carried out our preconceived “reign of terror” we can make ourselves appeared as the saviors of the oppressed, and the champions of the workers.” The speaker then added “ we are interested in just the opposite... in the diminution, the killing out the Goyims.”

15. He next explained how industrial depressions and financial panics could be bought about and used to serve their purposes saying “enforced unemployment and having imposed on the masses because of the power we have to create shortage of food, will create the right of capital to rule more surely than it was given to the real aristocracy of kings.” He claimed that by having their their control the “mob.” The “mob,” could then be used to wipe out all who due to stand in their way.

16. The infiltration into continental Freemasonry was next discussed extensively. The speaker stated that their purpose would be take advantage of the facilities and secretiveness Freemasonry had to offer. He pointed out that they could organized their Grand Orient Lodge with Blue masonry in order to carry out their subversive activities and hide the truth nature of their work under the cloak of philanthropy. He stated that all members initiated into their Grand Orient Lodges should be used for proselytizer purposes and for spreading their atheistic-materialistic ideology amongst the Goyims. He ended his phase of the discussion in the words: “When the our strikes for our sovereign Lord of all the world to be crowned these same hands will sweep away everything that might stand in his way.” After some centuries Gregory Schwartz Bostunitch noted: Masonry is a Jewish invention, whose history, degrees, charges, passwords, and explanation are Jewish from beginning to end.”

17. He next expounded the value of systematic deception pointed out that their “agenture” should be trained in the use of high sounding phrases, and the use of popular slogans. They make necessary the most lavish of promised can always be done afterward...that Goyim could be stand up to such a pitch of patriotic fervor that they could be made to fight even against the Law of God, and Nature. He added “ and for this reason after we obtain control the very name of God will be erased from the “Lexicon of Life.”

18. He than detailed the plan for revolutionary war, the art of street fighting and outlines the patters for the “Reign of Terror” which he insisted accompany every revolutionary effort “because it is the most economical way to bring the population to speedy subjection.”

19. Diplomacy was next discussed. After all wars secret diplomacy must be insisted upon “in order that” our “agenture” masquerader a “political,” “financial,” and “economical” adverser, can carry out mandates without fear of exposing who are “The Secret Power” behind na-

tional and international affairs. The speaker then told those present that by secret diplomacy they must obtain such control “that the nations cannot come to even an in considerable private agreement without our secret agents having hand in it.”

20. Ultimate World Government the goal. To reach this goal the speaker told them “It will be necessary to establish huge monopolies, reservoir of such colossal riches, that even the largest fortune of the Goyims will depend on us to such an extent that they will go to the bottom together with the credit of their governments” on the day after the great political smash.” The speaker then added “you gentlemen here present who are economists just strike an estimate of the significance of this combination.”

21. Economic war. Plan to rob the Goyims of their landed properties and industries were then discussed. A combination of high taxes, and ambivalent competition was advocated to bring about the economic ruins of the Goyims as far as their national interests and investments were concerned. In the international field he felt they could be enlarged to price themselves out of the markets. This could be achieved by the careful control of raw materials, organized agitation among them for shorten hours and high pay, and by subsidizing competitors. The speaker warned his co-conspirators that they must arranged matters, and control conditions, so that “the increased wages obtained by the workers will not benefit them in any way.”

22. Armament. It was suggested that the building up of armament for the purpose of making the Goyims destroy each other should be launched on such a colossal scale that in the final analysis “them will be only the masses of the proletarians left in the world, with a few millions devoted to our cause...and police, and soldiers sufficient to protect our interest.”

23. The New Order. The members of the One World Government would be appointed by dictator. He would pick men from amongst the scientists, the economists, the financiers, the industrialists, and from the millions because” in substance everything will be settled by the questions of figures.”

24. Importance of Youth. The importance of capturing the interest of youth was emphasized with the administration that “our “agenture” should infiltrate into all classes, and levels of society and government, for the purposes of furling bemusing and corrupting the youth mem-



bers of society by teaching them theories and principles we know to be false.

25. National and international laws should not be change but should be used as thing to destroy the civilization of the Goyims, merely by twisting them into contradiction of the interpretation which first masks the calls and afterward has altogether. One ultimate aim is to substitute "arbitration of law."

The speaker then told his listeners "you may think the Goyims will rise upon us with arms, but in the "West" we have against this possibility an organization of such appealing terror that the very stoutest heart quail... the "underground"... the "Metropolis"... the subterranean condition...these win be established in the capitals and cities of all countries before that danger threaten.

The use of the word "West" has great significance. It makes it plan that Rothschild was addresses men who had joined the World Revolutionary Movement which was get go in the in the Pale of Settlement in the "East." It must be reminder that before Amschel Moses Bauer settled down in Frankfurt Germany, he had followed his trade as a gold and silversmith traveling extensively in the "East" of Europe, where he had undoubtedly met the men and learn many things. His son a Amschel Mayer addressed after he developed from a money lender into a banker and established the "House of Rothschild" in the Jundestrasse where the above meeting is said to have taken place in 1773.

Money lender and then banker Amschel mayer Rothschild and his influential guests-Elders decided to organized very secret society named "The Illuminati." The world "Illuminati," is derive from Lucifer, which means "The Bearer of the Light."

The intrigues about this document increased later and became known "the Jewish Peril." and "the Protocol of the Meeting of the Learned Elders of Zion."

The question may be asked: "How can it be conformed that these meeting were held?" and "If they were held, how it become known?"

The answer is simple. The devilish plot was made know as "an Act of God."

In 1785 a horseback rider-communicator was galloping madly from Frankfurt to Paris. He galloping day and night. The wind was blowing. Thunder was roaring and light was flashing. But rider un-stopped gait a head. He carried detail information regarding the World

Revolutionary Movement. Particular rider had instructions for the planned Great French Burgeons Revolution. The instructions originated with the Jewish Illuminati in Germany and were addressed to Grand master of the Grand Orient Masons in France. Suddenly probably by some angels will the horse-back rider stuck by lightning and killed. The documents he carried fell into the hands of the police. It had been recorded how the Jewish Rabbi claimed the power to interpreted the secret and hidden meanings of the writings of the Holy Scripture by revelation obtaining by Kabbalah.

When we analysis the Jews conspiracy theories first of all means the famous “Protocol of the Learned Elders of Zion.” Protocol was read secretly at the first Zionist Congress in 1897 at Basel’s municipal casinos concert hall, where gathered hundreds of delegates from about twenty countries Jewish community. Here ten women and ten non-Jewish delegates also came, but they did not have the right to vote.

In Basel Congress was beginning to talk about how to create a Jewish super state and work out a plan for relations with Goyims, Gentiles or the non-Jews.

“The hundred men, each whom knows all the other, govern the fate of the European continent” reported Russia secret police information. Using Basel Congress materials had been created so-called “secret protocol” which were published as a book in 1903 by Russia publisher as the Jewish nation’s plan for achieving global dominance.

“Protocol of the Learned Elders of Zion” is cool bloody, severely and outrageous deliberation of how to peacefully conquer the world. This idea began to live from 920 B.C.E. in the time of Solomon the Great. It was a period when the method to conquer of another nation was only one-military and physically. This method of conquer exists in present time. Mankind does not invite other ways to avoid side effects of military activity- bloodshed and ruins. Solomon the Great and his other wise men, worked out a theory for Jewish people to conquer the whole universe peacefully, without military action. This is trade and economy. From ancient time this mighty tool used by every Jewish individual. The Jews mostly have lived among Goyims, because control this country economically.

Among many topics, which analysis “Protocol” was one, how to enforce Gentiles, the non-Jews, to do and follow to the Jews intentions and wills. The Jews systematically pressed on the Gentiles-Goyims to

change their mind, destroyed their moral and always worked for the Jews and for Jewish prosperity. If it is necessary, they can invite for Gentiles, new persons for adulation, like Jesus Christ, who preached only about love and blame violence. Be humble and obedient coded Jews into the Gentile-Goyims.

The “Protocol of the Learned Elders of Zion” directly indicates that the Jews are able to change the history. Goyims should not understand historical process or truth consequences. Because of this almost in every Christian, Atheist and some Muslim country’s teachers, professors and prominent scientists are Jewish origin.

“Protocol” demanded the enslave an Goyims. It said they should always work and have no time for thinking. It will be much better if Goyims did not think at all and lost the habit of thinking. For the realization of this idea the Jews invited for the Gentiles many inquisitive brainwashing systems and pussles.

The Jews created in Russia Empire and in the whole Europe every political parties and notions like Anarchism, Nihilism, Social-Sexual Revolution and Cosmopolitanism also are the Jews invention. So called “destructive education,” such as Christianity, Darwinism, Materialism, Marxism and many other like this education which are acceptable for Goyims and profitable for the Jews also are Jewish invention. Goyims will spend a lot of time studying and realizing the biases, and because of this become easy to govern them. “Goyims will bow before us...to get the right to exist” written in Basel Zionist Congress “Protocol.”

By Zionist learned Elder’s opinion, poverty and world economic crisis is good for the Jews. They, from a safe distance, will be regulate world economical crises for their favor. By their economical and financial rights, the Jews should establish a new political order in the world, where there will be a dominant cult of might, emphasized “Protocol.” Democracy and political freedom are only an idea, not a fact. We should support Communism and use this idea for our advantage. In Zionist leaders plans has been created Karl Marks who was author of the worldwide the Jews conspiracy to eliminate private property. “Karl Marks is the modern form of Jewish prophecy,” said Reinhold Nebur. Almost same point of view had Mortimer Adler who said,” Marks was really the last of the great Hebrew prophet.” As for Karl Marks Aka Mordehai, the Jewish mental igniter expressed his one of the important opinion in next form: “Religion is the opiate of

the people, and for that reason it is to be as a principle means of disarming the Gentiles and, once in power, through the pulpit and pryer, to keep him subjugated and subdued.”

The “Protocol “in many cases considers with Amschel Mayer Rothschild theses which he delivered in his speech in his house before French Revolution when he invited 12 Jewish origin learners. We remind that during meeting Jewish guests and house host analysis action plan against Goyims.

Over more than two centuries the Rothschild family has been frequent subject of conspiracy theory. Many pandidts claimed that family control the world wealth and financial institutes, encourage or slow down wars between governments. Rothschild’s finance both sides of every wars since Napoleon.

Most of this conspiracy theories are not based on evidence. Some researchers claims the Rothschild family owns 80 percent of the worlds total wealth. They are so rich that one family has the ability to literary feed, clothe, and settle every man, woman and child on the planet, if they wanted. But if Rothschilds made this people would have lost idea for living and transformed into total idlers.

There is rumors and may be it is truth that nearly every central bank in the world controlled by Rothschild family. Although the Rothschild family has amassed wealth since 1700s, claims that they have a net wealth \$500 trillion on their own which is 80 percent of the world wealth are problematic. For one, according to the Credit Suisse Research Institute’s annual “Global Wealth Report” the world’s total wealth estimated only \$250 trillion. For two, the Rothschild family began acquiring their wealth centuries ago and since their family wealth distributed among hundred of dependents, so no long centralized Rothschilds family wealth existed. Truly there is so called “Rothschild Group” but it is impossible estimate contain of this group and what wealth they have. Really Rothschilds has from \$350 milliard to \$1 trillion. Any way they are richest family group in the world.

Viewing the past and analysis this circumstance naturally assumed that the Jewry been greatest treat for any European country. In the political horizon already looming the Jewish Bolsheviks. The largest Communist party in Europe was in German, which had a 78 percent Jews, but under the Nazis Germany Jewish influence tarnished.

The Nazi party’s official position was “Germany awake! Let Judah

perish!” Nazi administration advertising Roman time coin with inscription: “Judah is destroyed.”

“It was the Jews with their international affiliations and their hereditary flair for finance who were best opportunities. They did so such effect that, even in November 1938 after five years of anti-Semitic legislation and persecution, they still owned thing like a third of the real property in the Reich,” wrote Mr. Bryant.

### **Jews in France**

It was the French Revolution that give the Jews opportunity to burst through into the forefront of world politics for the first time since the fall of Jerusalem in 70 A.D. There were 39,000 Jews in France in 1780. Most of them were Yiddish speaking Ashkenazim lived in Alsace and Lorraine. In other part of France lived about 3.500 Sephardic Jews which had good and respectful citizens reputation against Ashkenazim who considered as extremely extortionist users and oppressors.

As the Jews gain power of money, they transformed it in a political power. This circumstance often make conflict relations with host nations. The Jews become troublemaker nation. The point of view about the Jews as perpetual troublemakers especially grow after the Great French Bourgeois Revolution of 1789 when the large Jewish role become known. The Jacobin-terrorists who instigated the French Revolution where predominantly if not entirely, Jewish. It was also the Jews who financed the French Revolution. Such as Benjamin Goldsmith and his brother Abraham Goldsmith.

The Jacobin-terrorists were members of an influential political club during the French Revolution. One of the most influential member of Jacobins was Maximilian Marie Isidro de Robespierre, once most powerful man of France. Thereby circumstance he instituted a state of “Terror.” His motto was: “To punish the oppressors of humanity is calamity, to forgive this is barbarity.” Thousands of people were executed in the name of revolution and hundred of thousands were arrested, and the Jews been most active perpetrators of these activity.

## Jews and European Railroad

As time goes by, it becomes clear that the Jewish role in Europe bit by bit increased. They became an authoritative and inseparable stratum of European society. For example, much of the Europe's railroad systems were originally developed by the Jews. In the 1830s, the new and very perspective railroad industry was seriously overcapitalized; money was painlessly needed to launch construction. Jewish financiers were the only private bankers who were ready to risk their funds in this fledgling enterprise. By the time the railroad industry was under way, the Jewish businessmen were involved in the building of railroads in France, Austria, Belgium, Italy, Spain, Hungary, Switzerland, Prussia, Sweden, Russia and Germany. The Jewish man of affairs also were involved in financing railroads in Brazil, Mexico, Turkey, and the United States.

In 1825 Nathan Meyer Rothschild, seeing the opening of the first successful railroad in England, called on the rest of his family to begin investing in railroad construction on the continent. Solomon Rothschild in Austria sent a professor from the Vienna Institute of Technology to study England's avant-garde transport. By 1829, the Rothschilds were ready to propose a railroad that would run from Vienna to Galicia and Trieste. It was almost end-to-end the Hapsburg Empire. Several statistical obstacles did not permit Rothschild's fulfillment of their plan. Only in 1850 the Northern railroad line from Vienna to Galicia opened.

The founder of the Paris house of Rothschild in shorter time was more successful. Jacob (James) Meyer de Rothschild, fifth and younger son of Meyer Amschel Rothschild, was influential in French finance for over fifty years. By 1830 his firm was the dominant factor in the Rothschild family fortune; by 1848 he had created a banking house said to be twice as rich as all the others in Paris combined. He entered the railroad business by constructing the Paris-Versailles railway, competing with the Fould Brothers, the Jewish origin entrepreneur who had converted to Christianity. The government, unable to decide, approved concession for both. So Rothschild built his railroad on one side of the River Seine, and Fould on the other. The two railroads opened 1836, but one year later, reality took over and the two companies merged. James Rothschild went on to other railroad projects, receive the concession to build a Northern rail line to connect Paris with industrial areas in the North of France.

The Rothschild family were also involved in the railroad construction in Belgium, where Nathan Meyre Rothschild and his sons helped finance state-built railroad from 1834 to 1843. They also helped raise funds for railroads in Italy, where they become large stockholders in the Lombard-Venetian line and the Central Italian Railway, and Spain.

The Pereire brothers, Emile and Isaac were also enthusiastic about the potential of railroads. In the first phase of railroad development in Europe, between 1840 and 1870, they were second only to the Rothschild. By the time they retired, had made possible six thousand miles of railroad.

They began by building up France's railroads. When the Rothschild built the Northern line in the 1840s, the Pereires built one of the South. When the 1848 revolution financially ruined some of the new railroads, Pereiras brothers developed a "railroad bank" to help the underwriter companies. From 1852 to 1870, the Credit Mobilier, as it was called, made possible the expansion of France's railroad from two thousand miles to eleven thousands miles, and financed Swiss railroad as well.

The Pereire brothers also contributed to the growth of railroads in Austria, Spain and Hungary where set up the Austrian State Railroad Company and Frans-Joseph line.

Bethel Henry Strousberg, who owned locomotive factories and rolling mills for the production of rails, founded railroad companies in Hungary and Prussia.

Another Jew become known as the "Railroad King of Russia" was Samuel Solomowicz Poliakoff. He was born in poor family and started his railroad career as a porter. In 1860 he was settled in St. Petesburg, and got involved in railroading as promoter. With his two brothers he eventually constructed five for Russia most vital rail lines and even opened a railroad school to provided workers with a technical education. For his service in helping Russia developed its railroads Poliacofoff was elevated to the nobility by Czar Alexander II, At his death he owned one-fourth of the Russia railroad systems.

Another Jewish Connection with Russia's railroad involves Yevzel de Gunzburg of St. Pererburg, a Jew who founded the first private banking house in Russia. After the Russia Government tried and failed to raise sufficient capital to construct rail lines, the Gunsburg took over and provided the funds to lay fourteen thousand miles of track.

## **“Hip! Hip! Hooray!”**

The age-old campaign against the Jews survives today in an expression that shows extreme jubilation: “Hip! Hip! Hooray!” One of the derivations of this word can be found in Brewer’s Dictionary of Phrase and Fables, in which “Hip! Hip!” is said to be first letters in the Latin expression “Hierosolyma Est Perdita”, “Jerusalem is Destroyed.” Also it means well done, good boy or girl and bravo.

“Hip!” “Hip!” was shouted at the Jews by German knights during the Middle Ages. It was the slogan used by the Crusaders on their march to Jerusalem. It was also used in the title of the “hep” movement which first erupted in Wurzburg, Germany, in 1819 and spread throughout the country. Its leaders lusted for revenge against the Jews and provided a stimulus for German Nationalism that eventually culminated in the Holocaust. Their bitter cry was “Hep!, Hep! Hep! Death and destruction to all the Jews!”

“Hooray,” according to the same reference book derived from Slavonic “Hu-raj (to paradise).” In other words, “Hip! Hip! Hooray!” says “Brewer’s” means “Jerusalem is lost to the infidel and we are on the road to paradise.”

One theory about the origin of “Hooray” or “Hurrah” is that the Europeans picked up the Mongols exclamation “Hurrah” as an enthusiastically cry of bravado and mutual encouragement.

“Hep” has also, according to another source, been traced to the German word meaning “Give,” so that when the Jew individuals descended on a Jewish community during the course of a pogrom they yelled out “Hep! Hep!” for the Jews to give up their monies and valuables. These acts happened not-so-long-ago and it is paradoxical that trying to abuse the Jews, the persecutors helped preserve them.

How? Permanent pogroms and persecutions mobilized the Jews efforts to safeguard themselves. It was the ghetto which saved the Jews. Although life there was grim (one ghetto was called “the inferno”). It had its advantage for Jewish survival.

The ghetto created a close-knit Jewish community. It allowed a form of autonomy, since the authorities, once having confined the Jews to one quarter, were often willing to let them govern themselves. In fact the Jews at times asked to have ghettos. A section of their own would be easier to safeguard against assaults, and a close communi-



ty could safeguard against any diminution in the ranks of the faithful. Ghetto made certain that a people without a homeland had land of their own. Lucy Davidowicz, placed the ghetto in perspective this way:

“The medieval ghetto had originated as a strategy for Jewish existence and survival. During the Crusaders the Jews petitioned for separate quarter within whose walls they might better defend themselves... Later when the church advocated the ghetto as a means of separating Christians from the Jews, the voluntary Jewish quarter was transformed into obligatory ghetto who locked the inhabitants in at night and during Christian Festivals... but the medieval ghetto was not a prison. Every day the Jews left the ghetto to conduct their business outside; every day Gentiles came into the ghetto to conduct their business.”

Indeed, the Jewish people could not have survived their history of persecution without some counter balancing force. The benefits to be found in a ghetto, during the Middle Ages are vivid example how the Jews helping themselves and it one of the significant contribution for Jewish survival in this hostile world.

### **Jews Among Slaves or live in the “Pale of Settlement.”**

The Jews justly considered that they lived in the present days Russia territory early then Slaves. They live in Germany early then Germans, In Great Brian early the British and Saxons. They live in the North America early then contemporary inhabitants ancestors. Because of this above mentioned places and many others, even the whole world are targeted by the Jews. These places are potential subject of dominance.

Thus become clear that Russia enlargement in the West and the destruction of the Polish independence in 1795 become root problem for Russia itself. Polish state had been divided among Prussia, Austria-Hungary and Russia. After Polish states divided Russia Empire from Poland took huge territory with plenty Jewish population.

From the very beginning the Russia Royal administration imposed a set of restrictions to protect the Russia, but only in curtain area. Russia inherited the Polish part with plenty Jewish population. After Polish state's abolished Russia pick up not simple conquered people as they accustomed during centuries, but they inherited part of God's “Chosen Nation.” Russia second time after Sviatoslave roughly interfered into

Jewish nation's fate which also meant interference into God's plan about mankind. Russia Imperial Administration forgot the notion that the "Bless Israel and will be blessed" always work.

Soon Russia Royal Administration beginning understand what kind headache they gain in the face of Jewry. But it was late. Imperial Administration doing its best to put down disturbance and regulated the Jews growing dominance in Russia society. Some times on the one hand they used extreme measures: Pogroms, slaughter and oppress the Jews and on the other hand tried to set up justices and ordinance.

At the end of 18<sup>th</sup> century Catherine the Great indicated that the Jews would only be allowed to settled in an area of "Pale of Settlement", encompassing the general region of Poland, the Ukraine and part of Latvia. The Jews were not permitted to leave the Pale, with few exception depending on one's occupation. They were confined to settlement on the edge of towns, forbidden to have Christian servants and not allowed to sent their children to school. Many occupations and professions was limited for the Jews. Only small percentage of the Jewish population was permuted to attend schools and universities. Russia police treated their Jewish fellow country men with legal tyranny. There was no protection of law for them. A female the Jews studied or teacher could not leave the Pale of Settlements to purpose those endowed, but she could travel to any region if she were prostitute. Consequently a number women posed as prostitutes while they studied and taught in secret.

Even though restrictions within this "Pale of Settlements" the Jews were more or less free to conduct their affairs as their religious, but travel and resided beyond the Pale was rigidly restricted.

In 1897 census show that 94 percent of Russia Jewish population lived within its boundary and only 6 percent of the total resided in other part of empire. To prevent smuggling, no Jew was permitted to reside within 50 verst of the border.

The "Pale Settlements" were one of the most significant factor of modern time. Here within constricted area the greatest part of Jewry had gathered and remain there 125 years. By 1917 seven million Jews resided. Purposely it was half of the world's total Jewish population. Number of Jewish population increases due to the high birth rate and better medical care. Within the "Pale of Settlements" the number of artisan per 1000 person was tree times higher than elsewhere.

The “Pale of Settlements” extended from the Crimea to the Baltic Sea, encompassing an area as great as half of Western Europe. For the first time Jewry was subject to a common environment and common ground of experience. Out of this common experience and environment there involved the Yiddish speaking Jew of the 20<sup>th</sup> century.

Although Jewish propagandists have complained long and loudly of being oppressed by Russia Imperial Government. It is a fact that until 1881 they prospered beyond all expectation. Jewry settled on the Russia economy like swarm of locusts in a field of new corn. Jewish horde very quickly achieved a monopoly over Russia liquor, tobacco, and retail industry. Later they dominated the professions as well.

Under the reign of Alexander I many regulations against residence beyond the Pale of Settlements were relax, especially for the artisans and professional classes.

The next emperor the Nicolas I want to Russanized the Jews. He feel extreme hostility against ancient Jewish customs and traditions. He strengthen rigid restriction against Jewish economical activity. During the reign of Nicolas I the position of the Jews deteriorated significant. The Jews are conscripted from 1827 onward into the army for a period of no less than 25 years.

The reign of Alexander II marked the apex of Jewish fortune. The Jews made one of the great breakthrough in every aspect of their life. It was cornerstone in Russia history. The Jews step by step beginning make revenge for their Khazaria past. They become influential part of the empire society.

Ben Klassen remember this period of Jewish history: “Today we will hear the Jews loud and long songs about how they are the sole torch bearer of civilization.”

By 1880 the Jews becoming dominated into many professions, especially in ideological front. Number of Jewish origin professors unlimited increased. They completely occupied majority of Russia universities with natural consequences of events. During the next several years the Jews have gradually possessed not only every trade and business in all branch, but also of a great part of a land by buying or farming.

It was a very difficult period for Russia. The Empire felt great discomfort after being defeated in the Russia-Japan War and the 1905 revolution. It was the first time than non-Eurasia continent located states

overwhelm the continental empire and the Jews played significant role in this defeated. They financed Japan military very lavish. Russia Empire was very undeveloped and had many economical problems. "Black Hundred" and other Russian chauvinist organizations had been blaming the Jews in the country's every problems.

At that time Russia become the strongest fighter against the Jews. Many czars including Nicolas II sanctions regular raids called pogroms on the villages in the Pale. The goal of these raids was: home and properties were ransacked and burned, entire families would torture and slaughtered. The perpetrators of pogroms organized locally, sometimes with government and police encouragement. The horrible 1903 pogrom in Kishinove killed dozens of the Jews destructed 100 houses and business, 1905 pogrom in Odessa left about 2500 Jews dead. 1919 Cosaks led in pogrom in Kiev killed thousand Jews.

The word "pogrom" comes from Russia and means "to destroy, to havoc, to demolish violently." The main aspiration for these vicious attacks was the ideology of anti-Semitism, which claimed that the Jews murdered Jesus. Another popular gossip was that the Jews murdered Christian babies and taken their blood into matzah. It was also rumors that the Jews connected in the 1881 assassination of Czar Alexander II by the members of the Jewish origin "Narodnys Volya" socialist movement. Soon anti-Jewish violence sweeping the Russia Empire and in the late 19<sup>th</sup> century spurred many Jews to emigrate and organized politically.

### **Mercurians-vis-a-vis-Apolonians**

Professor Slezkine considered modern time as the Jewish Age whose characterize future is modernization. It is time when about everyone becoming urban, mobile, literate, eloquent, intellectually intricate, physical fastidious, and occupationally flexible. It is about learning how to cultivate people and symbols not fields and herds. It is about pursuing wealth for the sake of learning, learning for the sake of wealth, and both wealth and learning for their sake. It is about transforming peasant and prince into merchant and priest, replacing inherited privilege with acquired prestige, and disminting soul estates for the benefit of individuals, nuclear families, and book-reading tribes. Modernization in other words is about everyone becoming the Jews.

But no one is better as being Jewish than the Jews themselves. In the age of capital, they are the most creative entrepreneurs and initiator of business activity; in the age of alienation, they are the most experienced exiles; and in the age of expertise, they are the most skillful professionals.

Some of the oldest Jewish specializes such as law, medicine, textile entrepreneurs of all modern pursuits it is by being exemplary that the Jew have become model moderns.

The principle religion of the Modern Age is Nationalism... every land is promised, every language is Adamic, every capital is Jerusalem, and every people is chosen and their God is Jewish Jesus. The Age of Nationalism, in other words, is about every nation becoming Jewish.

In 19<sup>th</sup> century Europe, the greatest exception was the Jews themselves. The most successful of all modern tribes, they were also most variable. The greatest beneficiaries of the Age of Capitalism, they become the greatest victims of the Age of the Nationalism.

Professor Slezkine divided the inhabitant of the world into two part: Mercurians and Appolonians. The first were among the world's first agent and "being 'service nomads' minority," he wrote: "This Mercurians were non-primary producers, and specializing in the delivery goods and serves to the surrounding agricultural and pastoral population." The author emphasized: "They were descendants or predecessors of Hermes (Mercury) the god of all those who did not herd animals, till the soil, or live by the sward; Mercury is the patron of rule breakers, border crossers, and go-betweeners, basket wearers, shoemakers, hunters, butchers, thaumaturgists, sorcerers, wizards, magicians, torturers, buffoons, clowns, dancers, performers, animal slaughterers, public executioners, mortuary service arrangers, beggars, prostitute businesses makers, jugglers, dog trainers, snake charmers, surgeries, leather workers, ritual experts, entertainers, wood-carvers, potters, traveling blacksmiths, cattle dealers, grave diggers, circumcisers, peddlers, jewelers, musicians, conflict mediators, silversmiths, tinsmiths, knife sharpeners, chimney sweepers, horse dealers, fortune-tellers, merry makers, jewelry makers, watchmakers, itinerant trainers, entertainers and scavengers, cobblers, barbers, money lenders, border guards, intermarriage arrangers, fraternizers, animal castrators and eunuch makers, traveler monks, celibates, hereditary priests, children named ceremony arrangers, victory celebration organizers, gunpowder manufacturer, animal sacrificers, dervishes and fakirs.

Mercuri-Hermes is protector of people who lives by their wit, art, and craft. What all of Hermes followers had in common was their minority. Armenian merchants, presided over a dense commercial network, that connected the competing Ottoman, Safarid, Mughal, Russia and Dutch Empires by making use of proportional trained agents, standardized contracts, detailed manuals on international weight, measures, tariffs and price.

Since the dawning of the Medieval Age appeared in full form Mercurian-urban, mobile, literate, intelligently instigated, physically fastidious, and occupationally flexible individuals. Since no group has been more adapted at Mercurianism than the Jews. "Hermes is nothing except his wit," wrote Slezkine.

Mercurians "Big Brother," is Apollo." It is people which considered as Gentiles. They by contrast to Mecurians posses most things on the world, livestock and agriculture. As the patron of food producing, Apollo owns much of the land...The difference between Apolonians and Mercurians is the all-important difference those who grow food and those who create concept and artifact. The Mercrians are always sober, but never dignified.

"Apollonism" and "Mercurianism" relationship explain many things.

For much of human history, it seemed quite obviously who had the upper hand. The Mecurians may have know more about Apollonians than the Apolonians know about the Mercurians (or about themselves), but that knowledge was a weapon of weakness and dependence. Hermes need his wit because Apollo and Zeus were so big and strong. He would lease and dissimulate when the opportunity presented itself, but mostly he used his sandals and lyre to run errands, amuse, and officiates.

Good example Mercurian-Apollonians or more exactly the Jews and Gentiles relation are the "Pale of Settlements." Most the Jews of Central and Eastern Europe did not live among Germans and Russians. They live in the "Pale of Settlements."

At the turn of the 20<sup>th</sup> century most of the European Jews 5.2 million out of about 8.7 million lived in the Russia Empire where they constituted about 4 percent of the Russia total population.

Most of the Russian Jews, about 90 percent resided in the "Pale of Settlements." majority of the Jews continuing their traditional ser-

vice and occupation an middle man between the overwhelmingly agricultural Christian population and various urban markets. Only 4 percent of the Jews from the “Pale of Settlements” were farmers and factory workers.

Most of the Jewish go-betweeners and middle man bought, shipping and resold local produce; provided credit on the security of standing crop and other items; kept taverns, and inn, supplied manufactured goods, as peddlers, shopkeepers, or whole dale importer; provided professional service, most commonly as doctors, and pharmacists and served as artisans.

Majority of the Jews continued to live in separate quarter, speaking in Yiddish were distinction clothing observance complex dietary taboos, practice endogamy, and persuade other variety of other customs that ensure the preservation of collective memory, autonomy, purity, unity and hope of redemption, the synagogue, bathhouse holder, social ritual.

The Jews as Marcurian servants also provided enlightenment services too. At the turn of the 20<sup>th</sup> century which really counted as the beginning the Jewish century, most of the Jews of Central and East Europe were “propagandists.” The Jews propagated German culture among Czechs, Latvians, and Romanians. Myriad culture among Ukrainians, Belorussians, Lithuanians, and Poles. And Polish culture among Ukrainians, Lithuanians, and Belorussians.

The Jews allied themselves with powerful state and cohesive national elite because that was their path to progress; many of their neighbors, strongly objected to those states and those elite and therefor to the Jews, because they were on a different path to progress.

Most Jewish and non-Jewish inhabitants of the “Pale of Settlements” shared the same fundamental view of what separated them; mind versus body, head versus heart, outside versus inside, nomadic versus settlers.

Jewish child mind grow up to find emphases of interest, a sense of moderation, clarifying of spiritual value, cultivated of national goal-directed activity, and an excellent family life.

Among Gentiles child look for opposite of each items: emphasis of the body, excess blind instincts, sexual license, and ruthless force.

The first list is ticketed in his mind as Jewish and the second as Goish (same Apolloniars or Goimes.)

The relation between the majority of the pale Jews and their mostly rural customers followed the standard pattern of Mecurians and Alopponians coexistence. Each side saw the other as unclean, opaque, dangerous, contemptible. Social contacts limited to commerce and bureaucratic environment.

Non-Jewish almost never spoke Yiddish and the very few Jews spoke the language of their Ukrainian, Lithuanian, Moldova or Belorussians neighbors. Beyond “the minimum of words which absolutely necessary in order to transact business.

Everyone and the most particularly Jews themselves assumed that the Jews were nonnative, temporary exiles, that they depended on their customers for survival; and that country belong local Appoloniers. They are not locals and their dreams are not Dnepro, Danube or Dniester, but the Holy Land.

The Jewish Age was also the Age of anti-Semitism... were also solution to the Jewish difficulties. Freudism, Zionism, Marxism, Nazism, Capitalism, Liberalism, Cosmopolitanism, Globalization, and many other theories put in practice or stay in theory were the reason of anti-Semitism.

It was within the “Pale of Settlements” the twine philosophies of Communism and Zionism flourished. Both movement given out of Jewish hatred of Christian Civilization, which considered as great persecutors of the “Chosen Nation,” and both movement have spread wherever the Jews have emigrated.

The Jews permanently activity and intellectual mind made opposed movement in the world. More and more stronger become anti-Semitic slogans. Frank L. Britton in his “Behind Communism,” written:” The international Jew of modern times is indeed the bastard product of a bastard past. He doesn't truly warship the Bible, but the Talmud; he doesn't speak Hebrew, but Yiddish, he is not dependent of Israel, but from the scum of the Eastern Mediterranean.”

### **Germans in Russia**

Germans been the face of Russia Empires never ending Westernization. Germans had mission, made Russia Empire more human and European. They had several privileges and first of all it was education



and urban style of living. Germans composed approximately 38 percent of the graduates of Russia's most exclusive educational institutions. From the late 18th to the 20th centuries Germans constituted from 18 to more than 33 percent of the top czarist officials, especially in the royal court, in the officer corps, diplomatic service, police, and provincial administrations, including newly colonized areas. According to John Armstrong, all through the 19<sup>th</sup> century the Russia living Germans carried about half the burden of imperial foreign policy. Even in 1915 during the WWI anti-Germanism 16 out of the 53 top officials in the Ministry of Foreign Affairs had German names. In 1869 in St. Petersburg, 20 percent of all officials in the police departments of the Ministry of Interior were listed as Germans. In the 1880s the Russia Germans (1.4 percent of population) made up 62 percent of the high officials in the Ministry of Post and Commerce and 42 percent in the War Ministry.

In 1869, 21 percent of all St. Petersburg living Germans involved metalwork; 14 percent watchmakers, jewelers, and other skillful craftsmen; and other 10 percent were bakers, tailors, and shoemakers.

Germans made 6.8 percent of city population accounted 37 percent watchmakers, 25 bakers, 24 percent owners textile mill, 38 percent industrial managers, 30 percent engineers, 34.3 doctors, 24.5 percent school teachers.

In 1905 Germans, subject of the Russia czars accounted 15.4 percent of corporate managers, in Moscow, 16.1 percent in Warsaw, 21.9 percent in Odessa, 47.1 in Lodz and 61.0 percent in Riga. The Russia Germans, 1.4 percent of population made up 20.1 percent of all corporate founders and 19.3 percent of corporate managers.

Russia Germans were to Russia what the German Jews were to Germany, only much more so.

### **Jewish Terrorist in Russia**

It was the ethnic atmosphere in Russia Empire when emerged Zionism and Marxism. Founder of Zionism Theodore Herzl took root in Russia Empire and Karl Marx been grand son of Rabbi. Both promoted by the Eastern Jews.

Karl Marx been millenarian Jewish prophet in Central Europe. He

attract considerable number of followers, by no means all of the Jews with his prediction of an impending apocalypses. He indirectly influenced a swarm of Orthodox imitators in Russia. Among notable imitators been well educated Vladimir Lenin whose brother was executed for his part in the abortive assassination attempt against Alexander II in 1881.

Pogroms inspire the Jews become politically active, they join organizations like Bund, Self-defense League. Their slogans was "Don't Test Us," Otherwise "You will See the God's and Our Wreath." Some the Russia Jews found hope in Zionism and Communism. Established American Jewish committee's, great part entered in Communist organizations, which finally destroy the Russia. Eventually every Russia Jew came to identify himself with either one or the another of these movement.

Soon the whole world see what potential has in the first view small and stateless nation. As an outgrowth of this political fermentation, there appeared at the beginning of the century one of the remarkable radical organization ever recorded in the annals of history. This was Jewish dominated Social Revolutionary Party (SR) which between 1901 and 1906 was responsible for the assassination of the less the six first ranking leaders of the Imperial Governments including: Minister of Education Bogdanov (1901), Minister of Interior Sipyagin (1902), Governor of Ufa Bogdanovich (1903), Premier Viacheslav von Plehve (1904), Grand Duke Sergei, uncle of the Czar (1905), and General Dubrassov, (1906), who had suppressed the Moscow insurrection in 1905.

Chief architect of these terrorist activities was the Jew, Gershuni, who headed the "terrorist section" of the Social Revolutionary Party (SR). He masterminded many known and unknown terrorist acts which shaken the Russia Empire and accelerated its down.

In 1909 Gershuni was distanced to life imprisonment. This marked the end of the terrorist activity of this party, but effect after of this political murders was far reaching. Never again was the Royal family or its ministers free from the fear of assassination. Meanwhile the Jews the world over spread the hate propaganda against Russia Imperial Government.

Soon in the Russia political sky appeared the news star. Between 1905-1911 it is no exaggerate to say that Premier Peter Stolipin dominated as the most impressive figure in Imperial Russia. Stolipin arranged

constitutional and economical reforms but most famous he become for land reforms. At that time 85 percent of Russia population live in villages. Stolypin think about the nature of the communal principle of individual ownership. Stolypin not only gave the peasants the right to own land, but actually financed the purchased with government loan.

But Russia's Jewry want Revolution, not reformed. They radically been against Stolypin's reforms. They been against prosperous and democratic Russia Empire. They in a harsh manner follow international Jewry centers recommendations and in September of 1911 the best Premier Russia ever had was shot down in cold blood.

The assassinator was Jewish lowyer Mordechai Bogrov. Thus it was that since 1902 Russia had lost two premiers from the hands of Jewish liquidators. Many of Stolypin's reforms were continued after his death, but naturally they lost their basic freshness, authors promote and hasten and eventually tarnished.

Stolypin's death was great shock for Russia Imperial Administration. Another shock was Rasputin's killing. He was famous Russia fortuneteller and magician individual and had great influence on the Russia Royal Family. Rasputin also was healer, equal right activist and Man of God. Greg Rasputin was spiritual adviser of Russia last Czar Nicolas II and Czarina. He advocated equal right for the severely oppressed Jewish population, as well as for promoting peace in a pro-war era. Once he been a member of anti-Jewish "Union of Truth Russians" a group which Rasputin once belong but later he change his mind and become the Jews supporter.

Rasputin was horrified by pogroms and on many occasions persuaded Czar to granted equal right to the Jews. Czar Nicolas categorical refused. Rasputin even stated: "We must instead organized pogroms and accusation the Jews of all evil, we would do better to criticized ourselves." His position was that if man believed God that was enough.

Evidences show that Greg Rasputin was desecrated by a fanatically Antisemitic Russia society and they called Rasputin as "The Mad Monk of Russia." So the Jews play important and decisive role of Rasputin's assassination. Rasputin become as sacrificed lamb and had been sitting in Jewish plan to destroy Russia Empire and they had serious reason to do this. The Russia Empire as the "Prison House of Nations" must be destroyed and the Jews successfully fulfilled their plan.

After Stolynin's and Russutin's killing czar's family almost stay

without patron and they beginning make serious mistakes. One of the chief factor contributing to the destruction of the Imperial Government was the onset of the WWI.

The world War I, the most alarming barbarous international conflict in all preceding history, had a profound outcome on world Jewry.

This was due to the existence of a large concentration of the Jews inhabitants inside epicenter of belligerent nations. After Polish states divided the Jews again been within on of the principle area of war zone.

The war on the Eastern front between Russia Empire and Central Powers (Germany and Austria-Hungary Empire) was conducted on the territories that was home to almost four million Jews. In the autumn of 1914 Russia army occupied Austrian Galicia. Under Russia rule the Jews were suspected of collaboration with the enemy, and 600,000 Jews were banished from the front of czarist army. It was very traumatic experience and economical catastrophe of the Jews and that was still left long-after the war.

To aid their displaced and impoverished brethren, the Jews around the world established social welfare organizations an a scale previously unknown.

At the outbreak of the war, the Jews eager to demonstrate their loyalty to their receptive countries enter in Russia army. No less half million Jews clothed Russia uniform, but when the policy of deportation was imperiled many Jews began to pray for victory of the Central Powers.

The influential World Zionist Organization declared themselves neutral, but in the view of nature of the czarist regime and the large proportion of the Polish and the Russia Jews, the sympathy of the most Jewish elders lay with Germany and Austria-Hungarian Empire. Step by step the Jews in the WWI began play more and more serious role. They even began ruling the world political processes. On the one hand great number of the Jews suffering and destroyed, but on the other hand Jewish point of view stand on the top of the world.

On December 12, 1916, two and half years of war Germany made a peace offer to the Allies to end the war on the status quo ante basis. That is no one wins and no one loses, and no one pay reparation.

Germany seems on the verge of victory. The reader may judge for himself:

1. German submarine force had effectively stopped the supply convoys coming from the United States.

2. France already lost 600,000 men in the battles of Verdun and Somme.

3. Italian Army had collapsed completely.

4. Russia soldiers were deserting in droves and returning home.

5. Germany appeared to be winning on both fronts.

Here in the World War I activating Jewish factor which eventually enforced the United States enter in war which ending Germany's capitulation.

### **Americans Role in Europe**

The United States one of the notable, but idealist President Woodrow Wilson saw Bolshevism as a mistake that had to be resisted and corrected. He believed that so-called October Revolution was worth than anything represented by Russia, and the Bolsheviks were a group of men more cruel than the czar himself.

According to Wilson a Communist regime meant a government by terror, government by force, not government by vote. Furthermore it outed by the "poison by disorder, the poison by revolt, the poison of chaos."

In his statements and speeches Wilson indicated that "America not recognizing the communist government in Moscow because the Bolsheviks had forcibly seized power and... it existed... based upon the negation of every principle of honor and good faith." The policy of non-recognition was based on the claim that a regime was illegitimate due to have it come to power and because it was dictatorship that ruled by force against the will and interest of the people. Such nations were, therefore, a treat to America value and interest in the world. This policy would become standard American diplomatic weapon for democratization its opponents to left-wing dictatorship and was used most notably against China in 1949, Fidel Castro in 1961 and Vietnam in 1975.

But in the same time Americans beginning inclination to dual standards in foreign policy. From 1920 American policy makers developed and institutionalized the logic, rationale, and ideological justification for the USA is supported of right-wing dictatorship against left-wing that has influenced American policy even since.

But in the time of Woodrow Wilson and the WWI American policymakers been more idealists. President Wilson become the only leader of the countries fighting in the WWI to publicly sum-up his war goal.

On January 18, 1918 President Woodrow Wilson gave a speech to Congress that outline so-called “14 points” for peace and the end to WWI. Wilson wanted that the WWI to be the “war to end all wars.”

The main purposes of the “14 points” was to outline a strategy for ending the war.

Here are famous Wilsonian “14 points,” which up till now stay as outstanding attempt to establish total, everlasting peace all over the world.

1. No more secret agreements between countries.
2. International seas shall be open to the world.
3. There shall be free trade between the countries who accept the peace.
4. There shall be a worldwide reduction in weapons and armies by all conditions.
5. Colonial claims over land and regions will be fair.
6. Russia will be allowed to determined its own form of government. All German troops will leave Russia soil.
7. German troops will evacuate Belgium and Belgium will be independent country.
8. France will regain all territories including the disputed land of Alsace-Lorraine.
9. The borders of Italy will be established such that Italians will be within the country of Italy.
10. Austria-Hungary will be allowed to continuous to be an independent country.
11. The central powers will evacuate Serbia, Montenegro, and Romania leaving them as independent countries.
12. The Turkish people of the Ottoman Empire will have their country. Other nationalities under Ottoman rule will also have security.
13. Poland shall be an independent country.
14. A league of Nations will be formed that protect the independence of all countries no matter how big or small.

All of mentioned above were one more idealist attempt arrange the peace in the world and justify Americans participation in the WWI. Consequences of the WWI shown that predict afterward events was extremely difficult. Time show that world would have been better if Americans had stayed out of that war and keep policy of naturalization.

Suppose for a moment, that the USA had stayed out of war. In this case what might have been?

In this case German ending the war on the Eastern Front with victory and gained large territories and influential zones in Poland, the Ukraine, Georgia, Baltic states and Finland.

Germans also had won on the West Front. It would have acquired some French dispute territories. Germany should be good, strong state, but not world dominant and the Great Britain with their every possessions would saved.

But on the other hand we would not see the rise of Hitler, the WWII, and the Holocaust. And most important is that there would not been the most brutal people in the world in the face of Bolshevism and Stalin, world Communist system and Cuba. Historian R. J. Rummel estimated that almost 62 million people were killed by the Soviet government. He also estimated that all 20<sup>th</sup> century Communist regimes killed between 11- million and 260 million people.

Thus Americans entered in the WWI helped produce another terrible consequences: Bolshevik coup in Russia. It led millions of Russian casualties, drained country's finance, generated devastating inflation and instead of comparatively normal Russia world gain "Russia Bear."

During the WWII Americans took Russians side. Was it right decision or wrong?

Reader! This is a subject additional deliberation and need alternative versions, but you go to trail at the moment.

After a serious of dramatic Nazi success during the open stage of Hitlers invasion of the Soviet Union in June 1941, foreign observers predicted that the Soviet Union's resistance would soon collapsed.

According Soviet historians, from June to December of 1941 the Soviet Union lost 20.5 thousand tanks, and at the end of November 1941 only 670 tanks were available to defense Moscow. From October German troops were poised outside of Leningrad (St Peterburg) and Moscow and whole victory seems not been far.

But Germans were tenaciously held off in and rolled back by re-invigorate Soviet Red Army in brutal winter counteroffensive. That the Soviet victory of late in 1941 were won with Soviet blood and largely by with Soviet weapon is beyond dispute, but the role of the United States and especially Great Britain's help also were crucial.

The United States Congress support Lend-lease which was program of the US suppliers to Free French, UK, the Republic of China and later the USSR. Washington spent \$50 billion which is equiva-

lent \$ 660 billion today. The Soviet Union got 11 Billion (\$110 Billion today).

Soviets was undauntedly eager to put British and Americans armor into action as soon as possible.

Delivering arranged via Arctic corridor, The Persian corridor and the Pacific route.

Americans have been delivering 400.000 jeep and trucks, including 7.000 tanks (4000 heavy tank Sherman), 11.400 aircraft, 35.000 motorcycles, 2.300 armament vehicles, 2.7 million tone petroleum product, 4.4 million tone food, 2.000 steam locomotive, 66 diesel locomotive, 10.000 flat car, 120 tank car, 35 heavy mechanical car.

Long before and the first day's of the war Great Britain on the American money delivered into the USSR and other war places, 3.000 hurricane, 7.000 valentine, 27 naval vessels, 5200 tanks, 5000 anti tank guns, 40.000 ambulance and trucks, 323 machinery trucks, 15 million tones of food, 1.1 million tone fuel.

Canada delivered 1.420 valentine and lot of military supports. Every this commodities been free of charge.

There is no doubt that alliances support were pivotal for the USSR.

Thus After American interference into the WWI had been stimulated creation of the Bolshevik Russia.

During the WWII Americans saved the USSR and boosted creation of the World Socialist System which transformed as biggest problem for mankind.

There is no doubt that in both cases Americans had taken wrong decision.

### **Germany's Destructive Capitulation**

The WWI ending on November 11, 1918 and it was destructive and demoralizing for the German people. Germans blaming Communists and the Jews for the lost of the war, as well as for the harsh peace treaty. That is the Jews factor which absolutely change the course of the World War I.

The International Jewry in fact took sides against Germany in exchange for the promises of Jewish homeland in Palestine. The Jews poured money into British and French war efforts and used interna-



tional banking influence to cut off financing to Germany. More ever, many of these the Jews were the German Jews who would up undermined their own country. That is why from German's peace proposal stay nothing and that is why Germans call Jewish behavior as stab in the back which eventually ending with Holocaust.

The extant of Jewish influence at the after war Paris Peace Conference is not very well known, but it is fact that Jews flocked there from all over the world, but especially lavishly they been represented from Russia, Easter Europe, France, the United States and Great Britain.

From Britain came Lord Walter Rothschild, Lionel de Kothschild, Chaim Weizmann, Lucian Wolf, Professor Sylvain Levi, and M. Bigar among others.

From the Unite States came Rabbi Stephan Wise, Felix Frankfurter, Oscar Strauss, Supreme Court Justest Louise Brandeis, Walter Lipman, the historian Simon Dubnov, Harry Friedenwald, Jacob de Haas, Mary Fels, Louis Robison, Bernard Flexner, and Judge Julian Mack of Philadelphia, among others.

Ten additional Jews came as members of the American Jewish Congress, formed in 1918, specifically for the Paris Peace Conference.

From France came of the Jews representing the Alliance Israelite Universale, a Paris international Jewish organization founded in 1860 to safeguard the human right of the Jews around the world.

Representing the American banking interest were the Jewish banker Paul Warburg, chairmen of the Federal Reserve. His brother Max Warburg, led of the German banking firm Warburg and Company was there, along with the other German Jews, as a representing of German banking interest (not Germany but only German Jewish banking interest). These group were joined by large number of Jews from Bolshevik Russia, Poland and the Ukraine. All the Jewish delegates congregated together as one group first and foremost safeguard the interest of the International Jewry. The interest of the various countries they corresponding only secondary, and much lower priority if considered at all.

Each of the Allied leader at the peace talk had a Jew as his capital adviser. President Wilson had Bernard Baruch. Clemenceau had Jeroboam Rothschild and Aka George Mandel. David Liloyd Gerge had Sir Philip Sassoon. Italy's representative at the talks Prime Minister Vil-lorio Emanuel Orlado was Half Jew and self identified as Jew.

All these Jews were comprehensively involved at every level in the numerous decisions which had to be made by the conference, particularly those refer to their own interest.

Jewish had a number of interest which they vigorously pursued and reflected in final peace agreement known as Versailles Treaty. The Jews especially determined to have the following tree requirement including in the final treaty.

1. A league of Nation as the first step toward the One World Government.

2. The recognize of Jewish “minority right” in the Eastern Europe, and...

3. The creation of a British Mandate in Arab Palestine as the necessary first step towards an eventual Jewish state there.

It seems remarkable that Jewish interest could have so predominated at the final conclusion of a war in which the Jews had not participated as separate entity. In the end of war they come from countries on both sides of the conflict; They fully participated in the Peace Conference and totally safeguarded themselves. Jewish power has never been so overtly demonstrated. They achieved everything they had set out obtain.

### **From the Russia Empire to the Zionist USSR**

“One man with gun can control 100 without one,” Lenin.

“One million Arabs are not worth a Jewish fingernail,” Rabbi Yitzhak Ginzburg.

In Russia urban population the Jews constituted 11 percent. Two additional factors must be taken in consideration. On the one hand the rural population (85 %) took practically no part in political activity. And on the other, there were virtually no illiteracy among the Russia Jews.

As a meter of fact, the Jews represented a substantial portion of Russia educated class. The overwhelming majority of Russia professional class were Jews. So completely was Jewish dominance of the professions that only one out of eight of Russians professional were Russian. In other words, the Jew who constituted 4,2 percent of Russia’s pre-WWI population, comprised something like 87 percent of its professional class.

Also significant was the fact that the theater of war situated in those areas which were heavily populated by the Jews. By 1914, it should be remembered that in the Russian Empire territory lived almost 5.2-7 million Jews. A substantial number of them resided in Russia and Poland which was a war zone. Majority of these Jews hated Russia and inclined for Germany's victory. As a result the imperial high command was compelled to remove all the Jews from the war area. In 1905 about 0.5 million Jews were forced to leave their homes in the military zone.

These expulsions were at first required to remain within the "Pale of Settlements", but in August of 1915 they were permitted to settle in all cities in the empire.

Thus it was as the war progressed a herd of the czar-hatred Jews began infiltrating in the cities beyond the "Pale of Settlements".

Soon in Russia, the Bolshevik-Zionist Revolution occurred, and Lenin and Trotsky created the Zionist USSR where the Jews had dominant position. According to the "New York Journal-American" February 3, 1949, the wealthiest Jewish banker at that time Jacob Schiff, head of Kuhn, Loeb investment bank in New York gave Trotsky and Lenin \$20 million to overthrow the czar and set up the Soviet Tyranny. The USSR truly was a Zionist state where religion was replaced by the Jewish invention, Marxism and Materialism. In studying the world revolutionary movement it is important to remind that the Red Flag was a symbol of the French Revolution and every revolution since. More significant still is that when Lenin financed by international bankers overthrew the Russian Government and established the First Totalitarian Dictatorship in 1917, the design of the flag was a Red Flag, with hammer and sickle, and the star of Judea imposed.

The same situation occurred in Poland when the Jews became Communists against Catholic Poles. In Poland lived numerous Jewish communities which were ready and took absolute economical and political power in their hand.

So-called the Great October Socialist Revolution was also 100 percent Jewish national operation and occurred in the Russian Empire capital city St. Petersburg in 1917. The Revolution from the beginning to end involved an amazingly small number of people and solved the whole Russian Empire's fate. As we mentioned above the Jews considered that the whole Russia once belonged to them because they live and activate in

the Russia territory before Slaves and Russians appeared in the central part of the Eurasia 1000 years ago from unknown place.

The Jews had great ideological tool in the face Marxism-Communism to conquer the Russia. The theory of the collective society was created by Jewish Marks and Jewified Lenin. This theory very precisely enlightened the Jewish point of view about their society. Revolt was in the Jewish interest. Their business feel disturbance under the imperial rule and they determined to destroy Czarism. 150 million Russians were at stake. The Jews mastery used dissatisfaction in Russia urban population. They in Moscow and St. Peterburg created food and informational shortage which accelerated revolutionary situation.

Jewish origin fervently Bolsheviks Jacob Sverdlove order arrested and then in Yekaterinburg shot down Emperor Nicolas II and every member of his family. Jew Yorovsky personally shot the Emperor, which was closely relative to the Royal families of England and Denmark. Soon Yekaterinburg renamed into Sverdlovsk and soon Russia momentarily enter into the most dark period of his history.

Russia Civil War broke out when the "White Army" composed of of Cossacks and former empire officers, risen up against Bolsheviks and new "Red Army," under Trotsky and his Jews. The "White Army" mostly been Christians and virulently anti-Semites. Their slogan was "Strike the Jews and Save the Russia."

Young Jewish men from all over the Russia, as well as from the surrounding countries, rushes into Russia "Red Army." Many of them could not even speak Russia. Several hundred Jews even come from the United States of America, mostly from the Lower East Side of New York City to join to new "Red Army."

After panoramic epochal battles and military passions the Christian "White Army" lost the Civil War to the Jewish dominated "Red Army," for only and one reason. Jewish financiers controlled the money supply in Europe and the USA, as well as in much of the rest of the world. They provided the Red Army with unlimited funding as well as unlimited supplies of army and ammunition, while at the same time refusing funding the White Army. They also used their influence and effectively blocked financial supplies to the White Army from any other sources.

Antony C. Sutton in his book,"Wall Street and Bolshevik Revolution" wrote: "A number of very wealthy Jews, in the Wall Street firms

contributed to the Communist regime, during its early years when it was already soaked with the blood of innocent people who were being killed, exiled and expropriated simply because of their former class status. The largely Jewish government taking a terrible vengeance against those who had prospered in the days of the Czar.”

After the Civil War Jews comprised less than 2 percent of the Russia population, yet they now had total control of every branch of the governments as well as the army forces.

Even the Jews did not deny their connection with the Russia Revolution. “The Jewish Chronicle” On April 4, 1919 stated: “The conception of Bolshevism in most points are the ideas of Judaism.”

Yuri Sliezkin in his book “The Jewish Century” describes the astounding rise of the Jews to elite status. “In all areas of the Soviet society after the Revolution—in culture, the universities, professional occupations, the media, and government after the Revolution millions of the Jews left the “shtetl (Jewish town)” of Russia to move to Moscow and other Russia cities to take up elite positions in the Soviet State.”

During and after WWI the Jews had three way of great emigration: The U.S. Palestine and Russia. Great part of the Jews stayed at home, Revolutionary Russia, which been their element. Later they totally replaced Germans from the middle and high echelons and will have taken their place. It was the Jews great step in the way of world dominance. But now in the first decade of 20<sup>th</sup> century one great wave of the Jews from the “Pale of Settlements” moved in Kiev, Kharkov, Leningrad and Moscow. They moved up in the Soviet social ladder. Once they got there, they diligently associated with other compatriots to rich high echelons because Bolshevik ideology was predominantly Jewish ideology.

The journey from the former “Pale of Settlements” to Moscow and Leningrad was not any less of a migration-voyage from Odessa to Palestine or from Retrograde to New York.

In 1912, the Jewish population of Moscow was about 15,353, or less than 1 percent of the total. By 1926, it had grown to 132,000, or 6.5 percent of the total. By 1939, Moscow Jewish population had reaches a quarter million, about 6 percent of the total and the second largest ethnic group in the city.

In 1910, in Leningrad a number of Jews grew from 35,000, 1.8 percent of total to 84,603, or 5.2 percent of total in 1926, and to 201,542, 6.3 percent in total in 1939, and second largest ethnic group in the city.

Finally, Kiev in 1897 from the “Pale of Settlements” had 32,093, or 13 percent of population; 140,256 (27,3 %) in 1926 and 224,236 (26,5%) in 1939.

On the eve of WWII, 1.3 million Jews were living in areas which had closed for them quarter centuries earlier. More than one million of them, according to Mordehai Altshuler “were first generation immigrants in these places of residence outside the former Pale of Settlements.”

“L’Illustration” of September 14, 1918, carried this comment: “When one lives in constant contact with the functionaries who are serving the Bolshevik government, one feature strikes the attention which is the almost all of them are the Jews... Everywhere in Retrograde, in Moscow, in provincial districts, in commissariats, in offices, in Smolny, in the Soviets, are nothing but the Jews and again the Jews.”

by 1939, 86.9 percent of all Soviet the Jews lived in urban area. Almost 1/3 of all urban Jews resided in the four capitals: Moscow and Leningrad in Russia and Kiev and Kharkov in the Ukraine. Nearly 60 percent of the Jewish population of Moscow and Leningrad were between the ages of 20 and 50.

In 1924 in Moscow Jewish “Nepmen” owned 75.4 percent of all drug stores, 54 percent of all fabrics stores, 49 percent of jewelry stores, 40 percent of all dry good stores, 19 percent of furniture stores, 17.7 percent of tobacco shops, and 14.5 of all clothing stores.

The Jews were the most literate group in the Russia Empire and the Soviet Union. 85 percent, as compared to 58 percent for Russians in 1926; and 94,3 percent, as compared to 83,4 percent for Russians in 1936.

Relatively free access to public education, and the relentless official discrimination against their children created unprecedented opportunity for Jewish immigrants to the Soviet Union. Education was one of the top priorities of Marxism-regime that come to power in a country. At the first Congress of the Soviet writers in 1934, the Jews made up 19,4 percent of all delegates behind the Russians 34.5 percent and ahead of Georgians with 4.8 percent and Ukrainians with 4.3 percent.

Soviet Yddish poet Izi Kharik in the end of twentieth of 20<sup>th</sup> century wrote:

“So here is a list of those  
who have lately departed for Moscow  
four shopkeeper, a ritual butcher,  
eight girls who are going to college,

a few melameds, and twelve youngsters.  
 Who went there in search of employment;  
 fat Doba with all of her children,  
 who follow her husband, the tailor,  
 And Berele, the wheeler-dealer,  
 who seems to have been there forever;  
 Oh yes-and he good rabbi,  
 he, too, has now traveled to Moscow.  
 And brought back all sort of fine presents,  
 and has carries on for a years.  
 About the wonders of Moscow,  
 Where life is so good for the Jews...  
 .....  
 And everyone eager to tell you.  
 How wonderful life is in Moscow.

Thus the Jews in the Soviet Union feel very nice and beginning dominated in the every sphere of states life. 1920 the Communist Russia become the first country in the world to legalize abortion. In 1920, Russia communists spurring up opinion about gender equality and woman's right. These appeals had far going economical reason. Communists fundamentally destroyed Russia Empire's fast growing economy, killed millions innocent people, millions fled in foreign countries. Bolsheviks wiped out Russia village where mostly lived big and wealthy families. Eventually Bolsheviks stayed with burst basket. But in front of them had been great illusion-construct the first in the world Socialist country and conquer the world.

Communists fervently claimed that they know very well how reach the bright future. Because of this first of all they need cheapest work-power in the face of Russia woman which should be work in the communist constructions as man.

Therefore they invited "operation abortion," for emancipation woman for slavery job and abortion processes go head. Now Russia, once mighty state must have watched as fast degraded state because of demographic catastrophe.

Russia is second in the world, behind Romania, as having largest number of abortions in the world, approximately 200 abortion for every 1000 burn.

Here is the extract from Adolf Hitler's speech delivered in September 1937. Adolf pointed out amassing dominant presence of the Jews in both countries Russia and Germany: "in 1936 we proved by means of a whole series of astounding statistics that in Russia today more than 98 percent of leading positions are occupied by the Jews...Who were the leader in our Bavarian workers Republics? Who were the leaders of the Spartacus Movement? Who were the real leaders and financiers of the Communist party? the Jews, everyone them. The positions was the same in Hungary and in the red parts of Spain."

The Jews had far going plan about world dominance and make in Russia good start and clean platform for next action. Main target was Russia Christian population.

One of the prominent Bolshevik Jew Gregori Zinoviev (Hirsch Alfelbaum) in "Draznaya Gazeta" September 1, 1918 wrote: "We will make our heart cruel, hard and immovable, so that no mercy will enter them and so that they will not quiver at the sight of a sea of enemy blood, we will let loose the floodgates of that sea. Without mercy, without sparing, we will kill our eminence in scores of hundreds, let them be thousands; let them drown themselves in their own blood!"

After victory, during the so-called "Red Terror" time, the Communist Jews killed about 40 million ethnic Christian Russians and additional 25 million man during WWII which by and large was Jews conspiracy.

Robert Wilton in his book "The Last days of the Romanov's" vividly show Jews role into destroy the Russia Empire. Young Jews from the "Pale Settlements," took power in Russia, created mighty Checka killing machine and with great pleasure killed their personal enemies. Romanov's dynasty members, include Czar Nickolas II and his children and millions Christian origin Russians. It was the Jews answer for Christian's arranged Pogroms. Wilton include "appendix" in his book which shows that in the Russia Bolsheviks Government totally dominated the Jews. The list include 17 Russians, 2 Ukrainians, 11 Armenians, 35 Letts, 15 Germans, 1 Hungarian, 10 Georgian, 3 Poles, 3 Finns and 458 Jews.

From the Soviet Union's Central Committee's 62 members 42 were Jews and only 4 Russians include Lenin (partly Jew). From the Council of the Peoples Commissars 22 member 17 were Jews and only two Russians include Jewified Lenin. He was ¼ Jew, spoke Yiddish and had Jewish wife.



As a rule and Bolsheviki common practice the principle inspiration and driving power comes from the Jewish leaders.

In 1926, a Russia emigre known as "Dr. Gregory" in Munich published a 12,000 pages booklet, in which provided statistics on the numbers killed by Checka during the Red Terror. These material become visible from the Checka owned publish statistics. We remind that Extraordinary Commission for Combating Counter-Revolution (Checka) has been taken by the Jews. According to Dr, Gregory by 1921 the Checka reported that they killed 28 bishops, 1,215 priest, and 6,000 monks. Russia Orthodox Church was one of the first target, for destruction by Jew Bolsheviki. Russia Church almost been beheaded.

Next to be killed were all those Russia classes who had any kind of leadership role within the old Russia society. They killed: 8,800 Russia doctors and medical assistance, 54,650 army and navy officers, 10,500 police officers (lieutenants and above), 48,500 lower ranking policemen and 260,000 ordinary solders, 361,825 members of "intelligentsia," including teachers, professors, engineers, building constructors, writers and judges and also putting to death 1295 large landowners.

The tragedy of all this cannot be measured by now alone; These people were the best people that Russia had. They were the leader class. They were priests and lowers and merchants and army officers and university professors. They were the cream of Russia civilization. But the Ashkenazim Jews not think so. By their point of view the "blood is thicker than water."

After killing of the old Russia upper and middle class, the Jews simply took their place as the new ruling elite. They been radically different than the old elite. Instead of mild-mannered, polite and civilized Russia aristocracy came energetic, half military, high intelligence and calculative Jewish strata. Kevin B. McDonald, Professor of California State University in Long beach in his book "understanding Jewish Influence," wrote that because the Jews had traditionally had been restricted and repressed in Czarist Russia "...The Jews had a long standing visceral antipathy of past historical grudge, both real and imaginary toward the people and culture they come to administration." According to Kevin B. MacDonald "When the Jews achieved power in Russia, it was a hostile elite with a deep sense of historical grievance. As a result they became willing executions of both the people and culture they came to rule." Vladimir Purishkevich, the leader of the "Union of the Russia

People and the Archangel Mikhail” accused the Jews of “irreconcilable hatred of Russia and everything Russian.” He emphasized that “Jews disliked Christianity by reason of traditional antagonist relationship between Judaism and Christianity.”

The Jew Anatoly Lunacharsky, Lenin’s Soviet People’s Commissar of Enlightenment, wrote: “We hate Christianity and Christians. Degraded the best of them must be our principles. Christian love is an obstacle to the development of the revolution. Down with love of one’s neighbors. What we need is hatred; only thus shall we conquer the universe.”

Jewish have high intellectual and powerful working ability. They deliberately attacking aristocratic elements from the old regime for cut out their ability to provided more competition with Jews.

Thus Jews arranged mass murder of the peasant class and combine with the systematic execution of the previous existing non-Jewish middle class.

On October, 1920 while Leon Trotsky was still head of the Red Army in an article in the “American Hebrew,” published in New York City stated: “What the Jews accomplished in Russia, the same historic quantities of the Jewish mind and heart are tending to promote in other countries.” In other words, what the Jewish Bolsheviks had done in Russia they were working assiduously to do in Europe.”

Vladimir Lenin said: “We Bolsheviks are going to bring the Social Revolution as much to America as to Europe. It is coming systematically, step by step. The struggle will be long, crucial and sanguinary(bloody)...What matters the loss of 90 percent by executions if 10 percent of communists remain to carry on the revolution? Bolshevism is not a seminary for young ladies. All children should be preset at the executions and rejoice at the death of the enemies of the proletariat.”

The founder of the first in the world Socialist State Vladimir Lenin been deeply educated man but unfortunately for Russia and colonial people very cruel. He with fellow the Jews counted Russians as statistical material. It is a time stop saying Lenin is the symbol of Russia. He hated Russia and torched her people. Next are several Lenin’s expressions which make clear his point of view about Russia, Russians and bright Communist future.

“You can not make revolution with white gloves.”

“If for the sake of Communism it is necessary for destroy 9/10<sup>th</sup> of the people, we must not hesitated.”

“The more representatives of reactionary clergy we shot, the better.”  
“A lie told often enough, become the truth.”

Lenin personally signed numerous orders to kill hundred of thousand of civilians, kulaks (rich peasants), priests and Christians.

A million Cossaks were being held in prison. Lenin resolution: “Shot every last one of them.”

Lenin wrote to the Bolsheviks in Penza: “Conduct a public hanging of at least 100 prosperous peasants... and make sure people see this...”

In 1917 Lenin urged executing 10 percent of all unemployed workers...in the time with huge mass unemployment.

To a Soviet Jewish functionary activating in Switzerland Lenin ordered: “Give the Russian cretins the following job... have them send clippings of stories to Russia...instead of whole newspapers. Like this idiots have been doing!”

“Take some soldiers from the rear hostage... put them in the front line of our Red Army... and shot them in the back!”

“Send our killers to towns when our opponent where charged... Have them disguise themselves as our opponents and execute-bureaucrat, the rich, priest, wealthy peasants, landed gentry... and pay 100,000 rubles per head to the murders!”

“Russians are lazy workers.”

“We need to swindle these stupid “Ivan’s...if we don’t, we will never take power.”

“I don’t give a damn about Russians.”

“Russians are shitheaded!”

“Pure-blood Russians are resists, scoundrels at heart, and rapist,”  
That is all Lenin!

When Lenin die, he had not been buried. Communists tried to imitate holy relics of Christian saints by mummifying Lenin’s body. His steel lay in scary-looking casket and jeopardize horrified people.

## **Holodomor**

In 1929, the Bolsheviks under Stalin announced their first five years plan for rapid industrialization, collectivization of agriculture and so-called cultural revolution throughout the Soviet Union.

All the owners of vast estates across Russia had already been killed

along with their families during 1917 revolution. But now the Bolsheviks would turn their attention to gaining control over the millions of independent land owning peasant farmers. Their intent was to eliminate private farms altogether and created giant collective farms in their place. All the peasants were to become employees of the state, working on the collective farms.

The Ukraine was the most productive agricultural region of the Soviet Union and was known as the “Bread Basket of Europe.” Ukrainians prosperous self-reliant peasant-farmers were accustomed to high degree of independence and had long harbored sentiment of Ukrainian nationalism.

After the fall of the Czar there was widespread support for revival of the Ukrainian culture and language. By this time Lenin had died. Trotsky was exile, and Stalin was control the Soviet Union. Stalin was not Jew himself but Georgian. Majority of positions within the communist bureaucracy were filled by the Jews, and most of those who surrounded Stalin was Jews, including his main associate Lazar Kaganovich.

Stalin and Kaganovich determined to crush the Ukrainian independence movement and collectivize the Ukraine agriculture as fast as it was possible. What Stalin and Kaganovich intended was the complete destruction of the transitional way of life in the Soviet Union, particular in the Ukraine and replaced it with Marxism and Collectivism.

The “Operation of Collectivism” was extremely unpopular. In Russia properly it go with great problems ,but in Georgia and especially in the Ukraine it was brought to a standstill. Stalin without problem shooting 240.000 county man in their former homeland. The Ukrainian peasants refused cooperate and even slaughtered their farm animals rather than hand them over to the states. Stalin and Kaganovich would not stand for this. In 1932 they unleashed a terror campaign against the Ukraine the brutality of which was unparalleled. 25.000 fanatic young young communist party league’s members (Komsomoletz) under Jewish commanders were sent in to force 10 million Ukrainian peasant on to the collective farms. When these 25.000 young Komsomoletz press were insufficient for the job, a large number Checka force was ordered into begin mass executions in order to intimidate the population. Resistance continued and Checka very tired to killed people. They been behind the schedule. Stalin, the Bolshevik Jews under Kaganovich leadership creative new advanced project to strive the Ukrainians into

submissive to collectivization. Million Ukrainians starved to death in Kaganovich manufactured famine of 1932-33.

Kaganovich set the shooting quote 10.000 Ukrainian man per week. But there was not enough Chekists shooting many people. So Kaganovich and Stalin declared on much cheaper and much effective method of mass murder-starvation.

Troops were sent and all seed stocks, grain, silage, and farm animals were confiscated from Ukrainians. Chekist agents and Red Army troops sealed all roads and rail lines, letting nothing in and nothing out. Anyone trying to leave was shot. Farms were searched and all food and fuel was confiscated. Then nothing was to eat. Anybody caught stealing food even grain was shot. Ukrainians began to die of hunger, cold and sickness in sizable number.

The American journalist, Jewish origin communist Eugene Lyon was sent to Russia in 1928. He was chief correspondent of UPI. He described famine in his book "Assignment in Utopia." published in 1937. He had written follows: "Hell broke loose in seventy thousand villages a populated as large as all Switzerland and dutch was stripped clean of all their belongings. They were herded with bayonets at railroads stations packed into cattle and freight cars and dumped weeks later in the lumber platforms of the frozen North, the desert of Central Asia where laborer was needed there to live or die."

During the fringed winter of 1932-33 the mass starvation created by Kaganovich took a drastic toll. Ukrainians ate anything they could find, including their pets, leather boots and belts, tree bark, grass and root. Cannibalism become common. Parents even ate their children.

The precise number of Ukrainians who died in this deliberate famine, as well as Cheka shooting, remains unknown, but KGB's own archives which have opened after the Soviets designation shown that at least 7 million Ukrainians died. The Ukrainian historians put the figure at 9 million. About 25 percent of the Ukraine's population was wiped out intentional, man-made indeterminated famine. Gigantic territory of the Ukraine's fertile land completely deserted and the Moscow Jews resettled there people from central part of Russia. Decedents of this resettled people make great problems for present day's Ukrainian government which is also almost originated from Jewish "Pale of Settlements." Both people the Ukrainian Jews as well as resettled Russians are the "fifth columns," of Moscow and the world Jewry.

## **Gulag, the Great Russia Nation or Homo Sovieticus**

The name “Ross” is created by Vikings and is the name of people which number of Roman scholars called “slave,” which means “in bondage.” Really Russians for a long centuries been slaves and gain comparatively freedom during the Emperor of Alexander II, who abolished slavery in 1863. Alexander II released serfs and gave them last names. But soon Jewish Communists again enslaved Russians. They invited new form of soviet slave-holding system. Workers should be registered in fabrics and industrial zones and peasants in the so-called “Sovchoz” (Soviet farm) and “Kolchoz” (Collective farm). Outside of registration places they have been subject of persecution. Bolsheviks established every inhabitants registration card, workers and collective farmers registration documents and many other “cretinism.” By and large Russia from the day of its creation till present time is one hundred percent little bit disguise slave owner state.

Russian workers, “Sovchoz” peasants and millions of imprisonment intelligent had been modern time slaves. They worked for Communist slave-owners interest absolutely free.

Thus Russian’s looked for to construct their country. They tried to open up Asia part of their territory where now functioning only Trans-Siberia Railroad (Transib ), Baikal Amur Mainline (BAM) and East Siberia-Pacific Ocean branch railroad. These were nothing for Eurasia vast territory.

Matvei Berman and Natalya Frenkel, both Jews and members of the Cheka, created infamous so-called “Main Administration of Corrective labor Camps and labor Settlements” (GULAG). It was the largest concentration camp system and the most horrendous slave labour system in history, where millions of Russian Christians were slaughtered. In about 100 barrack’s type forced settlements constantly lived and work about 4 million people. By Solzhenitsyn and other authorities estimated total number of persons passed through GULAG were 50 million. We remind that GULAG existed between 1923 and 1961 and third part of enslaved people were shot and dead.

The Nazi systems of concentration camps and slave labour camps which come later was manifold lessen by comparison, yet, the term “concentration camps” is ironically totally associated not with Communist Russia under the Jews but with Nazi Germans.

Everybody know about Auschwitz, Dachau, Tremblek today but who have heard about Vorkuta, Kolima, Magadan, the Solovetsky islands, or about the great centers of massive death in Siberia? In these camps more people died than died at every German concentration camps combined. Alexander Solzhenitsyn said that all the camps were commanded by the Jews with names like Rapoport, Soltz, and Spiegelglass.

Repressed people even constructed numerous Stalin's time industrial economical junctions, include part of transpolar mainline Salekhard-Igarka railroad in Northern Siberia. This railroad would be had 806 mile length, but after Stalin's death "way of death" construction had been restricted and then stopped.

Genrik Yagoda, Lavrenti Beria, Yuri Andropov the tree men in successive ran the torture brand of the Checka own the years, and were responsible for the death of millions of Christian Russians. Yagoda and Andropove were the Jews. Beria was a Georgian as Stalin was and one of the few top Checka leader who was not a Jew. Beria later become a head of the NKVD.

But International Jewry control consequences of events and informations about the Jews activity in the Soviet Union and it does not become know. By and large Jews conquered the Soviet Union and transformed it as the platform in the way of world dominance. Alexander I. Solzenitsyn In his notable Books: "Gulad Archipelago," "One day in the life of Ivan Denicovich," and especially "Two Hundred Years Together" exposed the Jewish nature of the during and afterward of Russia Revolution and identified the Jews as the main perpetrators of the mass murder of scored of millions of Russia Christians. The last from above mentioned books unlike other two not translated and published in English and it is international Jewry's "deserve."

International Jewry control the publishing industry in the English speaking world and they blocked the publish of this book. As Saint Justin stated: "The Jews were behind all the persecution of the Christians, They wandered through the centuries everywhere hating and undermining the Christians." Nevertheless fact is fact and sooner or later someone will translate this book into English.

Joseph Stalin admitted Churchill at one of their meeting during the WWII that he had been forced to liquidate 10 million uncollected peasants during the 1930s in order to achieve collectivization. When mass execution by Cheka in Kenigsberg District, Estonia, Latvia, Lith-

uania, Georgia are added in; the genocide of 3 million Muslims of the USSR, massacre of Cossaks and Volga Germans and mass extermination in concentration camps in Mordovia and Far East Districts and Gulag victims total number comes to at least 40 million Christian murdered by the Bolshevik Jews during the time they controlled Russia. Jewish yoke continued in Russia in modified form at present time by the face of Russia and the Ukrainian oligarchs which are completely Jews.

Jews totally dominion in the Russians psychological mind. They molding Russians cognition as they pleased. Once Soviet political leader Bukharin calls the Russians as a "Nation of Oblomov," that means Russians are "super lazy nation."

By political point of view and conjecture better was Russians praise, not disgrace. Russians already lost their middle and upper class and nation in literary meaning been ripped. Russians lost millions of sons and doughtier and was very unprofitable call them "Nation of Oblomove." Stalin used opportunity and strengthen attacks against Bukharin. And the Communist Jews invited new myth about the "Great Russia Nation." The Jews stated that Russians are the "first among equals," in the family of the Soviet Union.

In May 1938, Jewish publicist and party activist Boris Volin summing up the point of view about Russians greatness, which had published in Communist Party main theoretical Journal "Bolshevik." Mr. Volan wrote:

"The Russia people have every right to be proud of their writers and poets...They have produced Pushkin, the creator of the Russia literary language, the founder of the modern Russia literature, who enriched humanity with his immortal artistic creations...

Russia people have every right to be proud of their scientists, who have provided more ...of the inexhaustible creation genius of the Russia people...

The musical gift of Russia people rich and divert... No less powerful are the manifestation of the Russian popular genius in the field of fine art and architecture...The Russia people have created theater that, one can say without exaggeration, has not equal in the world.

The Judas Bukharine, moved by his hatred of Socialism, Slandered against Russia nation, against the courageous, freedom lovely Russia people, who have struggled and toiled timelessly to forge them happy pressed and are in the process of creating more frightful future...



The great Russia people find themselves in the forefront of the fight against enemies of Socialism. The great Russia people are at the head of the drugged of all people of the Soviet land for the happiness of mankind, for the Communism.” The myth about Great Russia Nation reach apogee after the WWII and when Stalin die step by step going down.

After Stalin's death the anti-Jewish company fizzled and the ethnic Jews interned to the top of the Soviet professional hierarchy and continued dominance, even though Stalin several times tried restrict their activity. After war Moscow theaters directors 42 percent were Jews. 87 Soviet circus directors 44 were Jews and 32 Russians. The Jews made up 23 percent of the managers in the Telegraphic Agency of the Soviet Union (TAAS.) and 49 percent in the Radio-Telegraphic Agency of the Ukraine (RATAU).

In 1959, 95 percent of all the Jews lived in cities. 30 years later 99 percent of all the Russia Jews lived in urban area.

Newly created Russia “Homo Sovietisus” which by 100 percent had been created by the Jews.

Top five occupations for Russians were metal workers (7.2 % of the total employed), motor vehicle drivers (2.4 %), engineers(5.2%), tractor and combine drivers(2.4 %), and “non-manual workers with unspecific speciality (2,5%).

Top five Jewish occupation were: engineers (16.3%), physicians (6.3%), scientific research (5.3 %), primary and secondary school teachers (15,2%), and Chief producer and technical manager (33%). The Jewish employment otters were much less divers, much less segregated by gender and much more concentrated at the top of the status hierarchy of the main Jewish occupations, the most exclusive were physicians, scientists, chief managers personal, lower, film producer, and literary and press personal.

Jewish remand prominent in the Soviet professions elite until the break up the USSR, but the special relationship between the Jews and the Soviet state had come to end.

The Jews and Russians lost common ideological basement, but what Jew made with Russians mind always stay within Russians. Even today many Jewish Communist-Bolshevik-Zionist ideals are very popular among Russians. Russians immortal leader Vladimir Putin's never ending dream is restoration of the Soviet Union. Russia-Jewish relation

stay in fundamental level and not long is time them the Jews officially headed the Russia Federation.

### **Hungary Tipped Over the Balance**

This orgy of mass murder in Russia was well publicized throughout Germany as well as the rest of the Europe and the world. While it was happened, and it was also well known that it was done largely by the hand of the Jews.

Marxism, Bolshevism, Communism and Judaism were correctly conflated in the Germany. German people feared the hostility towards the Jews and saw them as a treat to their own existence.

The Russia Revolution was seismic in its impact upon the world. Its influence on the world was more influential than the Great French Bourgeois Revolution. Because of Russia Revolution-uprising totally was Jewish Revolution, the Jews been main actors and perpetrators of this revolution.

Lenin and Trotsky completely controlled the Russia and with Jewish wide diaspora help spread it into Europe. The largest Communist party outside of Russia was in Germany which 78 percent were Jews. A network of Communist parties was established in every country in Europe, with its central office in Moscow. The Jews dominated and made up majority of its membership.

The Jews were not only set up complete control in Russia, they were also very forward in United Kingdom, France, in the USA as well as in Germany. They controlled the international press and information media, and they controlled movie making throughout Europe, especially in Germany as well as in UK and the USA.

Its seemed clear that two culture were now in a titanic struggle to determine the socio-economic and cultural future of Europe: one was Jewish under the flag of Communism, and other, traditional Western Christian Civilization.

The first country outside of Russia to fall down to the Communists was Hungary. In the beginning of 20th centuries Hapsburg dynasty Austria-Hungarian Empire was one of the superpower state in the world.

In the WWI Germany and Austria-Hungary Empires severely de-

feated. In Italian city Trianon, winner states meeting decided deeply “castrated” losers. Austria and Hungary divided and separated. Then they have shrunk so hard that they had not might starting new wars. So-called treaty of Trianon final resolution was dramatically for Hungarians. Treaty conformed new borders for Hungarians. Country lost 72 percent of territory and 64 percent of its inhabitants. Main perpetrators of Hungarian destruction have been Jewish delegates.

In Austria-Hungary Empire’s Hungarian property lived about 21 million inhabitants. After “castration” Hungarian population have dropped till 7.6 million inhabitants and 325 thousand sq km cut till 93 thousand sq km territory. About 5 million Hungarians stay outside Hungary’s new property in former colonies: Romania, Czechoslovakia, Kingdom of Serbia, Croatia and Slovenia. Soon majority of Hungarians who stayed outside of homeland vanished from history. Only in Romania and Serbia have been created autonomous for Hungarians and this circumstance definitely will be subject of future conflicts.

Hungarians understand that with them happened something extraordinary. They have begun analysis country’s past historical events and trying figure out what will have happened with them in future. Turans idea becomes one of the subject of future deliberation.

One of the worlds oldest monotheist religious founder Zoroaster in his brilliant book “Avesta” notes that in the Central Asia located “Land of Tur.” In 5<sup>th</sup> century B.C.E. Tribe of Tur was progenitors of Turks. In 10<sup>th</sup> centuries C.E completed the Turkisation of the Central Asia and term “Tur”, “Turk” and “Turanian” would gain one meaning.

Turanism or Panturanism is political movement and collective gathering whole Ural-Altaiic and Finn-Ugric nations. This movement should be understand as manifestation of common origin of every Turkish people such as Hungarians, Finns, Mongols, Tungus, Japanese, Estonians, Koreans and Ryukyans.

Turanian ideology’s full formation, developed and put into frame has made Turks father Cemal Ataturk. In his time on the Turan ideology had added idea that In North, Central and South America living Indians tribes are Turanian origin. They are an ancient Mongol tribes descendents, which in ice-age time crossed the America-Asia divided space and settled in the New World.

One of the Turanian family member and Turkic origin language owner country is Hungary, which about ten centuries are as Christen

baptized nation. Their ancestors Huns and their legendary leader Attila was one of the greatest conquerors in world history. Huns-Hungarians in their nomadic period of history dominated and paralyzed Europe and dried many nations' blood, but partial to partial Hun-Hungarians transformed from Asiatic-nomadic into European settled nation with European mentality.

Hungarians' nation was seldom have been conquered. In 1000 year A.D. established state of Hungary always was colonial and oppressor style ruler country against Slaves and Romanians. In one moment of history Hungarians so seriously threaten Germany that arose question: to be or not to be German nation. Decisive battles won Germans and have been saved.

Hungarians very interesting and dynamic history notes one unexplainable negative moments, country always lost many decisive wars. Hungarians lost wars when have been solving nations' fate. During like this great examinations determined nation's future degradation or strength. In his trilling history Hungarians have had minimum six critical moments of life or death when they failed.

One of the first, full of negative battle happened in 1241 years in the place of Muhi, where Hungarians 80 thousand military forces clashed with Mongols 70 thousand army formation. In this fight Hungarians lost 40 thousand soldiers, Mongols only 1000. Most part of Hungarian population Mongols killed. It is notable that was two relative Turanian nations clash.

In 1526 Hungarians battled against other Turanian nation, Turks and once again defeated. After this battle Turks during 150 years established Ottoman Turks dominance in the central part of Hungary.

In 1848, Hungarian revolution defeated and during several years set up Habsburg Austrian and Romanov Russia dominance.

Catastrophically ended Hungarians ally with, so called "axis countries" in the WW II.

Hungarians had defeated in 1956 years when uprising against Communist regime and Soviet Red Army.

Hungarians football team two times played in final stage of World Championship in football and both time lost decisive battles. Most amassing and tragically was Hungarians "Great Team's" failure against Germany in 1958. Both country as water needed victory after the WW II catastrophe. At that time Hungarians combine team was one level

higher than any other teams in the world. Hungarians one more time lost decisive battle. Germans won.

Some Hungarian theologians and scholars indicated that Hungarians "Asia-nomadic" origin is curse, that God punished them severely for some wrong action in the past, but what kind was this incorrect action was not common view.

Hungarians and God's relation is not so deeply and determinately as the Jews nations relation with God. The Jews always precisely know, why God punishing them in one or in another historical moment, because they had agreement (Covenant) with God. As for Hungarians they only have presumptions why God punished them. Because of Hungarians some tragical historical episodes about national catastrophes had created theory about Turan course.

The curse manifested itself as inner strife of pessimism, misfortune and several historical catastrophe. Curse about imaginable mythic world, that above Hungarians always hang sword of vengeance, consequence of national catastrophe and problems of Renaissance, that Hungarians for many centuries have been under the influence of malicious spell was popular belief of Hungarian society.

Turans curse stand 19th centuries Hungarian literature's leading theme and most popular conception. Notable Hungarian romantic poet Vorosmarty about Turans curse wrote: "...but discord remain in the soul of nation, the land can never know happiness under this cursed hand."

By one opinion, the reason of originate of Turan curse was Hungarian King St. Stephan's decision converted nation into Christianity from Hungarians old religion Shamanism in very symbolical date in 1000 A.D. The discordance with followers of Shamanism was painful event. By legend the last Shamanic priest put a curse in Hungary from 1000 A.D. The priest say that the curse lifted when Hungary entered into EU.

Thus after the WWI the ancient Austro-Hungarian Empire go to pieces. The Jewish Communists with connection Hungarian Jewish population and funded and controlled by the Soviet Union based Comintern in March, 1919 took advantage of the chaos and imposed a Reign of Terror over Hungary. On November 4, 1918 Bella Kuhn formed Hungarian Communist party in Budapest. Ardent Communist Bella Kuhn was crafty demagogue. Some times he as good public speaker and mastery orator stated that he never ever let down Hungary and demand

back Hungarians lost provinces by Treaty of Trianon. He often stated that he backed by Soviet Russia and Lenin himself.

Reign of Terror ruling by Jew Bella Kuhn (real name was Moritz Cohen) and his Hungarian Soviet Republic lasted 133 days. He was native Hungarian and Lenin's agent Jew. He had been a Hungarian soldier in Austro-Hungarian army and taken prison in Russia. When in Russia Jewish Bolsheviks have taken power in Russia Bella Kuhn for the reason that he was Jew leased and became member of Cheka killing machine in the Ukraine. Bella Kuhn participated Civil War in 1920s and according to historians was directly responsible for execution of about 50,000 white Russia prisoners and civilians (with the Lenin's approval.) These people had been promised amnesty if they would surrender.

Kuhn think that Communist idea better for civilized "Hungary rather than "barbaric" Russia. In 1918 with several hundred Communists Jews and large sum of money provided by Soviets he return in his home. New Bolshevik regime control the Hungary under Bella Kuhn and his the Jews leadership. Hungary by Bella Kuhn initiative was then divided up into district and Jews were Commissars of each districts. Soon organized the terror squads and the "Red Terror" began in full swing. He used gangs of thugs known as the "Lenin Boys" to murder and terrorize anyone. He killed several thousand civilians. All the used Bolshevik apparatus was brought into Hungary: secret tribunal, secret police, and "revolutionary court."

All private property and industry was nationalized. Grain was expropriated from peasants by force and they all herded on collective farms mimicking that was accusing in Russia in the same time. The army and police forces were eliminated and replaced by the new Jewish Bolsheviks terror squads. The new hatched Jewish "Death Squads" set up the "Reign of Terror." Realty Bella Kuhn was a lying, murdering rat who hated European Civilization and wanted to destroy it.

Bella Kuhn's "squad of death" and "Lenin's Boys" began terrorize the Christian clergy, burning churches and murdering priest and pastors all over Hungary. Big land owners and aristocracy murdered thousands. Raped, brutalized and mutilated of victims body become epidemic. Red Army soldiers went around the private homes of the upper class and forcibly took the most beautiful girls to the barracks as sex slaves. Any who resistance by fast revolutionary tribunal has been shot. The full scope of Jewish terror in Hungary can understood by following

order given one Commissar (All Commissars were the Jews): "Do not shrink from the shedding of blood, for nothing worthwhile can be obtained without it. Without blood there can be no terror and, without terror there can be no Dictatorship of Proletariat." This quote came from the book "The Evolution of Hungary and its Place in European History," by Count Paul Teleki. Former Prime Minister of Hungary.

Jewish Bolsheviks in Hungary abolished the right of trial and the right of defense. Jewish tyranny was wreaking a terrible revenge upon Christian Hungary.

International Jewry for some reason forgot the horror inflicted the Hungarian people just after the WWI and before the WWII by the lead of Bella Kuhn and Matias Rakosi.

Hungarian Rear Admiral Miklos Horthy formed a national army to fight the Bolsheviks who had taken the country.

Miklos Horthy never will be forgotten. He saved Hungary and if today Hungary is on the political map it is his deserve. He destroyed Bella Kuhn and His "Lenin's Boys," crushed Jewry and by some estimates later sent in German concentration camps 430,000 Jewish inhabitants. His government realized an economical miracle in Hungary.

In response to Bella Kuhn's "Red Terror," Horthy launched "White Terror." with the aid of the Romanian Army. Horthy managed to overthrow Jewish Bolsheviks on August 1, 1919, and set up the government under Social Democratic Party headed by Horthy. Bella Kuhn with his gang escaped in Russia and Christians took control in Hungary.

The hostility of the Jews towards the Hungarian people set off a virulent wave of anti-Semitism and a wholesale massacre of the Jews across Hungary. The Jews numbered 5 percent of the population of Hungary but held around half of the positions in the trade, banking and the professions. They completely dominated theater and film productions and controlled the most part of newspapers.

In 1939 the Hungarian government enacted an anti-Jewish law that restricted Jewish participation in business and industry to 12 percent and 6 percent within the professions. The Jews were also barred from holding public offices and holding leading positions in journalism, the theater and movie.

Bella Kuhn continued his vicious activity in Russia as the Crimean Governor. Soon after Lenin's approval about 60-70 thousand Crimean inhabitants were executed. Then he went to Germany and engaged in subversive activity and then returned to Russia.

He never been in Hungary. His birth place now located in Romania. Around 1937 Kuhn arrested and sent in Gulag. Bella Kuhn was held before a juridical "Troika" on charge of having acted as leader of "Counter-Revolutionary Terrorist Organization." Kuhn was found guilty and sentenced to death. The sentence was carried out the same day.

Thus the fervent Jewish Bolshevik Bella Kuhn was tortured and shot by Stalin NKVD, for the reason being "Counter-Revolutionary Terrorist." So perished diabolical and cruel engineer of the death so many others by the very hand of the people he had wanted to elevate. There is a cruel, but proper sort of justest in this outcome.

### **Big Cataclysms in Germany**

In the end of the World War I in Germany created revolutionary situation. The Jews Communists in this turmoil played first grade role. In the Northern port Kiel 2,000 armed workers and sailors marched to the town hill occupied it and established a "Workers' and Sailors' Council" (or "Soviet") and took control of the city. The German Revolution had begun.

From Kiel the "Workers' and Soldiers' Council" movement, inspired by the Russia Revolution and instigated largely by the Jews who were in close connection with their brethren in Russia, spread rapidly throughout Germany.

In the Ruhr Valley, the industrial heartland of the country, factories, armed unit of the army, and even whole towns were brought under the control of the "Councils" like the "Soviets" in Russia. This fact directly indicated of the Jewish Bolsheviks influence. Soon revolution reach Berlin. Strikes and marshes culminated in a massive demonstration outside of the Reichstag. The Kaiser saw the hopeless of the situation and exile in the Netherlands.

The Social Democratic Party (SDP) was Germany's largest political party which represents workers interests. Their leader the Jewish origin Phillip Scheideman announced about creation the "German Republic" which replaced the old monarchy. Soon bring into being the provisional government with various political groups and parties, Communists among others. Government led two Jews Hugo Hasse (real name Allenstein) and Karl Kautsky.



In provisional Government super active role play Jewish Communists and their young followers the Spartacists group. They been like Communists young league, the forerunners of the Communists. Spartacists led by the Jews, Rosa Luxembourg and Karl Liebknecht, who received their funding from the Comintern based in Moscow.

The Spartacists been avant-garde of the revolution, especially in Berlin. Spartacists found enough support among urban working class, but great number of the German people were totally against the Communists.

On November 7, 1918 old Wittenberg monarchy fell in Bavaria and declared as "free state." The Communist Kurt Eisner become the Minister-President of Bavaria. But February 21, 1919 he was shot and killed by German patriot, count Anton von Arco auf Valley, who said about Eisner: "Eisner is a Bolshevik, a Jew; he isn't German, he doesn't feel Germans, he subvert all patriotic thoughts and feelings. He is traitor to his land." The killing of Eisner made the count a hero for any Bavarians, though it did not stop the Communists and anarchists seize power in Bavaria. They declared the Bavarian Soviet Socialist Republic and it's Minister-President-Chairman appointed Eugene Levine who took this post after Eisners assassination. Thus in these form the Jews targeted political power in Bavaria and in Germany whole.

Levine took the usual Communists steps, which including destroy old system, especially economy, expropriates private properties, first of all luxurious apartments and estates and giving it to homeless proletarians, that is rootless vagabonds under the ownership and control of the worker class. Levine organized his own army, following Lenin's recommendation that Revolution is nothing if not able defended itself. Levine called his army the "Red Army" (What else?) similar to the Red Army in Russia. Soon hordes of unemployment workers swarmed into the new army until its number reached 20,000. The "Red Guards" then arrested suspected "count-revolutionary elements" and executed. Among other which had been executed were prince Gustav von Thurn und Taxis and countless Hella von Westarp. Bavarian Jewish origin red terrorists just imitated Russia and Hungary terror. But before their-Russia-like "Red Terror" could implemented in full scale they were brought down.

On may, 1919 a force of 9,000 German Army demobilized soldier operating with Freikorps units. It was volunteer para-military units

made up of officers and soldiers who had returned home from the war. Freikorps totaling 30,000 entering in Munich and quickly put an end so called the "Bavarian Soviet Socialist Republic." Some 1000 "Red Army," soldiers were killed, and around 700 were executed by Freikorps, including Eugene Levine himself.

On January 5, 1919 the Communist "Spartacists Uprising" had begun in Berlin, led by Rosa Luxemburg and Karl Liebknecht, both Jews. The Communists formed paramilitary units which they called the "Red Army," modeled as usual after the Bolsheviks "Red Army." Both armies were Jewish, but one operated in Russia and other in Germany almost one and same time. It was culmination of Jewish Zionist movement. They been almost out of step of the Worlds Lordship.

German "Red Army" units were made up mainly of armed revolutionary gangs of workers with no military experience. Bloody street fighting raged throughout the city between Spartacists and police.

The government was moved to the city of Weimar because of the fighting in Berlin. The revolution quickly took on the character of a Civil War with the Communists and Bolsheviks on the one side and conservatives, traditional, middle and upper classes of Germany on the others.

Freikorps units were then brought into put down rebellions. Bloody street battles also accrued in other German cities and towns between Communists and Bolsheviks Red Army and the police and freikorps. The Communist, in topical fission began to assassination political leaders and government officers, organized strikes designed to reason the maximum damage to the already struggling economy. Baraks and naval dockyards, and as well as other state properties were seized and street barricades divided Germany's cities and towns into political-criminal down field. "Workers and Soldiers Councils" were formed in all of this cities and officers and officials of the old regime were arrested and jailed. Kings and Princes all over Germany were abdicated and dissipated into exile.

The untrained Communist fighters were no match for the disciplined, combat experienced Freikorps, so rebellion was quickly brought down. No mercy was shown the communist revolutionaries. Thousands were killed. Both Luxembourg and Liebknecht were executed by the Freikorps. As a result of this defeated the Communist movement temporary collapsed, and the revolution ended in August, 1919 with

the inauguration of the Weimar Republic headed by Friedrich Ebert of the Social Democratic Party (SDP.)

In connection with the above said Communist uprising before long political condition changed Dramatically. Communist uprising had been put down not by the Weimar Republican Government were also the Jews have great, but not decisive yet influence, but by independently operation paramilitary groups of patriots of Germany, known as Freikorps. They were led by ex-officers and tended to nationalistic, patriotic and ultra conservative intention. Unlike their Red Army opponents, the Freikorps were highly organized. They were united in this hostility towards the Communists and were used unofficially by the Weimar Government to put down left wing revolt and uprising in cities throughout Germany. Some of these unites were eventually absorbed into the National Socialist movement.

After the 1848 Revolution that swept Europe, most of the traditional restrictions placed on the Jews were lifted. Germany was particularly generous to the Jews, giving them the same right as all other citizens. The Jews from unregistered nomadic horses produced into good documented sedentary birds. The Jews began to well-to-do and they flourished in more high rate than other Germans. The Jews remarkable ability to work together for the achievement of all the Jews and in the same time to displaced the Gentile host population, give them strong competitive edge.

Kaiser Wilhelm kept them out of government for the most part, therefor they did not squire significant political power under the Kaiser. The Jews seeking to alternate situation and this opportunity come in the edge of millennium. The World War I give the Jews great space for political-economical maneuvers. Kaisers regulation changed with the advent of the Weimar Republic which followed the WWI. After Kaisers stepping down the Jews obtain right for civil service jobs and they used this chance very good.

At that time the East European Jews begin to flood into Germany as the result of the turmoil in his region by the reason of war, Russia Bolshevik Revolution and Civil War. Many Jews took participation into Russia political processes, but large number of Jews wanted to moved out of those high-risk area and cross over into Germany through East Prussia.

The head and office members of the German immigration and naturalization bureau in the early period of Weimar Republic were the

Jews. They gave preference right to the Jews who wanting to immigrate in Germany. The newcomers pouring over the East Prussia border and join numerous Jewish communities in German large cities. Kaiser gone and the Jews flooded government offices in Wiemar Republic.

While Western Christians generally apply the test of "ability" in hiring and promotion, with conditions for ethnicity or religion being secondary, or not consideration at all, the Jews on the contrary chosen their associates and subordinates primarily based on the being "Jews." Gentiles have not chance in competition for jobs on promotions. The Jews always chose the Jews.

The Jew had so flourished in Germany that, on the eve of the Holocaust, as Sir Arthur Bryant, respected searcher wrote that of the 1920s although the Jews comprised only one percent of the German population, in 1924 in Reichstag they constituted a 25 percent of the Social Democrats. The Jews controlled 57 percent of the metallurgy, 22 percent of grain, and 39 percent of textile. More than 50 percent of the Berlin Chamber of Commerce were Jews, as were a speculation 1,200 of the 1,474 members of the German stock exchange. The banks, including Reichsbank and the big private banks were practically controlled by them.

Mr. Bryant also wrote that in 1929 Germany in law and medicine, the Jews were vastly over represented. In Berlin in 1939, 42 percent of the city's doctors and 48 percent of its lawyers were the Jews.

The 29 legitimate theater in Berlin, 23 had Jewish directors. Authorship also was almost Jewish monopoly. In 1931, out of 144 film playscript, 119 were written by Jews and 77 produced by them.

Jews constituted 17 percent of German bankers. In the commercial community, Jews accounted for 11 percent of the personnel in real-estate brokerage, 25 percent in retailing, 30 percent in the clothing trade, and 70 percent in department stores.

The Jews helped Germany in many other ways. The Berlin Stock Exchange was a Jewish establishment from its origin. Of its first four presidents, two were Jews. Out of 23 members on the exchange, 10 were Jews.

The German Navy was built up for the World War I by Albert Balin. He was German-Jewish industrialist. His shipping field was the largest shipping company in Germany, with four hundred vessels. Albert Balin was responsible for the American-German shipping agreement of 1912 and other measures to avoid unnecessary compaction.

During the WWI, nearly a fifth of the Germany's Jews served in the German armed forces and 12,000 killed in action. 11,500 were awarded Germany's Iron Cross.

After the war, the Jews participated in the attempt to rebuild the nation. Actual author of the Weimar Republic constitution was Hugo Preuss, a Jewish professor of law.

The Jewish influence in all is that great majority of the Jews were Communists, which posed a mortal threat to the average German. Germany narrowly avoided a Bolshevik takeover, similar to what happened in Russia. Nevertheless from the beginning of the Weimar Republic Jewish Communists made rebellion and concentrated effort to take political power. Under the banner of Communism and through control of finance the Jews threaten to take complete control of the country.

Editorial in "The Daily Mail of London" of July 10, 1933 stated: "The German nation...was rapidly falling under the control of its alien elements. In the days of the pre-Hitler regime there were 20 times as many Jewish government offices in Germany as had existed before the WWI. Israelites of international achievements insinuating themselves key positions in the German administration machine.

Adolf Hitler said: "If the question still asked why national Socialism compacts the Jewish elements in Germany so fanatically, the answer can only be, National Socialists wish is to establish real community of the people. Since we are National Socialist we cannot permit an alien race to impose himself upon our working peoples their leader."

### **Adolf, Son of the Noble Wolf**

In Turkey had existed and partly right now exist "Bozkurlar" (Grey Wolf) organization which united 200,000 Turkish youngsters. Members of this organization not only honor ancient grey wolf which help Turk progenitors survive in difficult time, but also honor Hitler and try find connection among name Adolf (noble wolf) and Grey Wolf.

Hitler was born and lived in a handsome house of prosperous village Spital, close to the Czech border. He studied in Linz. Hitler has ambition to transform Linz into German Budapest. We know very few about Hitler's childhood. Apparently he had some motive for erasing this part of his youth.

Before the World War I Hitler was young creative painter. Albert Speer remember in his book "Inside the The Third Reich," that Hitler presented him watercolors he had done in his youth. "A Gothic church done in 1909. It is executed in an extremely precise, patient, and pedantic style. No personal impulses can be felt in it, and a stroke has any verve. But it is not only brush strokes that lack all character; by its choice of subject, the flat colors, the conventional perspective, the picture seems candid witness of to the early period of Hitler. The transformation in Hitlers personality, the growth of self-assurance, come later. It is evident in the two pen sketches great hall in Berlin and for the triumphal arch which he drew about 1925. Ten Years later he would often sketch with a vigorous hand, using red and blue pencil, sometimes going over and over his drawing until he had forced his way through the conception he had dimly in mind."

Adolf Hitler also been politically fast progressing man. He know how to drive his associates to the greatest effort. "The higher he aims, the more a man grows," he would say. Adolf Hitler understand why German nation instigated war. The war was an attempt to realize Germans political ambitions, which may be summed up as German hegemony over Europe through annexation France, Belgium and possibly Russia territory, first of all in its European part, the creation of a Central European customs union and the creation of new Polish and Baltic states directly or indirectly under Germans control. In addition, Germany was to acquire new territory in Africa, so that its colonial possessions could be consolidated as a continuous Central Africa area.

During the First World War Hitler had been in the trenches opposite the British forces. Whose bravery and determination had won his respect. Some times he liked to relate with heavy irony that they were in habit of stopping their artillery fire exactly at teatime, so that he as a courier was always able to carry out his errands safely at that time... the bravery of the French soldiers had impressed him in the First World War; only the officer corps was morally enfeebled...With German officers the French would be a splendid army," share his point of view Hitler later with his entourage.

"There are two possibilities for me: To win through with all my plans, or to fail. If I win, I shall be one of the greatest men in history. If I fail, I shall be condemned, despised, and damned." remember Hitlers words Albert Speer in his book "Inside The Third Reich."

During the First World War Germans were very close to victory or in extreme case with honorable truce, but as a result of the jews stab-in back act German gravely defeated. After war Adolf joined German working party in Munich. Soon as great orator and wide scope man he become party's chairman. Hitler been very unhappy Germany's after war humiliation and merciless Versailles Treat. Hitler convinced that the jews are the primary cause of the most of Germans troubles among others.

In a speech delivered at a public meeting on February 24, 1919 Hitler with his pragmatic way of thinking laid out 25 point for the rec-lamation of Germany for the German people. These 25 point become the platform or goals of the National Socialist Party. Follow are the list of these points which soon dramatically changed the worlds history during several years:

1. The unity of all German-speaking people in one country.
2. The abolition of the Treaty of Versailles.
3. Land and colonies to been Germany's possession (Lebensaum.)
4. Only Germans can be citizen. No Jew can be obtain citizenship.
5. People in Germany who are not citizen, i.e., the Jews, must obey special law for foreigners.
6. Only German citizen can vote, be employed or hold public office.
7. Citizens, i.e., ethnic Germans, are entitled to a job and decent standard of living. If this cannot be archived, foreigners (with no right as citizens,) should be expel.
8. No further immigration of non-Germans must be allowed. All non-German foriner(which included the Jews) who have come to Ger-many since 1914 must be expel.
9. All citizens have equal right and duties.
10. The first duty of a citizen is work.
11. All payments to unemployed people must end.
12. All profits made by profiteers during the war must be confis-cated. (a swipe at the Jews.)
13. Nationalization of trust (mainly the big corporations.)
14. Large companies must instituted profit sharing plans with their employees.
15. Old age pensions must be increased.
16. Public help for small businesses; large department stores must be closed down. ( another swipe at the Jews.)
17. Property reform to give small farmers their land.

18. An all nation-wide battle against criminals, profiteers, est., who must be punished by death.

19. Reform of the law to make it more German.

20. Improve education so that all Germans can get job.

21. Improve peoples health by making a law for people to participate in sport.

22. Abolition of the professional army, and a new peoples army in its place.

23. German newspapers must be free of foreigners.

24. Freedom of religion.

25. Strong central government with unrestricted authority.

Among the 25 point was a demand for scraping the very unpopular among Germans the Versailles Treaty which created by the Jews and the return back Germany's territories taken by the Treaty. Germany had no moral obligation to abide by the treaty, because it had been imposed upon Germany by coercion, by force. Anyone would agree that enslaved man escaping his enslavement, has a moral right to do so. This moral right also have in mind to nation. Germany had no moral or legal obligation to stay on enslave by the Jewish made Versailles Treaty.

Hitler call set the goal of wresting control of German institution back from the Jews. Hitler called for revocation of the citizenship of all those who did not have German blood. Revocation the citizenship sharply limited the right and subsequently the power of the Jews. The Jews which poured Germany from the East Europe mostly were revolutionary Communists and troublemaker nation for Germany.

After Hitlers speech during which he presented his 25 point, the Jews begun a virulent and in the same time very intellectual propaganda war against Hitler and his "National Socialist German worker's party" which mostly known as Nazi party. This propaganda campaign continued relentlessly, growing ever more vitriolic through Nazi reign. Moreover it continued even today, though Nazi's are long gone. It is important to know that the Jews every enemy sink into history, but they continued live and prevail.

NAZI party continued to grow. Hitler called for an end the Communist Wiemar Republic, which as he declared was under the jews control. On November, 1923 he led 2,000 armed "Brown Shirt" youngsters an attempt to take over the Bavarian Government. Attempt ended good. Then Hitler planed operation against national government in



Berlin, but he was arrested. During his Landsberg prison with Rudolph Hess help he has written his book “Mein Kampf” (My Struggle) which eventually sold 10 million copies and made Hitler a wealthy man.

The anti-Jewish feelings spurt by the Nazis were promulgated in Germany nearly a century earlier by, among others, the composer Richard Wagner. Adolf Hitler looked to Wagner, early advocate of Teutonic supremacy and during the Hitlers ruling, Wagnerian music emboldened the Nazis while it sounded the death knell for the Jews. Wagner in one period of his life been with respect relation with German-born Jewish composer Giacomo Meyerbeer, but later he overdrive upon Meyerbeer and his fellow Jews. Same happened with greatest anti-Semitic Adolf Hitler whose re-label friends were Jewish! Some of them been art dealers, which befriended the youthful Hitler in Vienna when he was poor artist. Most of the paintings Hitler did sell were bought by Jewish dealers.

During this period of life, Hitler was also shown compassion by his land lady, a Jewish woman, who charged him only a small rent because of his destitute. Once, as noted Hirsh Goldberg in his inquisitive book “The Jewish Connection,” to provide more space for Adolf and a friend, she even moved out of her own apartment.

Another Jew who befriended Hitler at that time was a Hungarian old-clothes dealer who gave him a long black overcoat. In the “Rise and Fall of the Third Reich,” William Shirer relates that Hitler wore it so much that the shabby black coat hanging down in his ankles. Also his dress resemble a caftan which together with its dark color, must have made Hitlers look like a Hasidic Jew at that era. A friend of Hitler in those bleak days, Reinhold Hanisch, wrote that “Hitler at that time looked very Jewish.”

As Fuhrer, Hitler hired a Jew to cook for him. Hitler had stomach problems. And, when Himmler had questioned the suitability of having Jewish cook and suggested that she be removed, Hitler become furious.

A Jew even figured in Hitler’s rise to power. As a lance corporal during the World War I, Hitler as enough brave worrier was awarded the Iron Cross First and Second Class. This was an important military honor, and Hitler wielded it as a vital political tool. He wore the medals wherever he went, to buttress his claims of being a hero in the World War I fight for Germany’s honor. But Hitler would not have been awarded such an honor without the persistent efforts of the regimental adjutant, Hugo Gutmann, a Jew.

The Hitler family, too, showed friendliness toward the Jews. Hitler's older half-sister Angela, following the World War I, managed the Mena Acadenica Judaica in Vienna, and when non-Jewish students rioted in the city, she protracted the Jewish students.

Perhaps most fascinating of all is Hitler's relationship with the Jewish physician Dr. Bloch. He was Hitler's family doctor for a number of years when Adolf was young. It was Dr. Bloch who treated Hitler's mother when she was dying of cancer, and after the funeral Hitler accompanied his sisters to thank him.

According to Bloch's remembrance of the occasion, Hitler told him, "I shall be your forever." Hitler felt so warmly toward the doctor that, when he was struggling in Vienna as a young artist, he sent him two postcards, one of which Hitler hand-painted. Both carried Hitler's messages of appreciation and were signed. One card had inscription: "From your ever grateful patient. Adolf Hitler." Dr. Bloch's remarkable relationship with Adolf Hitler is spelled out in two articles he wrote for "Collier's Magazine" on March 15 and 23, 1941, under the title "My Patient Hitler."

How could the Jews' worst enemy have been so warm to the Jews on a personal level? The answer will be partly truth if we said that it is easier to hate the nameless and faceless opponent especially if it is in distance and pay negative attention what is close.

In "Mein Kampf" Hitler laid out his view for the future of the German people. He blamed the Jews for Germany's troubles, and also for most of the troubles in the world, particularly in Russia, Hungary, Germany, Italy, Spain. Hitler considered the Jews as Germany's true enemy.

Hitler also said that for its overcrowded population Germany must be found living space (Lebensraum) in the East that is in Russia and the Ukraine which now ruled by Jewish Communists.

Hitler justified a German expansion into Russia territory by pointed out that the Soviet Union was now run by the Jews who had killed Russia's best people, the majority of whom were of German blood. The Czar of Russia was of German blood as were most of the aristocrats.

"For centuries Russia drew nourishment from this German nucleus of its upper standing strata. Today it... almost totally exterminated and extinguished. It has been replaced by the Jews. Impossible as it is for the Russians by himself to shake off the yoke of the Jews by his

own reconnect. It is equity impossible as it for the Jew to maintain the mighty empire forever... And the end of Jewish rull in Russia will also be the end of Russia as a state.” Adolf Hitler, *Mein Kampf*.

After once released from prison, Hitler declared that the best way to take power was to wining the election. He begun campaign throughout the country, during which he satisfied with natural enthusiastically by the German people. He call the Germans people to resist the Jewish yoke and Communism. He accused that they want trying to turn it into the Soviet Union as they had done in Russia, in Hungary and they trying to do same in Germany. In one speech he said:

“The Jews ultimate goal is denaturalization, the promiscuous bastardization of other people, the lower of the racial level of the highest people as well as the domination of his racial mishmash though the extirpation of the vangvish intelligentsia and its replacement by the members of his people.” Adolf Hitler. *Mein Kampf*.

In campaign for votes, Hitler deliberately appeals to farming and white collar voters in small towns who were conservative and nationalist by nature. In this towns live comparatively small of Jewish communities. Voters in these towns were most antagonist ground towards the leftest Wiemar Republic.

After several preliminary elections Hitler become very popular and in January, 1933 President Paul von Hindenburg nominated Hitler as the Chancellor of Wiemar Republic. It was benchmark event in Germany’s history. This election put an end the Jewish controlled Wiemar Republic and marks the beginning the Third Reich.

The election also marked the beginning of a venomous Jewish propaganda war against Germany and against Adolf Hitler in particular. As Barton L. Breadbeiry in his instructive book “Myth of Germany Villainy” noted: “As a result of this relentless smear campaign no man in history has been so mischaracterized as Hitler. Despite his impressive accomplishments, he is held up today as the very personification of evil; a madman and a psychopath, demonically intent upon conquering the world. His image serves a modern surrogate for the “devil” of the medieval times.”

In connection of above mentioned Jemes Hillman in his very speculative book: “The Soul’s Code: In search of character and calling” devoted whole chapter to Hitler. He wrote: “...Plato asked the question centuries ago: “How could a wicked character be given by the Gods?”...

Can the acorn harbor a bad seed? Or, perhaps the criminal psychopathy has no soul at all? In reply to this question of the bad seed, a question which asks about nothing less than the nature of evil, we shall inquire into that figure who was the ultimate criminal psychopathic murder of modern times, if not of all times: Adolf Hitler (1889-1945).”

But this image of Hitler does not square with the image of reality. Hitler was very popular at home and admired many political leaders throughout the world. Alfred Speer counted that “Many of those hysterical science that have been reported were probably carefully staged. In general, self-control was one of Hitler’s most striking characteristics. In those early days he lost control of himself only very few times, at least in my presence.”

### **Hitler’s Teatime Conversations**

Hitler’s residence at Obersalzberg (Hitler’s official residence) embraced an area of 2.7 sq. mile and located in the Bavarian Alps. Here admitted to be the most intimate circle. Shortly after dinner Hitler and his entourage walk to the tea-house, which had been built at one of Hitler’s favorite look out point above the Berchtesgaden valley.

The company always marveled at the panorama in the existing phrases. Hitler always agreed in much the same language. The tea-house itself consisted of a round room about twenty-five feet in diameter. The company sat around the round table, with Eva Brawn and one of the other ladies again at Hitler’s side.

According to taste, one had tea, coffee, or chocolate, and various type of cookies, followed by liqueurs. Here, at the coffee table Hitler was particularly found of floating into endless monologues. After about two hours the teatime ended, generally around six.

Eva Brawn had no interest in politics. She scarcely ever attempted to influence Hitler, but she had good eyes for the facts of everyday life. She was sports living, a good skier with plenty of endurance. Hitler had married Eva Brawn in the last day of his life.

Albert Speer noted down a few scrap of teatime conversations, in his book “Inside the Third Reich.” He had written: “In those hundreds of teatimes questions of fashion, of raising dogs, of the theater and movies, of operettas and their stars were discussed, along with endless

trivialities about the family lives of others. Hitler scarcely ever said anything about the Jews, about his domestic opponents, about the necessity for setting up concentration camps. On the other hand, Hitler made fun of his closest associates with striking frequently.

\* \* \*

Himmler had scientist undertake excavations of prehistoric sites. Hitler commented:

“Why do we call the whole world’s attention to the fact that we have no past? It is not enough that Romans were erecting great buildings when our forefathers were still living in mud huts; now Himmler is starting to dig up these villages of mud huts and enthusing over every potsherd and stone axes he find. All we prove by that is that we were still throwing stone hatchets and crouching around open fire when Greece and Romans had already reached the highest stage of culture. We really should do our best to keep quiet about our past. Instead Himmler makes a great fuss about it all. The present day Romans must be having a lough at this relegation.”

\* \* \*

Hitler some times made harsh pronouncement against the church, but sometimes he adopted his remarks to the surroundings.

By Hitler’s point of view “The church is certainly necessary for people. It is a strong and conservative element.” One of the teatime talks at Obersalzberg, he said that if someday a prominent churchman turned up who was suited to lead one of the churches or if possible both the Catholic and Protestant church reunited. He sharply condemned the campaign against the church, calling it a crime against the future of the nation. For it was impossible, he said, to replace the church by any party ideology. Undoubtedly, he continued, the church would learn to adapt to the political goals of National Socialism in the long run, as it always adapted in the course of history. A new party religion would only bring about a relapsed into the mysticism of the Middle Ages. The growing SS myth showed that clearly enough, as did Rosenberg’s unreadable “Myth of the Twentieth Century.”

Around 1937, when Hitler heard that at the instigation of the party and the SS vast number of his followers had left the Church because it was obstinately opposing his plan, he nevertheless ordered his chief

associates, above all Goering and Goebbels, to remain members of the church. He too would remain a member of the Catholic Church, he said, although he had no real attachment to it. And in fact he remained in the church until his suicide.

\* \* \*

Hitler usually concluded this historical speculation by remarking: “You see, It is been our misfortune to have the wrong religion. Why didn’t we have the religion of the Japaneses, who regard sacrifice for the Fatherland as the highest good? The Mohammedan religion too would have been much more compatible to us than Christianity. Why did it have to Christianity with its meekness and flabbiness? It is remarkable that even before the war he sometimes went on: “Today the Siberians and White Russians and people of the steppes live extremely healthy lives. For this reason they are better equipped for development and in the long run biologically superior to the Germans.” This was an idea he was destined to repeat in far more drastic tones during the last month of the war.

\* \* \*

Hitler had been much impressed by a fragment of history he had learned from a delegation of distinguished Arabs, remember Alfred Speer. When the Mohammedans attempt to penetrate beyond France into Central Europe during the eighth century, his visitors had told him, they had been driven back at the battle of Tours. Had the Arabs won this battle, the world would be Mohammedan today. For Theirs was a religion that believed in spreading the faith by sword and subjugating all nations to that faith. The Germanic peoples would have become heirs to that religion. Such a creed was perfectly suited to the Germanic temperament. Hitler said that the conquering Arabs, because of their racial inferiority, would in the long run have been unable to contend with the harsh climate and conditions of the country. They could not have kept down the more vigorous natives., so that ultimately not Arabs but Islimized Germans could have stood at the head of this Mohammedan Europe.

\* \* \*

Rosenberg sold his seven-hundred plus page "Myth of the Twentieth Century" in edition of hundreds of thousands. The public regarded the book as the standard text for party ideology, but Hitler in those teatime conversations bluntly called it "stuff nobody can understand," written by "a narrow-mind Baltic German, who thinks I horribly complicated terms. He expressed wonderment that such a book could ever have attained such sales: " A relapse into medieval notions!" I wonder if such privet remarks were carried back to Rosenberg.

\* \* \*

Hitler believed that the culture of the Greeks had reached the peak of perfection in every field. Their view of life, he said, as expressed in their architecture, had been "fresh and healthy." One day a photograph of a beautiful woman swimmer stirred him to enthusiastic reflections: "What splendid bodies you can see today. It is only in our century that young people have once again approached Hellenistic ideals through sports. How the body was neglected in earlier centuries. In this respect our times differ from all previous cultural epochs sins antiquity." He personally, however, was a verse to any kind of sport. Moreover, he never mentioned having practiced any sport at all as a young man.

By the Greeks he meant the Dorians. Naturally his view was affected by the theory, fostered by the scientists of his period, that the Dorian tribe which migrated into Greece from the North had been of Germanic origin and that, therefore, its culture had belong to the Mediterranean world.

\* \* \*

Adolf Hitler believed that he had a powerful sexual appeal to woman. But he was also extremely wary about this; he never now, he used to say, whether a woman preferred him as the Chancellor or as Adolf Hitler. He can be good head of a family. His long time girl friend been Eva Brown. She come of a family of modest circumstance. Her father was a school teacher. She dressed quietly and wore the inexpensive jewelry that Hitler gave her for Christmas or her birthdays. Eva Braun had no interest in politics. She was sport-living, a good skier with plenty of endurance. Also she able to dance with great passion during several hours.

In one teatime conversation Hitler said:

“A highly intelligent man should take a primitive and stupid woman. Imagine if on top of everything else I had a woman who interfered with my work! In my leisure time I want to have peace... I could never marry. Think of the problems if I had children! In the end they would try to make my son my successor. Besides, the chances are slim for someone like me to have a capable son. That is almost always how it goes in such cases. Consider Goethe’s son-completely worthless person!... Lots of women are attracted to me because I am unmarried. That was especially useful during our days of struggle. It’s the same as with a movie actor; when he marries he loses a certain something for the women who adore him. Then he is no longer their idol as was before.”

\* \* \*

Herman Goering sometimes attended in the teatime conversations. He displayed remarkable energy and became the most formidable personality among the Hitlers closest circle. He been the only person whose authority and popularity Hitler recon. Unfortunately for the Third Reich Goering not full open his great mentally potential. His passion for hunting was one of his favorite topics.

“How can a person be exited about such a thing. Killing animal, if it must be done, is the butcher’s business. But to spend a great deal of money on it in addition... I understand, of course, that there must be professional hunters to shoot sick animals. If only there was still some danger connected with hunting, as in the days when men used spears for killing games. But today, when anyone with a fat belly can safety shoot the animal down from distance... Hunting and horse racing are the last remnants of a dead feudal world.”

\* \* \*

Hitler interesting the future shaping of German cities. He also wanted to plan a transcontinental railroad network which would link his future empire together economically. After he decided on the size of the wide-gauge track he wanted for the railroad. He began considering various car types and plunging into detailed calculation on freight to usages. Hitler felt that sea travel was never sufficiently safe and was certainly unreliable in wartime.



\* \* \*

Hitler frequently complaint against the German soldiers: “The soldiers of the WWI was much tougher. Think of all they had to go through, in Verdun, on the Somme. Today, they would away from that kind of thing.”

\* \* \*

At the beginning of the war in the East, Hitler, captive to his theory that the slavs were subhuman, had called the war against them child’s play. But the longer the war lasted the more the Russians gained his respect. He was impressed by the stoicism with which they had accepted their early defeats. He spoke admiringly of Stalin. In general he regarded Stalin as a kind of colleague. He might remark with a jesting tone of voice that it would be best imaginable man to handle the Russians.

He considered Churchill, as he often stated during the teatime conversations, as incompetent alcoholic demagogue. And he asserted in all seriousness that Roosevelt was not a victim of infantile paralysis but of syphilitic paralysis and was therefore mentally decayed.

\* \* \*

Once Hitler said: “If the German nation is now defeated in this struggle, it has been to weak. That will mean it has not withstand the test of history and was destined for nothing but doom.”

\* \* \*

“This war will not end as the Jews imagine, by the extermination of the European-Aryan peoples, but the outcome of this war will be annihilation of Jewry.”

\* \* \*

Alfred Speer remember that in critical time Hitler begin speaking of his death: “ I too have resolved to stay here (Berlin). I only wanted to hear your view once more.” Without excitement, he continued: “I will not fight personalty. There is always the danger that I would only be wounded and fall into the hands of the Russians alive. I don’t want my enemies to disgrace my body either. I have given orders that I be cremated. Fraulein Brawn want to depart this life with me. And I will shoot Blondi (Eva) beforehand. Believe me Speer, it is easy for me to

end my life. A brief moment and I'm freed of everything, liberated this painful existence."

\* \* \*

The German people adored Hitler and saw him as their savior. His unprecedented accomplishments, also astonishing the world. German industrial production grew spectacular. When in 1933 he was elected Chancellor, he became a leader of starving, defeated and demoralized people and shortest possible time he almost miraculously erased them up again into a prosperous, well fed, highly motivated, industriously advanced and highly successful nation. He was able to do this during five years. Under his leadership Germany transformed nation where no longer the humiliation and broken mass he had inherited. Soon ethnic German Austria, Sudetenland, Danzig etc wanted to join into Germany increase countries Gross Domestic Product and been the part of the Third Reich.

England's former Prime minister David Lloyd George in article for the "London Daily Express" in 1936 after visited Germany stated:" I have never met a happier people than the Germans and Hitler is one of the greatest man. The old trust him. The young idolize him. It is the wonderful national hero who saved his country."

## NATIONAL SOCIALISM

German National Socialism has usually been characterized as a right wing ideology while Communism is said the extreme left in sociopolitical spectrum. This is traditional view. By and large among Communism and Nazi no big differences. They are two product from one and same phenomenon. Both are totalitarian systems, but Nazi are little bit mild. There are differences in their aims. Nazi under Hitlers leadership was revolutionary movement to defense the West, Christian Civilization. Communists under Stalin's and Jewish leadership want to destroy this civilization.

The Communist Jews took control in Russia, totally kill Russia middle and upper classes, destroy great part of Russia agricultural laborer and working class. In the whole Bolsheviks kill 40 million people and with international Jewry in the face of Comintern intended to do same in Europe.

Europeans had every reason to shudder in horror at the perspective of Communist takeover.

Nazism as ideology and movement developed after 1918 as a counter-movement to the Bolshevik Revolution. In an article in the Nazi newspaper "Volkischer Beobachter," May 11 1933, soon after appointed as Chancellor of Germany Hitler wrote: "...my task before posterity is to destroy Marxism and it is not empty phrase but solemn oath which I shall follow as long as I live...the fight would be fought to the end; in this fight will not be compromise. We see in Marxism the enemy of our people which we will root out and destroy without mercy...Bismarck told us that liberalism was a pace-maker of Social Democracy. I need not say here that Social Democracy is the pace-maker of Communism. And Communism is the forerunner of death, or national destruction, and extinction. We have joined battle with it and will fight it to death."

National Socialism was a coherent, well ground social philosophy worked out by highly regarded thinkers and scholars. Contrary to his image, Hitler himself was a thinker and philosopher of first rank.

History Professor Laurence Birken of Ball State University in Indiana claimed that Adolf Hitler was the most attractive philosopher of all historical leaders. One of the most attractive features of Hitler's ideology was his optimism. Also Hitler spoke in a language of the enlightenment philosophers a language that almost passed out exist only in the rarified strata of the grand intelligentsia.

Albert Speer, once Hitler's closest man and Armament Minister has other point of view about Hitler. He thought that "Amateurishness was one of Hitler's dominant traits. He had never learned a profession and basically had always remained an outsider to all field of endeavor. Like many self-tough people, he had no idea what real specialized knowledge meant. Without any sense of complexities of any great task, he boldly assumed one function after another. Unburdened by standard ideas, his quick intelligence sometimes conceived unusual measure which a specialist would not have hit on at all. The victories of the early years of the war can literally be attributed to Hitler's ignorance of the rules of the games..." in the same times "...he know how to distinguish key matters from those of lesser importance, was adaptable, and surprise everyone by the swiftness with which he could choose among several possibilities and justify his choice."

National Socialist's intelligentsia roots out of the philosophical ideas of a variety of people, writers thinkers of the 19th and early 20th century, including the following:

Friedrich Nietzsche theory of "will to power" component of which were, achievement, ambitions, are striving to reach the highest possible positions in life. Nietzsche believe that "will to power" was the main driving force in man.

Arthur de Gobineau's is the author of the racial theory of the "Aryan master race." Gobineau was french aristocrat novelist. He become famous for developing the racial theory of the "Aryan master race." In his book "An essay on the inequalities of the Human Race" (1855), Gobineau believed that "race mixing would result in decline and chaos. Gobineau's view were unusual at that time.

Houston Stewart Chamberlain, British author, generally support Gobineau's idea of supremacy of the Aryan race and advocated of the racial "purity." He believed the Teutonic people had profoundly influence on the West Civilization, but other European people had also done so. He includes not just Germans, but Celts, Slaves, Greeks Latin and even Berbers from the North Africa into "Aryan race" family.

Richard Wagner's view about "Faith in Destiny" also become the important part of the National Socialism. Wagner, a friend of Nietzsche, developed the idea that the German people should have faith in their destiny of greatness. He also saw the Jews as a parasite of the host population. They lived among them and are natural foe of German people.

Gregor Joham Mendel created theory of genetic and heredity. Mendel was Austrian scientists and founder the genetic. He demanded the law of "inherited trait", by experimenting on plants which then was extrapolated to work the same to human being.

Both, Alfred Ploetz and Harvard Professor Lothard Stoddard exposed social Darwinism which led to the developed of the sciatic of Eugenics or racial cleaning. Eugenics was widely popular in the early decades of the 20<sup>th</sup> century in the USA and in Europe.

Karl Haushofer's heritage was a significant part of National Socialism. He was a German general, geographer and founder of the theories of "geopolitics." He advocated "Lebensraum" or (living space) as the remedy for overcrowded in Germany. Britain's same problems solve with emigration in colonies. Hess had first introduced Hitler to Professor Karl Haushofer. His ideals strongly influenced Hitler's

early thinking, but Haushofer evidently did not go all the way with Nazism. His son Albrecht Haushofer, was arrested for participation in the July 20, 1944 conspiracy, and was shot in the closing days of the war. Professor Haushofer committed suicide after his son's death.

Other authoritative Nazi ideologists been Machiavelli, Fichte, Treitschke and Spengler. The Nazi ideology contained these basis points: Nationalism, anti-Semitism, anti-Communism, and militarism. The Jews were considered racially alien in Europe and sources of the most European troubles, especially at the source German Revolution. Hitler called for the defended the "Blood and Soil," if the German people by, expelling the Jews from Germany, by limiting into Germany only to those of German blood. And by maintain strong military.

Hitler believed that Germany as the largest and most powerful nation in Europe should be leader of an economically unified Europe, something like European Union today which is led by Germany.

Hitler's racial view were in perfect harmony with mainstream 19th end early 20th centuries European thinkers. Almost same point of view had Woodrow Wilson and Winston Churchill.

### **Hitler's Games**

When Hitler came to power, Germany was hopelessly bankruptcy and deeply in debt. The Treaty of Versailles had imposed devastating repatriation on the German people. It was entirely impossible because combine cost of the war totaled three times the value of all property in Germany and was completely beyond Germany's ability to pay. At the same time treaty required Germany to pay repatriation in natural form, taking her coal mines, merchant fleet, and her richest farmland and giving them to other countries. France occupier the Rhineland. German lost many properties in the East, West and over the see.

German had been castrated morally and physically. Its army was limited 100,000 men. German fell down because of inflation. Pawn shops proliferated. Countless homes, farms and commercial buildings were lost to private banks. Those who owned foreign currency, especially dollars began to buy up properties all over Germany for pfennigs.

The private banks and pawn houses owned the Jews and they grandiosely prospered. During and after war they feel as fish in the

deep water. It was their element. They been almost masters of Germany. The Jews as a result become very rich, while ordinary Germans in many cases starving to death. Great number of German peoples property transferred to the Jewish hands, what is the reason why so extremely negative feelings against the jews stirred up in Germany.

Germany been in catastrophic economical and political difficulty and in this situation International Jewry's boycott against German goods were final nail into German peoples coffin.

In this benchmark moment of German's history Adolf Hitler gave speech to German people in which he demanded emergency dictatorial power. He said: "German people give us four year time after which you can arrange us before your tribunal and you can judge us."

The Reichstag responding overpoweringly. On March 23, 1933 the Reichstag voted 441 to 84 pass law which give Hitler four years of emerging dictatorial power. Hitler said: "The great venture beginning, the day of the Third Reich has come."

In front of Hitler been immanence task, transform Germany from the top to the bottom. The old class structure ought have to go and new German society take its place. But first and the most important task would be to put the six million unimplemented German workers back to work.

Adolf Hitler had been bucked up after voting in Reichstag and took series of steps to summon absolute power over Germany which was necessary to imposed a coherent recovery program. First he abolished independent local governments in the 25 states. These governments really been International Jewry's headquarters in Germany and replaced them with Reich Commissariats, which had been answerable only to Hitler.

Then he broken down the Communist and nationalized their property. The SA and CC rounded them up by the thousands and locked them up in the newly constructed "re-educated center," at Dachau, near Munich. These centers later called concentration camp in the manners of Bolshevik Russia camps in Mordovia and the Far East District. Anxiously was fact that 78 percent of the of the Communist Party members in Germany were the Jews. Therefore to arrest of the Communist was almost always to arrest a Jew. Hitler deliberately chased Communists because considered them as German Reich's mortal enema.

Hitler step by step implemented his plan. On may 2, 1933 he out-

law the trade Unions and arrested their leaders who also happened to be mostly the Jews. These also went to Dachau. Hitler confiscated unions money and used it to found the "German Labor Front," as the only one and legal labor organization in Germany. German working class life changed surprisingly speedily. By American Henry Ford recommendations and material support produced cheap and effective Volkswagen car. In 1938 an estimate 180,000 people went on cruise to places Madeira and the Norwegian fjords. In very short period of time Hitler engineered what remained a greatest economic turnaround in history. People went from starving to full employment, and become so prosperous that ordinary workers were given vacation abroad, paid for by the German Labor Front.

Hitler transformed Germany from deep depression into the most vibrant economy in Europe. Hitler's government had reduced unemployment rate from 6,014, 100 in January 1933 when he became chancellor to less than 338,000 by September 1936. That is why Hitler became one of the most popular leaders among the middle class in the world.

Soon Hitler begins reclamation of German territories. One of Hitler's goals as Chancellor of Germany was to make Germany whole again. For this was necessary to re-arm the German army which had been a shadow of its early stardom. The Treaty of Versailles had limited Germany's army to a total 100,000 men which was a pitifully inadequate force to support his ambitious.

In March 15, 1935 Adolf Hitler called the meeting with army's general staff and members of his cabinet and announced his decision that Germany would openly hold up the military limitation. All the attendees enthusiastically approved. No single man objected.

The German leaders then waited anxiously to see how British and France reacted. They had postponed, no angry protest came. Immediately almost "twinkling of an eye," Germany's army just about one night swelled to 36 divisions, totaling 550,000 army service members. After several diplomatic maneuvers and international Jewish influence comparatively restricted, Hitler in 1936 made the next step. "I really don't know what I should do. It is a terribly difficult decision. I would by far prefer to join the English. But how often in history the English have proved perfidious. If I go with them, then everything is over for good between Italy and us. Afterward the English will drop me, and we will sit between two stools," Remember Hitler's phrase Alfred Speer. In the

same time Mussolini had begun his impressive invasion of Abyssinia and New Roman Empire proclaimed. They forced him to decide in favor of Mussolini.

On March 7, 1936 three German battalions crossed the bridge and entered into German industrial heartland Rhineland where the cities Cologne (Köln), Düsseldorf and Bonn were located. Hitler and his generals again waited nervously to see how France and British would react. But as before nothing happened. The horror of the WWI were fresh in memory. British government hesitated by the inside political reasons. Negotiation with France about common action extended. France particularly simply did not have a stomach for another war with Germany.

This was an open breach of the Treaty of Locarno and might have provoked military counter-measures on the part of Allies. Nervously Hitler waited for the first reaction. This had been a tremendous risky game for Hitler, because French with their 100 division army could easily have overwhelmed 30,000 lightly armed German troops. In this case Hitler could have lost everything. Hitler later acknowledged: "The 48 hours after the march into the Rhineland were the most nerve wreck in my life. If the French had marched into Rhineland we would have had to withdraw without tail between our legs." The special train rode to Munich. In Hitler's was a tense atmosphere. At one station a message was handed to the Fuehrer. Hitler sighed with relief: "At last! The King of England will not intervene. He is keeping his promise. That means it can all go well." At that time the King of England Edward VIII, later the Duke of Windsor. The British Crown has upon Parliament and government. Hitler frequently referred to British King's apparent friendliness toward National Socialist Germany: "I am certain that through his permanent friendly relation with England could have been achieved. If he had staid, everything would have been different. His abdication was a severe loss for us." After Edward VIII stepping down by international Jewry's support starting strong anti-German course of British policy.

Rhineland reclamation made Hitler the most popular man in Germany.



## The 1936 Olympics

Berlin won the bid in April 1931 to host the 1936 Olympic Games over Barcelona. This important event occurred two years before the Nazis came to power. At that time Berlin almost had been under the Communist-Jewish influence, but the Nazis became the hosts in Germany and the situation changed dramatically. American Jewish organizations demanded another city instead of Berlin. The American Jewish Congress and the Jewish Labor Committee staged a rally to oppose American participation in the games. Avery Brundage, president of the American Olympic Committee, despite great Jewish press opposition, decided that Americans would participate in the games as scheduled.

For Germany the Olympic Games were an important event. Every totalitarian state tries to show its best during such an event. They want to attract world interest and conform to what they are part of the democratic world, despite brutal dictatorship. Germany was no exception.

International animosity toward National Socialist Germany was plainly a thing of the past. The Olympic Games show that Germany overcame the WWI shocking outcomes. They won 89 medals, while the United States won only 56. It was a great psychological achievement for the German nation. Each of the German victories made Hitler happy. The victory on the Olympic Games and particularly over the United States confirmed that life style in German society was healthy. Part of German authority claimed that they are "master race." In the wide meaning that is Aryan theory, Hitler wrote in "Mein Kampf": "All the human culture, all the results of art, science, technology that we see before us today are almost exclusively the creative product of the Aryans..." This idea was generally accepted by all Europeans at that time, and not disputed that almost all civilization advances were accomplished by these people. Aryan people including every Anglo-Saxon origin nation, that are Brits, Dutch, Sweden, Norwegians, Swiss and all the other Europeans which are German origin. But Hitler was highly annoyed by the series of triumphs by the marvelous colored American runner Jesse Owens. People whose antecedents came from the jungle were primitive, Hitler said; "Their physiques were stronger than those of civilized white".

Against strong anti-German propaganda during the Olympic Games, great actor, play-writer and film director, famous Leni Reifen-

stahl shoot the film about games which demonstrated Germans well being and Aryans superiority.

### **Austrian Jewry**

In 1938, prior to the Anchluss, 192,000 Jews lived in Austria, almost all of them in Vienna, a city nearly 2 million inhabitants. In spite their relatively small number, the Austrian Jews handle vast and disproportional wealth and power. For this and many other reasons the Austrian Jews were extremely unpopular with Austrian people, that is Germans.

Professor Evan Burkey wrote, "The predominant positions of the Jews in an impoverished country only intensified the emotion and abhorrence of the Austrian masses."

As we have already seen, in the examples of many nations, Jewish business and financial institutions managed much of the countries economical life. At the time of Anchluss tree quarter of Vienna newspapers, banks, and textile firms were in Jewish family hands. The extraordinary success of the Jews in the learned professions also inspired jealousy and spite. Over 50 percent of the Austrian attorneys, physicians, and dentists were Jewish.

The Jews were only 2,8 percent of the Austrian population. The more Jews isolated themselves within closed society. Many of them dressed differently. They were an alien, parasite elite who exploited non-Jewish Austrians for the benefit of the Jews alone. They also avoided physical work and activated ordinary Austrians with the submit with good grace. In many cases the Jews look like in Babylon Empire lived Chaldean who formed as elite, educated class and eventually 125 years capture the power in Babylon Empire. By some scholars opinion the Jews are the descendants of Chaldeans.

On March 9, 1938 Dr. Schuschingg, the Austrian Chancellor delivered his innsbruck radio speech to Austrian people. Schuschingg spoke more and more plainly. He know basically Hitlers plan about Austria Anshyluss, but also feel the Jews great support to him. "The Austrian people themselves would decide for or against independence." And then Schuschungg sounded the watchword to his fellow compatriots: "Austrians, the time has come!"

The time had come for Hitler too; by his order German troops enter in Austria. The Jews prosper and isolated living style agitated people against them which boil over on March 11, 1938 when crowds gathering to welcome Hitler into Vienna when he announced Anschluss. Everywhere in towns and villages German cars were cheering. Instantly Viennese starting demoralized the Jews, robbing synagogues, department stores, raiding Jewish apartments. Later one of the SS belong correspondent wrote admirably, "The Viennese have managed to do overnight what we have failed to archive in the slow manner. In Austria a boycott of the Jews doesn't need organized. The people themselves initiated it."

Once Austria had been incorporated into Reich Germany's law automatically become Austrian law, including Nuremberg Race Laws. The intend of the Nerenberg Lows as well as other Jewish regulations were to get rid of from Jewish grip on the economy, cultural, and social life of Germany and what was main, boosted Jewish emigration.

After Ansluce, when these lows rooted in Austria the Austrian Jews come disenfranchised over night. What had taken five years to accomplish in this regard in Germany was done within days in Austria.

Soon authorities closed down the offices of the Jewish communities and Zionist organizations in Vienna and sent them in Dachau. The Jews were fired from their job in theater, community centers, public libraries and universities, and other enlighten establishments throughout Austria and they mostly were arrested and imprisoned.

The Jews began leave Austria in massive number. By 1939 110,000 Austrian Jews emigrated, much of them into Palestine. By the time hundreds of Jewish owned factories and manufactures and thousand of businesses had been closed or confiscated by the government.

The population of the Jews in Germany in 1933 was approximately 500.000 and in Austria 192,000; by the 1940 only 160.000 remand in Germany and 40.000 remand in Austria. For total 200.000 in German and Austria combined. All the rest had emigrated.

## **Sudetenland**

Shortly after the annexation of Austria Hitler pay attention to Czechoslovakia. It was an artificial state which had been created all af-

ter the World War I by the Paris Peace Conference. Its population was made up of several incomparable and contention, including 7.5 million Czechs, 3.2 million Germans, 720,000 Hungarians, 2.3 million Slovaks, 560,000 Ruthenes, 100,000 Poles and 300,000 Jews.

The German population was clustered mainly on its Western border adjacent to Germany region known as Sudetenland. The Sudetenland Germans lived in this region for centuries, and had become very prosperous. This region had been ruled for long time by the Germany Habsburgs, and they never to separated from Austria-Hungary Empire. Under Emperors rule Sudeten Germans feel themselves as host nation, but when Empire go to peaces they became national minority in synthetic state Czechoslovakia. Step by step Germans become unhappy because of Czech's military brutality in the region. In one moment Czech military killed 54 Germans during peaceful meeting.

In 1931 the Sudeten German People Party was created led by Konrad Henlein. He established communication with the Nazi party in Germany. When Hitler become Chancellor of Germany he intended wish to annexation of Sudetenland.

By the reason of artificial character new hatched state was unstable from the commence. The capital city Prague was home of 118,000 Jews, most of them were Communists or Communists sympathizers. These Prague Jews were high organized, and openly express sympathy to Bolshevik Russia.

Czechoslovakian Communist Party under the leadership Hohumir Smeral, Clement Gottwald, Rudolf Slansky, Vlaslav Kopeky, and Joseph Gutmann, all the Jews, were members of the Moscow based so-called Communist International (Comintern) and stood ready to instigate a Communist revolution in Czechoslovakia where ever opportunity arose.

Despite Czechoslovakia artificial character, it army was one of the most powerful, well trained and best equipped in Europe. Nevertheless President Benes call the USSR for help and be guaranty of the Czechoslovakia independence. German considered this call as encirclement of his country. Sudetenland openly began demand autonomy. Creches repressed this movement.

In 1938 both the Britain and the France were very opposed to war against Germany, who want Sudetenland's annexation. Though belligerent factor among British leaders existed. Winston Churchill, Antony

Eden, Duff Cooper, and Lord Halifax want war if Germany annex Sudetenland. Hitler met with British PM Chamberlain in Munich Conference and continued demand annexation Sudetenland because Czechs army slaughtered Germans. Munich peace conference give Hitler Card Blush for next fueled of endeavor.

The Czech border fortifications caused general astonishment. To the surprise of experts a test bombardment showed that German weapon would not have prevailed against them. Hitler himself went to the former frontier to inspect the arrangement and returned impressed. The fortifications were agonizingly massive, he said, laid out with extraordinary skill and echeloned, making prime use the terrain. "Give a resolute defense, taking them would have been very difficult and would have cost us a great many lives. Now we have obtained them without loss of blood. One thing is certain: I shall never again permit the Czechs to build a new defense line. Hat a marvelous starting position we have now. We are over the mountains and already in the valleys of Bohemia."

The November 10 1938 night Hitler had crossed a Rubicon for the fourth time in his life and taken a step for world dominance. The surrender of the Sudetenland to Germany took place before the eyes of a frightened world and of Hitler's followers now completely convinced of their leader's invincibility.

After the German annexation of the Sudetenland in September, 1938 Czechoslovakia fell apart along ethnic lines with large population and territories joining surrounding countries. The remaining remnant of the former Czechoslovakia-Bohemia and Moravia- with its capital city Prague was totally defenseless and extremely variable to Communists takeover. Adolf Hitler save Czechoslovakia from the Communist tragedy. To protect such calamity Hitler made Bohemia Moravia a German protectorate or as sometimes called associated state of the Reich.

### **The Myth of Germany Villainy**

Hitler's election as Chancellor in January, 1933 set of alarm bell throughout the International Jewry, because he threatened end the predominantly Jewish influence in German affairs.

The Jewish Diaspora, then as now, formed the world's most pow-

erful trading and political block. Berton L. Bradbery in his book, "The Myth of Germany Villainy" wrote: "They (Jews) control the international press and therefor public opinion and they control banking and finance, and therefor industry. They provide most of the money with the politicians, and by the controlling the politicians they control the government. Hitler election meant interruption and interference with the world's commercial and political system in which world Jewry dominated."

When Adolf Hitler and the National Socialists (Nazi) came to power, the Jews were complete control of Russia; were very powerful in the USA, Britain, France, and they dominated virtually in every institution in Germany. The Jews expulsion from the commercial and political life of Germany, as Hitler planed was a breach in the cohesion of the worldwide system which the Jews conducted.

Moreover Hitler stood in his defies of the tidal-wave of Jewish organized Communism which threatened to sweep over Europe. Having seized control in Russia which they used as a base, Jewish Communists were behind all the civil unrest throughout the West, including Eastern Europe, Britain, France Italy, Spanish Civil War and even in the USA.

Communism was introduced in the USA by the wave of European Jewish emigrants. They swarmed into the country. Germany alone resist and held in check this tsunami of subversion and insurrection. Hitlers election posed an immediate treat to international Jewry power, and they quickly organized economic warfare against Germany for bringing the National Socialist state to its knee.

Bernard Lecache, the President of the Jewish World League declared at this time: "Germany is our public enemy #1. It is our object to decline war without mercy against her."

The Jews were not about to tolerance this upstart Hitler without fight, and fight they were well prepared to do. It has been said that pen is mightier than the sward and the Jews were masters of the pen and of the written word. The Jews by the reason of situation do not fight their wars with armies of armed men, at least not armies of armed Jewish men. The Jews control the news media, as well as banking and finance throughout Europe, and America, and they fight their war with propaganda and agitation and with their control of capital. They arranged boycott to destroy business and undermine economy in their target country. They effectively financial manipulation and by cutting off

lending which no economy can do without, and they mold and dishonor world opinion with manufacturing news and propaganda to turn public opinion completely against the targeted country.

Through their control of politician they manage the targeted nations against each other, then use other people army to fight then battle. Then they reap enormous profits of both sides of conflicts as war profiteer.

These are happening today in the Middle East, East Europe, the Caucasus and the Jews participated in these games very good.

The Jews already had an effective anti-Nazi propaganda underway beginning with Hitler's 25 points speech in 1921. This campaign intensified with the publication his "Mein Kampf" in 1925. When Hitler become Chancellor the attacks went into historic mode.

The Nazi were characterized in the Jewish international press as uneducated, low class, brutish upstarts with crude manners and no sophistication. Hitler was said to be nothing more than wallpaper hanger. And was alleged to spent most of his time either chewing on the carper or dancing with cats, beside was reported that he had only one testicle and secretly harbored sexually deviant thoughts.

It was spread around that Herman Goering was a hedonistic drugs addict who wore woman's silk underwear.

Germany's Foreign minister Joachim von Ribbentrop was accused of being a phony poseur, who was no aristocrat at all as his "von" indicated, but had previously been only a lowery wine seller. Himmler had been a chicken farmer. Dr. Joseph Goebbels was said to have invented his doctorate credentials.

Ribbentrop, the son of German army officer, was also well educated. spoken German, French and English fluently and won as Hitler Iron Cross as an army officer in the WWI. Later he was marriage the dough-tier of a wealthy Champagne producer. Eventually he become partner in the firm which made him wealthy.

Herman Goering, really was born into a wealthy, aristocratic family and was well educated. His relatives including count von Zepeling, producer of the famous dirigible; the Merk pharmaceutical family; and the Baroneca Gertud von Le Front, among others. Goering was flying in the WWI and won the "Blue Max." When notable aviator the Red Barron was shot down and killed Goering eventually become commander of "Red Baron Squadron." Later he become Reich's Minister of

Aviation and personalty took participation as leader of special squadron for bombing-ironing British city Coventry. He also was an art collector and lover of opera.

Dr. Joseph Gobbles received a Doctor of Philosophy from Heidelberg University. He studied philosophy, history, and literature and had reputation for brilliance. He worked as journalist before entering into politics.

Rudolf Hess was born to a prosperous German businessman in Alexandria, Egypt. He graduate one of the prestigious University in Switzerland. He was lieutenant and pilot during the WWI. After he studied political scientists in Munich. He was the co-author of "Mein Kampf".

Heinrich Himmler obtained a degree in agronomy from the University of Munich and was chicken farmer before enter in politics.

Reinhard Hetdrich came from upper class family was educated at the naval Academy and served in his early years as naval officer. He was talented violinist and champion fencer and swimmer.

Hjalmar Shacht was Doctor of Philosophy, economist and chairmen of national bank of Germany under Hitler.

Alfred Rosenberg was the son of Baltic-German merchant and was born in Estonia. Rosenberg studied architecture at Riga Polytechnic institute and engineer at Moscow high Technological school and obtained his Doctor of Philosophy in 1917. he become an editor of the Nazi newspaper the "Volkischer Beobachten" (Peoples Observer.)

Leon De Grelle of the Waffen SS was highly educated Belgium origin political leader. He join the SS to save Europe from Communism which he saw as an existential treat to Western, Christian Civilization.

The Waffer SS was an all-volunteer forces, made up of members from every European country. Million foreigners from all over Europe join the SS in the reason that, they simply believe in what Hitler was trying to acting.

The Waffer SS was the first truly European army even to exist. And it come to being to save Europe from the Communist menace. It become forerunner and prototype of present times North Atlantic Treaty Origination.

General Leon DeGrelle early been intellectual and profile writer. He personally know many European leader and been member of European high society, but once the war begun he become soldier in the life and death struggle against the Jewish Communist-Bolshevik USSR.



He join the Waffer SS as privet, but due to his remarkable ability he was promoted rank by rank up to the rank of General. After war he live as political emigrant in Spain and continued his literary activity He wrote: "Hitler was greatest statesman Europe has ever known. He was more matter of fact generate more unfolded than Napoleon. Napoleon was more of a vanquishing, extreme fraud than a truth European."

If we check Germany's high echelon's 400 men about 380 had high education. About 200 been author of Book. About 20 been Nobel Prize laureate. Hitler had not high education as well as Stalin.

Thus it is simply not truth that Nazi regime was completed of low-class, thuggish ignorance. Most of them were educated, cultural and highly capable.

President Roosevelt become one of the most vitriolic German haters at all. He frequently used in public personally insulting and disparaging remarks in about Hitler and other individuals in the Nazi government. Roosevelt become virulent anti-Germany because he was surrounded by anti-German Jewish advisers.

The historian Arthur N. Schlesinger, Jr. Jew himself noted about President Roosevelt: "No president has appointed so many Jews in public offices. No president had surrounding himself so many headline proclaimed Jewish advisers. No president had condemn an anti-Semitism with such eloquent and persistence."

On March 24, 1933 "The Daily Express" of London carries the headlines proclaimed that "Judea Declared War on Germany," "the Jews all of the world united in action, boycott German Goods."

The article describes a planned about "Holy War" against Germany and imposed boycott to German goods. In this article written that the whole an Israelites ethnos throughout the world is united to declares an economical and finance war against Germany. 14 million Jews scattered all over the world are tight to each other the as is one man... The Jews wholesalers will quit at homes. The bankers his stock exchange the merchant its business... in order to join the "Holy War" against Hitlers people."

Germans was confronted an international boycott of its trade, its finance and industry... in London, New York, Paris, Warsaw.

Immediate results of the Jewish boycott could be seen against German steamship lines in New York. For example, where shipping orders were canceled and passengers tickets went unsold. International Jewry

networking demonstrated its effectiveness. Soon the boycott movement quickly developed in Lithuania, France, Holland, Great Britain, America and Egypt. Jewish controlled trade unions in Britain and America spread signs everywhere that read "Boycott German Goods." Several firms began canceling their German orders of Goods. Soon political atmosphere for Germany become not amiable.

The Germans were very worried. Herman Goering summoned leaders the three main Jewish Organizations in Germany to his office and accused them of being responsible for all fake agitations against Germany. He told them that: "unless you put a stop to these libelous accusation, immediately, I shall no longer be able to vouch for the safety of the German Jews." Herman Goering wanted them to go to London and the United States, to convince the Jewish leaders that nothing was happening to the Jews in Germany.

Jewish leaders in Germany very serious received Goering's reproach and at the first opportunity after meeting informed the British and American public that the panic-stricken reports of all treatments of the Jews in Germany were not true.

In spite of these, the Jews efforts, agitation against Germany continued. Germany gets big financial loses. Hear also definitely work one, for only Jewish nation's characterized mechanism. For the Jews their forefathers, especially their Patriarchs world is very close. In every critical situation they try find answer with them and follow their recommendations. This religious mystical union effectively worked during many centuries and that is why the Jews kept their identity. Also if the Jews feel might, they do not know moving back because their God teach them:

"When you pass through the waters, I will be with you;  
and when you pass through the rivers, they will not sweep over you.

When you walk through the fare, you will not be burn the flames  
will not set you ablaze.

For I am the Lord, your God, the Holy One of Israel, your Savior;  
(Isaiah 43:2,3)

The Jews follow their star and not restricted economical war against Germany. In answer Hitler made a speech during which he ordered a one day boycott of Jewish stores and goods in Germany. Hitler's one day boycott against the Jews covered in current history as Hitlers outrageously act against humanity, but no one mentioned that it was provoked by Jews and Marxists.

Hostility towards the Jews increased all across Germany as the result of the declaration of the economical war by International Jewry against Germany. Many shops and restaurants refused to serve Jewish people. In some places of the country Jews were banned from public parks, swimming pools and public transports and libraries.

The Jewish boycott almost brought the Third Reich to its knees before it ever got started. The Jews controlled much of the world shipping. They severely limited, in some cases even blocked German's import and export.

In July, 1933 in Amsterdam an International Jewry boycott Conference was held and assembled under prominent Jewish public activist Samuel Untermyer's leadership. The conference call the International Jewry in the face of Transatlantic Corporations waged war against Germany. Created situation when around Germany existed only hostile countries. That is why German eventually again fought in two fronts.

On his return Untermyer made great investigative speech in New York radio. He claims that Nazi want Jewish nations extermination and declared "Holy War" against Germany. His speech divide in several parts and had titled which give as what about told in speech, "The World Concern," "Back to the Dark Ages," "What Boycott Means," "For them to learn," "Appeal to Mankind," "Progress so Far Made." In conclusion Samuel Untermyer promised that they will "drive the last nail in the coffin of bigotry and fanaticism that has dared raise ugly head to slender, belie and disgrace 20<sup>th</sup> century civilization."

### **Truth About Jewish Emigration**

The story of the emigration of the Jews from Germany has been totally distorted in contemporary historiography. The emigration of the Jews from Germany as usual describes as some sort secret undertaking in which Jewish individuals who wished to leave Germany to escape in the midnight, sneaking across the border, crossing over mountain ranges, and leaving behind all their goods and properties. Other dramatized face was the sky rocketing redeem which the Jews pay for exile visa...this is nothing more than stupid fantasy.

There is no doubt that German government wanted the Jews leave the Germany. The anti-Jewish legislation of the Third Reich was the

meter of the historical fact. In the same time Jewish emigration from Germany was legal. German government offices and Jewish organizations worked hand to hand for emigration. All the talks about risky escape from Germany in the middle of the night is nonsense. German government wanted the Jews to leave Germany.

Nazi considered that Germans were a destined race. The Zionists were no less nationalists, than Nazi. The Jews considered themselves as chosen and God's consecration nation. They worth great hope beginning emigrated in their once God's "Promised Land" which been in Palestine. Every German Jew wanted if it is possible emigrated in Palestine.

The German Jews were permitted to leave Germany practically with all of their possessions and all of their wealth. They deposited their assets in two Jewish owned banks in Germany which had branch offices in Tel Aviv and Jerusalem. Upon arrival in Palestine they could withdraw their assets according to the terms of the agreements. The German capital of these two Jewish banks accounts was guaranteed by the German government. Even after the war these assets were fully available to the Jewish owners of their representatives.

Some 40 camps were set up through Germany where future settlers were trained for their new lives in Palestine. Besides opened numerous specialized Jewish schools. In these camps the first Kibbutz farms (collective farms) set up in Germany. There specialists teach to future settlers agriculture secrets, which help the Jews make prosperous Kibbutz. Some of these camps were opened late 1942. They had blue and white flags with star of David which eventually makes national flag of Israel. All of these was paid by German government. Germany delivered in Palestine coal, iron, and metal products and machinery and for desalinate (desalt) sea water. From 1933 to 1941 around 100 Jewish settlements were built in Palestine. Meanwhile Hitler proceeded with his program de-jewification of the Germany Reich and as a result published in 1935 the Nuremberg Laws which determines The Jews positions in Germany.

The Law of Reich consisted of two laws:

1. "The Law of Reich Citizens," and
2. "The law of the protraction of German blood and German honor."

The first the Jews get rid of German citizenship and made them "subject" of the Reich, that is legal residency in Germany, but not citizens. Only German blood owner could be citizen of the Reich.

The second law forbade marriage or sexual relation between the Jews and those of German blood. The Jews were no longer allowed to vote or hold public offices since they were no longer citizens.

Surprisingly, many German Jews reacted on the Nuremberg Laws with sense of relief, because their status now were clarified. Such were relation between the Zionist Jews and Nazi Germans in the eve of the WWII.

### **Zionism**

The Zionist movement itself was established in 1897 by Austria-Hungarian journalist Theodore Herzl. Zionism as movement advocated the return” the Jewish people from scattered Diaspora into their former homeland Palestine. World of the Jewry divided over the issue of Zionism.

1. The most of the Jews of the world had no ancestral root in the land of Israel. About 85 percent of the world Jews are descendants of the Khazar Qaganate which placed on the North of the Black Sea. Great many Jews of that time did not want to take up residence in Palestine because they very like where they were, especially who emigrated in America.

At that time the Center of the world Jewry shifted in America. Great multitude of American Jews believed that America was the “New Jerusalem.” They had not reason replaced from America. The Jews live very well in Europe too. International Jewry reasoned that creation of Jewish homeland in Palestine and attracting there millions of Jews there weaken Jewish power in America and Europe. Financially strong and powerful Jews in America begun strong agitation-propagandist movement against the Jewish resettled in Palestine. They called as the anti-Zionist Jews in America and Europe.

2. Opposite point of view had the Jews who lived in Germany. They feel that situation in Germany become unpredictable and they want to transmigrate in Palestine. It is true if we said that the German Jews 100 percent been Zionist. They criticized anti-Zionists and strong anti-German rhetoric which made their positions in Germany very variable.

By 1939 more than 2/3 part of the Germany’s Jews peacefully and

voluntarily had emigrated in Palestine. They were permitted to take their wealth with them.

Thus Germany administration their 2/3 Jewish problems solved peacefully. By the time when the WWII had began Jewish emigration from Germany to Palestine temporary stopped. Palestine territory become British protectorate and they had problems in Palestine.

By the October 1941 in Germany only around 160,000 Jews remain and 40,000 in Austria. In September, 1940 the Jewish news agency in Palestine "Palcor," reported that that 500,000 Jewish emigrants had already arrived from German Reich, inclining Austria, the Sudetenland, Bohemia -Moravia, and German's ruled Poland. Nevertheless after 1950 it was claimed that the total number of Jewish emigrants to Palestine from all Europe countries was only about 80,000. What happened to the other 420,000 Jews? Later reported that they have been "gassed!"

### **Italy trapped in a Jewish trap**

After the World War I and especially after the October uprising in Russia the Jewish Bolsheviks endeavor to take Italy. Jewish Communist agitators provoked conflicts and committed terrorist acts in an attempt to bring down the Italian government and set up Bolshevik government in its place.

The Jews were a factor not only because they lived in Italy many centuries, but because of their high level of education and activity. In 1909, the number of Jewish parliamentarians in Italy was larger than in the Austro-Hungarian Empire, Germany or France even though all these countries the Jewish population had tens of times larger than in Italy. It is estimated that about 33-46 thousand Jews lived in Italy out of general population of 33 million. Large Jewish communities existed in Rome, Venice, Trieste, Florence, Turin, and other cities. They been largely urban and been secular and integrated.

Benito Amilcare Andrea Mussolini formed his fascist party to oppose the Communists. And the struggle between Fascists and Communists cost thousands of lives in Italy. The Jews had been important members of the Socialist and Communist parties. Jewish led Communists committed mass murders in many cities and places, but even-

tually defeated by Mussolini Fascist forces. The final defeated of the Bolsheviks in Italy culminated in Mussolini's famous march on Rome.

Italian Fascism was not German Nazism. Minority of the Jews supported Mussolini. There were the Jews in Mussolini inner circle. The 280 of them took part in the Fascist march on Rome in 1922 which settled in his coming to power with the full approve of the king. Many Jews wrote to Mussolini expressing their "Truthful Fascist faith and endless love for the Duce (leader)."

The Jews also were strongly represented in the military. They joined Garibaldi's militia and as were many secret societies which favored the Italians unity. They struggled for Italy's independence and their emancipation. The Jews saw themselves as loyal partners. By the end of 19<sup>th</sup> century there were 39 Jewish general and 8 admiral in the Italian military, plus large number of commissioned Jewish officers in active service or in reserve. Luigi Luzzatti had even become Prime Minister in 1910.

Under Mussolini in 1934-35 the most prestigious aristocratic mounted artillery regiment stationed in the town Udine was commanded by Jewish colonel Luigi Liozzi. Besides the Jews been widely represented in any kind of human life in Italian society. The Jews, thanks, to their important role as journalists also contributed to the development of the Italian language.

The King Victor Emmanuel III, fellow traveler of Mussolini in November, 1938 had signed a royal decree of the "Law for the defiance of the race" which legislated state anti-Semitism.

The Jews could not marry non Christian or serve in the army. They could not hire Christian servant or be the guardian of Christian children. They were restricted to owning land. The Jews were banned from jobs in the government, banking, entertainment industry, insurance, and the practice of law. The Jews were banned attended all educational institutes.

Large number of Jews were expelled from professions. Some like future Nobel Prize winner Emelio Serge left for the United States. The historian Arnaldo Momigliano going to live in London, among others.

Ironically Benito Mussolini had two Jewish mistress. These two women are created with being more than playfellows for the Italian leader. Mrs. Margarita Sarfatti was one of the Mussolini's mistress taught Mussolini the most of his original reforms, which were so pop-

ular before the WWII. A socialist she left Mussolini “when he took up” with Hitler. Mrs. Mussolini in her book “Mussolini: An Intimate Biography His Widow,” devotes a chapter to her husband’s mistress and show that the Duce wasn’t anti-Semitic.

Mussolini’s other mistress was Angelica Balabanoff, blond, Russian-born Jewish socialist whom Mussolini had met in 1902, when she was thirty-three and he was a nineteen-year-old socialist in which had been exiled in Switzerland. Balabanoff befriended him and, at a time when he was living on meager wages as a bricklayer, helped him get work as a translator. They shared money a many a night at her place and disusing socialism and other ways to reshape the world. A decade later, when he was elected to the Socialist Party’s national executive committee and made editor of its daily newspaper “Avanti!” He requested that Angelica Balabanoff be deputy editor. Later she was known as ‘Grandmother of Socialism’ and became close to Lenin and Trotsky.

Once in power, Mussolini appointed several Jews to his government. Aldo Finzi was a member of Mussolini’s first government, and Guido Jung for several years served as Minister of Finance. Mainly in order that Mussolini assumed that “a Jew should be at the head of finance.” By his wife’s information the Duce’s “Benign feelings towards the Jews” was that Mussolini had a Jewish dentist. “He was called Piperno and was an Orthodox Jew,” wrote Mrs. Mussolini.

In June, 1943 Fascist regime felt. Communists victory. Majority of Communists been Jews they set up control in Italy, but Nazi German forces save again Italy and install Duce at the head of the Italy.

Germans sent in Auschwitz 10,000 Jews. Vast majority perished. Germans slogan was: “Death! To Jewish-Bolshevik pestilence of Murdering!”

When the German surrender in Northern Italy, in 1945 Mussolini was arrested. He and his mistress Clare Petacci were lynched by local Jewish Communist partisans.

Mussolini save Italy from the Jewish Communists epidemic disease, but he like all other “Fascists” have been defamed by war propaganda by Jewish control mainstream media. He portrayed as bombastic, barbaric buffoon. But prior the war he was well thought of and widely admired.



## **Francisco Franco stepped up**

The Bolshevik Jews Revolution spread throughout Europe. The “Red Terror,” in Spain took on the same character as the Red Terror in Russia, the Ukraine, Hungary and Italy. The Jewish led Communists launched an orgy of mass murder, rape and destruction. The Jews destroy 20,000 Catholic Church. 6,832 Spanish priests were murder, 3,000 monks, 300 nuns and 13 bishops were killed. 4,000 layman were murder for helping nuns and priest. These murders were carried out with the usual torture and mutilation charterer of the other Red Terror.

General Francisco Franco, a staunch loyalist, and devoted Roman Catholic stepped up to prevent from becoming another victim of Communist Revolution. He merged the Falangists and Carlists into a united national groups and waged civil war against the so-called Republicans which had been controlled by the Moscow Jews.

During the Civil War he had the support to Antonio Salazar in Portuguese, Benito Mussolini in Italy, and Adolf Hitler in Germany. He overthrow Republican Bolsheviks and saved Spain from Jewish Bolshevism. Franco has been branded as “Fascist” by the international Jewish Press, which means only that he opposed Jewish dominance and control of his country. In reality Francisco Franco was the savor of Spain.

## **Jewish Vengeance**

When the Germans were beaten and the fighting stopped in Europe, the Jews flooded into Germany by the thousands too seek revenge. They will immediately implemented the Morgenthao plan of Jewish retaliation to destroy the Germany economy, subdivided Germany into several small states, enslave millions her citizens, and exterminate as many as 20 million Germans.

The Jews filled up the Nuremberg Trails and used it as revengefully elocutionary act on the Germany’s Nazi elite class. It was reported that of the 3,000 people who participated in the trail 2,400 of them were Jews. They in many cases worked behind Gentiles, manipulated them and doing what was adequately and beneficially for their great nation.

Same attitude had the Jews which represented Stalin’s side. They

also dreamed about Germany's final destruction and do for it every possible measure. The Soviet soldiers brutality in the Germany is legendary. Ilya Erengurg, Stalin's propaganda minister once exhorted Russia soldiers and adamantly call them to rape and kill German women and children. He stated: "Kill the German wherever you find them! Every German is our mortal enemy. Have no mercy on women, children, or the aged! Kill every German-wipe them out!"

Because of scattering all over the world Jews had not separate army. They took participation in different armies but mostly they been on the Allies side. The Jewish soldiers fought in the armies of Western countries including the United States, France, Canada, Australia, Great Britain. They only had small military Jewish units in Palestine.

The Prime minister Churchill follow his Jewish advisers recommendations sent a personal telegram to the United State President Franklin. D. Roosevelt with suggestion that "the Jews...all of race have the right to strike at the German as a recognized body," the President reply five days later, saying "I perceive, no objection."

Then there was the 5,000 volunteers which formed Jewish Brigade that not many people know today, or have ever know about. Formed in Palestine, outfitted in British Army uniforms and riding in American Jeeps, they followed the Allies as they pushed enemy out of Italy, back into Germany. The officers and senior nomenclature of Jewish Brigade were the British Jews, but the ordinary soldiers were the Palestine Jews and great number of them were of German origin.

The brigade was established, not fighting in the war, but enter into Germany behind the British Army to take revenge on the now disarmed and defenseless Germany. The Jews after entering defeated Germany formed up what they called "vengeance squads" to track down and killed German officers as many as possible. The Jewish brigades was technically part of the British Eight Army, but operated independently and took their orders from Zionist leaders in Tel Aviv.

Using their British uniforms and equipment as well as British Army credentials they traveled around Germany and Austria hunting down and killing high rank German officers.

"We came as an angel of life to the Jewish people... soldiers are supposed to fight, kill, or be killed, and what we did as soldiers we found dead people, and helped them go back to life," written in Jewish Brigade program.

The Jewish Brigade had ultimate logistical support from the British Army. All of Germany's official records were now in the hands of the Coalition Forces, which the Jewish Brigade had ready access to. Moreover they know German language and could read the German files. After obtaining the home address of German officers from these official files they then drove to their homes in their American Jeeps, representing themselves as British officials and when they found the officers they were looking for, then kill them. By the time the German Army had capitulate and the officers and enlisted men who were not still detained on POW camps had put down their arms and gone home. They were unarmed and completely defenseless.

According to Morris Beckman in his book "The Jewish Brigade," these were the first post war executions of selected top Nazis. There were several dozen revenge squads operating; the estimate of execution was 1500. The exact figure will never be known. Beckman wrote: "There were no charge files against Germans officers, no trail, no judge, not even arrest, they were simply murdered according to the caprice, or whim of vengeance. They killed any one they wanted to kill with total impunity." The Jews called it "Vengeance," but it in fact was simply murder of defenseless men who may or may not have guilty of serving in German Army in defense their country.

One of these Jewish executioner was Israel Carm who explain in Beckman's book how they death with their selected targets. "...when we arrived at the home of our suspect we would put on British military police helmets with the white band and police armlets. Then we would enter the home and take the suspect with us, saying that we wanted him for investigation. Usually they came without struggle. Once in the car we told prisoner who we are and why we look him. Some admitted guilty. Others keep silence. We did the Job, we were burning with hatred, we know that our people would never forgive us if we did not exploit the opportunity to kill Nazis," wrote Israel Carm.

Michael Bar-Zohar, an Israel Jew wrote a book in 1967 titled, "The Avengers," in which he described many unbelievable atrocities committed by the Jews against Germans, both military and civilians immediately after war. These mass murders covered by Americans. Just one from numerous such event he write how it accrued.

On April 15, 1946, a group of the East European Jews flooded in

Germany and united with completely American Jewish soldiers. They together deliberately “poisoned” 3,000 loaves of bread that were delivered to a POW camp holding 36,000 German SS prisoners. The poison turned out to have been diluted and none of the prisoners died, though thousands became violently ill.

A number of officers of the British Army were aware of what was going on, and several of them tried to stop it but the British military command refused to act and turned blind to the Jewish brigades’ killing of German officers. “The command of the Eighth Army knew what was going on but they were sympathetic... to the brigade...” Beckmen said.

In 1948, after the Israel’s Declaration of Independence, many Brigade veterans served in the Israel Defense Forces during the Israel wars of independence. Many veterans would serve as high-ranking officers in the Israel military, 35 became Generals.

The Germans were brutally treated by all occupying armies after the war, causing the death of as many as 13 million Germans after the war was over. When the Soviets showed their “Human” nature and announced their plan about world dominance and in this way the Jews had been good companions. The Jews helped the Soviets conquer the world in the name of the Jews’ inventions—Socialism and Communism.

Only after that Allies changed their mind about Germans and began to regard them as an integral part of the West Civilization. Now Germans suddenly were good guys. General Patton was one of the first to completely change his mind about Germans and began to consider that he was fighting against a wrong enemy. Patton was fired from the post of military governor of Bavaria because he refused to cooperate with Jewish-origin American military and particularly President Dwight D. Eisenhower for his vicious jeopardizing of the defeated Germany; he died soon under mysterious circumstances. Many believed this was the result of his recalcitrance.

## **Holocaust**

In 70 A.D. Romans destroyed Jerusalem. 1,200,000 Jews died.

In Spain in 1492 proclaimed that all the Jews were expelled from Spain. The edict especially targeted the 800,000 Jews who had never converted and gave them four months to pack up and get out. The Jews who were forced to embrace Catholicism were known as “Conversos.”

There were also those who insincere conversion. They practicing Catholicism outwardly while covertly practicing Judaism. They been "Marranos," or swine. Tens of thousand of marranos were torched by Spanish inquisition.

Bogdan Chmielnicki led the Cossaks and Ukrainian peasants uprising between (1648-1649) against Polish rule in the Ukraine. Chmielnicki told people that Polish had sold them as slaves "into the hand of the accrued Jews." The Cossaks, a military class of Ukraine-Southern Russia were angry what they heard and they massacred tens thousand Jews.

Hetman Bogdan Chmielnicki was against Polish landowners, the Catholic Church and Jewry. Hundreds of Jewish communities were annihilated and no less one hundred thousand Jews were killed.

Contemporary Jewish accounts of the massacre placed the number of Jews dead at around 100,000. At that time in Poland live 350,000 Jews. Majority of them were killed. It was reasoned the Chmielnicki massacre to be the third great distraction of the Jewish people, greatest since ancient time, and devastating blow of Jewish life in the area. Refugees clogged adjoining lands and migration out of the Ukraine.

For Ukraine in the 20<sup>th</sup> century Chmielnicki become a national hero. It is example of how one peoples valiant is anther's hero, one peoples tragedy another triumph.

During Russia Civil War 200,000 Jews die.

Regardless, long hatred against the Jews continued. During the WWII, the Jewish Holocaust killed 6 million Jews. In Poland, 3.5 million Jewish minorities disappeared. In the former Soviet Union lived 2 million Jews, but they were forced to leave these country.

About 65,000 Polish Jews taken prison by the Germans. After separation Germans used the Jews on hard labor. By the end 1940 25,000 Jews prisoners perished. The prisoner Jews from other part of Poland Germans concentrated in the Warsaw Ghetto.

About 85,000 Jewish soldiers from the Soviet Army were taken prison. All of them were killed by Germans, no meter what rank.

The Jews from the Soviet part of occurred Poland were sent to concentration camp in the Lublin district where no more than few hundred survived.

About 5.7 million Soviet soldiers were capture and 3,5 million were perished using advance at that time Zikon B gas. Nazi ideology considered Slaves as subhuman race.

Now let's see and think how Nazis engendered the Holocaust. The Jews claim that six million people were killed during the race extermination which is known as the Holocaust. But the number "six million" seems more like a metaphor than an actual number, used again and again in Jewish historical storytelling. Surely the actual number was only a fraction of this.

1902 - In *Encyclopedia Britannica* we found the following words: "While there are in Russia and Romania's six million of Jews who are being systematically degraded." This reference pressed references to the six million of the WWII approximately 40 years.

1906 - In "The New York Times", March 25, 1906 editorial article titled, "Dr. Nathan's View of Russia Massacre." Author worried about the "condition and future of Russia six million Jews..." The article goes on to say: "...the Russia Government studied policy for the solution of the Jewish question is systematically and meritorious extermination."

1911 - Max Nordau, co-founder of the World Zionist Organization warns of the annihilation of the "six million." It was told at the Zionist Congress in Basel, Switzerland. This was 22 years before Hitler came to power.

1919 - In America "Hebrew Magazine" of October 31, 1919 there appeared an article entitled "The Crucifixion of Jews Must Stop!" The author of this article was Marlin H. Glynn, former governor of the state of New York. This article begins: "From across the sea six million men and women call to us for help..." The article includes passages such as, "...when six million human beings are being whirled toward grace...", "Six million men and women are dying..." "a bigoted lust for Jewish blood," "In this threaten holocaust," and infinitude. The article was published approximately 20 years before the outbreak of the WWII.

1921 - In the *Chicago Tribune*, July 20, 1921 an article headlined: "Begs America Save 6,000,000 in Russia." The article claims, "Russia's 6,000,000 Jews are facing extermination."

1936 - In the *New York Times*, May 31, 1936, an article headlined "America Appeal for Jewish Refuge," appealed to Britain to...throw open the gates of Palestine and let in victimized and persecuted Jews escaping from the European Holocaust.

1940 - In the *Palm Beach Post* June 25, 1940 an article reported Dr. Nathan Golman administrative committee chairman of the World Jewish Congress, said that if the Nazis shall achieve the final victory 6,000,000 Jews in Europe are doomed to be destroyed.

1943-The Polish Jew Rafael Lemkin, in his book "Axis rule in Occupied Europe," published in New York 1943, claimed that the Nazi had already killed minority of the Jews perhaps as many as six million, he said. This would have been a remarkable feat by 1943, since the alleged extermination of the Jews, according to the Jews themselves, only began 1942.

1945-In the New York Times article of January 8, 1945 four months before the war in Europe ended, and before anyone could possibly have known how many Jews if any, had died it was reported that 6,000,000 Jews were dead.

1945 - An article in the Pittsburgh Press May 13, 1945 headlined "Nazis Destroy Six Million Jews."

Obviously Jewish claims of persecution and predictions of extermination cannot be taken seriously.

For Jewish International media the only permissible story is that the Jews are now and always have been Western Christian Civilization blameless victims. To say otherwise makes one an anti-Semite, worthy to be cast out from civilized society. This is the nature of Jewish power.

## **Marxism**

Every strata and political movement of Europe even Hitler and the Nazis considered the Jewish Communists as the destroyers of the Western, Christian Civilization and dedicated themselves to communism's eventual distraction. Because of this question asked: What is the Marxism which created Communism's Utopian dream and found so many followers among Jews?

The "Communism" was a strictly theoretical system imagined by Karl Marx, Jew in which all of society, all of economics, all politics would be combined into one perfect, classless, naturalness, government-less system based on common ownership of all economic means of production (meaning government ownership) with complete social and economical equality, which would in the end, run itself without the necessity of having government.

Once the one-third of the world lived in countries that operated according to a political system inspired by a Jew Karl Marx. His followers Lenin, Stalin and Mao Dziedung spread Marx ideals throughout

the globe. Red Russia little bit stumbled, but still is on Jewish oligarchs grip and Red China is world's second economy. Marx ultimate aim was probably a world similar to the Jewish Messianic view in which "Lion would lie down with the lamb." For the Marx vision, as Luis Untermyer, in his New York radio speech of 1938 said: "the world no longer be divided between the exploiters and the exploited, and class antagonism would therefore vanished."

Heinrich Karl Marx born on May 5, 1818, in Trier in the German Rhineland, came from a family whose ancestors had been deeply religious Jews. Almost all of the rabbis of Trier from 16<sup>th</sup> century to his birth were ancestors of Marx. It would be difficult to find anyone who had a more Jewish ancestry than Karl Marx. His father Herschel Levi had become Heinrich Marx because had, ambitious to be lawyer and nominally converted to Christianity since the Jews could not practice in higher courts. Karl Marx was baptized as a Protestant at the age of six. He was not been deeply religious but been more "Israelite" than Christian.

"What is the secular basis of Judaism?" he wrote when he was 25 years old.

"Practical need, self interest,"

What is the secular cult of the Jews?"

"Haggling,"

"What is his secular God?"

"Money,"

"Well, then!"

"Emancipation from haggling and from money. From practical, real Judaism."

"The Jews has emancipated himself in a Jewish way not only by acquitting financial power but also a become through him and apart from him money has become a wild power and the practical Jewish spirit has become the practical spirit of the Christian people. The Jews have emancipated themselves, in so far as the Christians have become the Jews."

When Marx died in 1883, after years of poverty, he left behind writings that filled forty volumes. In ironic link to Jewish tradition, he came to be hailed as "Working Messiah," and "Daz Kapital," his major work has been called a "modern testament" and the "Bible of the working class." He however has sometimes had been called as "the Father of Lies," and Antichrist.



Marx called all religious as “the opiate of the masses” and weapon used against the workers to keep him in place. In the second part of the 20<sup>th</sup> century Marx’s writings were studied in Communist countries with the fervor of scholars poring over the Bible. His theories are espoused by even more people than the Holy Scriptures and with comparable intensity. If Communists believed an saints, Marx would be canonized as Patriarch.

Karl Marx greatly sitting in Zionistic movement as well as working class movement. His thoughts had deep blood-line links with the morality of ancient Judaism. “The character genius of the Jew,” wrote Edmund Wilson in “To the Finland Station,” “has been especially a moral genius... It was here that Karl Marx as a Jew had his great value for the thought of his age... Nobody but a Jew could have fought so uncompromisingly and obstinately for the of the dispossessed classes.”

Karl Marx and Fridrich Engels (both Jews) wrote the “Communism Manifesto,” for the purpose of inspiring violent revolution to overthrow the bourgeois, followed by preparatory stage of Socialism, alternatively called “The Dictatorship of the Proletariat.” The pure Communism come from Marxist socialism which would be the theoretical stage of “stateless” society where unregulated, classless society would live in perfect order.

The remarkable thing in this ideology is that it was so clearly and obviously stupid that it is astounding that some educated people believed in it. But it is not limited of it. The Marxist Communism become the Jewish secular religion. Communism was Jewish invention which sprang naturally out of the collective Jewish culture and was generally accepted at some level by almost adherent to Communism, but Communism was a Jewish movement, created by Jewish led by the Jews and propagated by the Jews.

The obvious flaw in Communism ideology was that it defied human nature. More then it defied common sense. Man simply does not behave in the way required for Communism to work Lenin, Trotsky, and all other Jews Marxist revolutionary thinkers were convinced that they could implemented that. The key to doing so, they said, was kill off bourgeois. The Bourgeois give all above what he have to peasant, proletariat and working class. In the actual application of Communism, they never got beyond the “socialism stage,” or dictatorship of a Jewish elite. The “Dictatorship of the Proletariat” never accrued.

The Jews considered themselves as God's chosen people, who live among naive and unlearned people and they definitely are superior upon Gentiles; even the centuries they had long been held down, on even expelled by the Gentiles. For the reason among other, they nourished on intense burning sense of unjustness and resentment against Gentiles of all classes, but in particular bourgeois who had lorded over them. They also despised the ignorance superstitions, fervently religious of Russia peasants who carried out repeated pogroms against the Jews. But now in control of the state the Jews treated the ethnic Russians as a conquered people against whom they intended to take their revenge. Vengeance seeking is a basic imperative of Jewish culture. "You kill my cousin; I'll kill your cousin!"

Their goal was to remake Russia into Marxist Utopia they had long dreamed about. These ideological the Bolshevik Jews saw the vast population of Russian peasant and proletariat as a manipulable material. Russians cultures, uncivilized mass could be molded in a "New Soviet Man," through which they could bring about their dream of a communist "Heaven on Earth." That is those wherein the traditional Russia culture resided the monarchs, the aristocracy, the educators, the Orthodox Church (collectively, Bourgeois) could be eliminated. They were not Russians, but are alien people, and they felt no kinship nor compassion for the Russian they intended to kill. They felt only hatred.

In order to create their Russia Utopia their first task was to destroy the culture that existed, including Christianity. To do these Bolsheviks Jews unleashed the greatest bloodshed in history, far exceeding anything the Mongols did and 1000 times worse than anything notorious Nazi did. The Bolshevik Jews murdered upward of 40 million ethnic Russia Christians. All the victims precisely number is unknown. When Europeans saw who are Jewish Bolsheviks horrified. They wanted to lock the European but it was too late. By great probability the European game is over.

### **Freud and Einstein**

In the 20<sup>th</sup> century, the "multitude of nations" have been greatly affected by two more Jews. The religious heritage of these two men played a critical role in their own lives and in the ideas that have so influenced modern society. Their names: Sigmund Freud and Albert Einstein.

Ernest Van den Haag, author of "The Jewish Mystique" has written that four men are widely regarded as having most dominated the thinking of the 20<sup>th</sup> century: Freud, Einstein, Darwin, and Marx. Of these four, only Darwin was not born a Jew.

Sigmund Freud (1856-1939), founder of the modern theories of psychiatry, creator of the technique of psychoanalysis, the subconscious mind.

Freud belongs to middle class and was the son of a Jewish trader, who moved the family when Sigmund was four from Freiberg, Moravia, to Vienna. The Austrian capital was then a hotbed of anti-Semitism, and when Freud entered medical school at seventeen he encountered open hostility.

Thus began the special role Judaism would play in Freud's life. He always will be Jew. His theories were attacked as "Jewish" and his books were burned by the Nazi activists, who also got rid of his money, destroyed his publishing house, and pushed him into emigration when he was eighty-one. As a victim of anti-Semitism, he had already had to deal with rejection; his Jewishness therefore prepared Freud for the next experience that his theories provoked. In his "Self Portrait," Freud himself wrote that his influence to anti-Semitism in medical school "produce one important result...I become aware of my destiny: to belong to the critical minority as opposed to the majority. A certain independence of judgment was therefore developed."

Freud's statements point to one good reason why the Jews can be found so frequently in movement that challenge preconceived notions. Often placed outside society as intellectual rebels, questioning the theories and exploding the ignorance of the past.

Although Freud openly questioned all religion, including the Judaism, he always thought of himself as a Jew and raised his six children as the Jews. In a letter to his future wife written in 1882, Freud concluded that "something of the core, of the essence of this meaningful and life-affirming Judaism will not be absent from our home." and later in his writings, when mentioned his first exposure to anti-Semitism, he said, "I could never grasp why I should be ashamed of my origin."

According to Friedrich Heer, reading the Bible had made a deep impression and "a decisive influence on his intellectual and spiritual development" on Freud as a boy. Later on his thirty-fifth birthday, his father presented him with a Hebrew Bible. Especially important to him

was the fact that in the Bible of the Jews there is no concept of hell. "One's life on earth was a scene of all one's striving, an important consideration for a man seeking to explain man to himself on this earth."

His first and most important work, "The Interpretation of Dreams, Termed by One Reviewer," a milestone in the advancement of human knowledge. Throughout the last sixteen years of his life, he suffered from cancer of the jaw and underwent 33 operations. And yet Freud insisted on continued his ground-breaking work until his death at eighty-three.

Freud's importance is well described in a passage from Lawrence Wilson's book, "100 Great Events that Changed the World": "There is hardly a sphere of modern life which has not been influenced by Freudian thought—sociology, social welfare, politics, the law, the family, education, the treatment of delinquency and mental illness, medicine, the art, propaganda, advertising, entertainment and even religion."

would Sigmund Freud have made such an impact if he had not been Jew? Life is a problem for everybody as well as being Jew is a problem for everybody, in directly and figuratively meaning.

\* \* \*

Albert Einstein was a physicist, mathematician, creator of the twenty-six theory of relativity that is an undivided part of the atomic age and supplanted Newtonian Physics. He was "caused the greatest revolution since Galileo." In the same time he was influenced by his Jewishness throughout his life.

Born March 14, 1879, in Ulm, Germany, Einstein came to see his theories outlawed by the Nazis, who forced him to leave Germany, took his possessions, and confiscated his books. Although in his later life he did not observe the rituals of Judaism, he was a keen supporter of Zionism and other Jewish causes. He was a trustee of the Hebrew University and donated to it his manuscripts on relativity. He wrote on a number of Jewish topics and helped various Jewish charitable causes. He went on a fund-raising tour of America with Chaim Weizmann in 1921 and helped wage increase millions of dollars for the Jewish National Fund. When Weizmann, who had become the first President of Israel died in 1952, Einstein was asked to stand for election as President of Israel, but he modestly negated.

He retained a deep respect for the power of religion. "The most beautiful thing we can experience is the mysterious," he once said. Al-

bert enjoyed thinking about a world beyond the one that could be seen or experienced. As he later said “Imagination is more important than knowledge. Knowledge is limited. Imagination encircles the world.”

Albert’s parents did not follow many Jewish customs. But for a while Albert wanted to follow the Jewish traditions very strictly. According to Benesh Hoffman, author of “Albert Einstein: “Creator and Rebel,” Einstein was in his youth “intensely religious, both spiritually and ritualistically.” For years he refused to eat pork. He did not believe the exact words of the Bible, such as the “world had been created in just six days.” Later, though he moved away from organized religious, but never give up his strong sense of the existence of a Supreme Being. “Ideas come from God,” he claimed. And later life Albert often said that his goal as a scientists was to “read God’s mind.”

Biographer Benesh Hoffman emphasizes that Einsteins scientific motivation was basically religious, through not in the formal, ritualistic sense. “The most incomprehensible thing about world,” he said, “is that it is comprehensible.” He asked himself where is the God’s place in the universe. Einsteins immersion in Jewishness help him unlock doors to new world and convinced that the Lord is one.

The philosopher Alfred North Whitehead once asked why so many technological advances occurred in the West, rather than the East, and concluded that the West had two factors absent from the East-religious development of Judaic monotheism and the existence of the Greek civilization.

Mentioning Whitehead’s observation, Celil J. Schneer in the “Search for Order,” underlines this point:

“The belief in a Supreme Deity, in one God, the Creator, is a belief that the universe exemplifies purposes and not aimlessness. Natural law governs the world of events because the world of events is the creation of a supreme power. Order, regularity, law and purpose are attributives of a single Deity. Westerners could search for an explanation of events because their religious heritage had predisposed them expect that explanation exist.”

In 1905, Albert published a paper about “relativity.” It said that everything, except light, travels at different speeds depending upon different situation.

Jess M. Brailer in his book “Who was Albert Einstein?” explain “relativity” in such form:

“If you look up at the sky and see a plane in the distance, it doesn’t appear as if it is going very fast. You stand there and watch as the plane seems to move slowly across the sky. Yet if you stand next to it, the plane would zoom past you in a split second...And yet again, if you are sitting inside the plane, it barely seems to move at all.

See how the speed of that one plane can look totally different to you in different situations? That was Albert’s point. The speed of a moving object depends on how it’s being viewed.

“The ideas of relativity form a framework which can embrace all law of nature,” says the World Book Encyclopedia, “Relativity has changed the whole philosophical and physical notions of space and time. It has influenced our view and speculation of the distant world and the tiny world of atom. His theory and the pivotal equation,  $E=mc^2$ , has become so much a part of our culture.” By and large  $E=mc^2$  is a scientific formula. It is so short that it looks simple, not much harder than  $2+2=4$ . That is part of the reason this formula is so brilliant. Albert figured out that a very difficult concept could be explained in very brief way. “Make things as simple as possible but not simpler,” said Albert.

“E” stands for energy, and “m” is mass. Mass is the amount of matter in something. Mass is a little bit like weight. The third thing, “c” is for the speed of light. It travels very fast. Basically, what the formula says is that when a little bit mass is changed into energy, a whole lot of energy will be released. That is what happened with an atomic bomb. An atom is split; mass changes to energy; and an incredible amount of destructive energy is released.

Jess Brallier noted that Albert’s very best scientific thinking was done during his marriage to Mileva. Some critics say, “his” great theories might really be “their” great theories. Or even “her” great theories? Even “Time Magazine” (31.12. 1999 issue) wondered exactly what Mileva may have contributed to her husband’s scientific ideas.

Albert’s theories were startling. For example, Albert claimed that light bent as it traveled through space. That time dominant point was that light always traveled in a straight line. Who was right? Often a scientific theory can’t be proven. But this theory could be. During a total solar eclipse, the moon blocks the sun’s bright from viewers on Earth. Albert insisted that a study of photos of this event would show light bending as it passed other planets and the sun. On November 7, 1919, the news was announced. Albert Einstein was right. Light did bend!

Albert Einstein becoming popular with people who had no interest in science. That times Jewish origin political-entertainment technologist “untwisted” Albert’s image with his wild hair, mismatched socks, wrinkled shirts, and pants that were too short. Albert was not just a brilliant physics professor. He was personality. His mysterious smile beamed from the front pages of newspapers around the world. He been genius who had unlocked the secrets of God’s own mind. He become superstar.

For a long time Albert wanted to help create a homeland for Jewish people. He thought that Palestine is that area which Jewish homeland belong. In 1921 Albert traveled with other important Jewish people to the United State. He wanted to raise money for a Jewish homeland in Palestine. Thousands of Jewish origin Americans waiting at the pier when his ship arrived in New York, which at that time been the capital of world Jewry. Wherever he went, there were huge crowds eager to see the genius who unlocked secrets of the universe.

When Albert visited Washington, D.C., President Warren Harding invited him to the White House. Einsteins “eccentric look” was great shock for Americans. With his wild hair, messy cloth and shoes on the bare foot. President Harding even recommended him hairdresser and good shower.

Alfred charmed reporters. He was often asked, “Could you briefly explain your theory of relativity?” this question perplex Albert, at last he spend many years to created this theory, but he smiled and say,” When a man sits with a pretty girl for an hour, It seems like a minute. But let him sit on hot stove for a minute and it is longer than any hour. That is relativity.”

His elegance to the Jewish people grew stronger as both his fame and German anti-Semitism grew. As early as 1933, he resigned from the Prussia Academy. Following the World War II Einstein refused an invitation to rejoin the Academy, saying that “the Germans slaughtered my Jewish brethren; I will have nothing further to do with the Germany.”

Albert receive honorary degree from Oxford, Cambridge, the Sorbonne, Harvard, and many other universities around the world, in his homeland Germany he has not respect. The Nazi published a book called “One hundred Authors Against Einstein.” By 1930, Albert had done most of his best scientific thinking. He focus now was politics

and public speaking. By the end of 1933 Albert became a professor of mathematics at the Institute for Advance Study in Princeton.

In 1939, Albert Einstein learned that European scientists were at work trying to make an atom bomb. Albert feared what the his former homeland Germany would do it if they were the first to built such bomb. He was concerned that Hitler press German scientists to developed an atom bomb. So Albert wrote letter to Franklin Roosevelt to describe the potential of atom energy, and his position persuaded the president to launch America's project to built the atom bomb before the enemy did.

At 8:15 a.m. on August 6, 1945, an American military plane "Enola Gey" released an atomic bomb over the Japanese city of Hiroshima. In an instant, 80,000 people were killed. Three days later, the U.S. dropped another bomb another Japanese city Nagasaki. Japan soon surrender and the WWII came to an end. The world now had weapon that were destructive beyond imagination and it was Einsteins deserve among others. "I do not know how the third world war will be fought, but I do know how the fourth will: with stick and stones."

Even today some people blame Einstein for the atom bomb because he discovered the relationship between mass and energy, but if had not been Einstein would have been other Jewish pandit.

"Everything is determined, the beginning as well as the end, by forces over which we have no control. It is determined for the insects as well as for the star. Human beings, vegetable or cosmic dust, we all dance to a mysterious tune, intoned in the distance by an invisible player." said Einstein who for a long time thought about Supreme Being whose part of planes he unveil.

When Einstein died in 1955 at the age of 76 he been citizen of the United States and his theories were internationally famous. Albert's brain weighed less than the average brain, was 15 percent wider, and had an unusual set of grooves and now floated around in a jar in a Princeton hospital.

By some skeptics point of view Albert Einstein was ordinary man of science and his greatness was invented by the Jews. They used for this their money and international Jewish control mass media.



## Winners

The two obvious winners of the WWII were the USA and the USSR. That was clear for everyone. But other big winner which perhaps is not so obvious, was the International Jewry. Modern age is the Jewish age, and we are all, to variety degree, the Jews. But Jewish victory is hidden victory. To make such declaration violated a very strong taboo today. The Jews by some far going reason, portrayed themselves as wars ultimately victims, not victors. But in actual fact, the Jews won on all fronts. In the outcome the WWI Jews had found themselves at the center of world's political life.

Nazi eventually become the greatest purging of Jewish nation.

Freudism become assisted with a non ethnic or multi ethnic liberalism in the USA.

Zionism represented a secular Jewish nationalism in Palestine. And Communism stood for the creation of nation-free world centered in Moscow.

The story about of 20<sup>th</sup> century the Jews is a story about one hell and three promised land.

The first 20 years following the Jewish Bolshevik Revolution allow the Jews become the new ruler class of Russia in every respect, including secret service, the Gulag camps administration, the foreign service, and spy department, the press and various news agencies, and the cultural and profession elite, intellectual leadership as the party's chief spokesman, and disproportional share of the upper level positions in every Commissariats.

In 1939 Jews been 1.8 percent of the Soviet population. They were 17.1 percent of all University students in Moscow, 19 percent in Leningrad, 24,6 percent in Kharkov, and 35,6 percent in Kiev.

In Leningrad the Jews were 70 percent of all dentists, 59 percent of all pharmacists; 45 percent of all defense lawyers; 39 percent of all doctors; 32 percent of all writers, journalists and editors. And 24,6 percent of all musicians. The Jews were 19,6 percent of all physicians in the entire Soviet Union, and 14 percent of all researchers and university professors.

Anti-Jewish purge in 1938-1939 and during the WWII been serious strikes against the Jews. But as Yury Slezkine wrote in his book "The Jewish Century," "soon it moderated and seized following Stalin's

death, but the amazing Jewish preponderance in the hierarchy of “Scientific Socialism,” were never regained. The Jews did however remain prominent in cultural and professional circles, until very end of the Soviet regime.”

After the Soviets entered in the Easter Europe at the end of the war the Jews were installed as the ruling elite in nearly every country which felled under the Soviets. John Gunter in his book, “Behind the Iron Curtain,” wrote that “Poland, Hungary, Romania, and Czechoslovakia all have Jewish dictators.” The only one non-Jewish dictator was Joseph Tito, but his right hand man was Jew Mosa Pijade. The key positions were filled by the Jews in almost all of the Soviet occupied countries.

Even though big migration loses the Jews last decades almost return old position in every aspects of Russia society. One quarter of the 200 richest people in Russia are the Jews. In list finding only 89 ethnic Russians, over thought they make 81 percent of the population in Russia.

The Jews controlled the Soviet Union, and Jewish elite now controlled nearly all of countries under Soviet occupation. These ruling the Jews elite were loyal not to the countries they ruled, but also international Jewry, base in the Soviet Union.

Today passed seven-eight decades from the war and Germany still paying lifetime pension to 0.5 million so-called “Holocaust survivors,” that is to the Jews who were forced to emigrated as a result of the war.

All of the European struggle against Communism were of the same pattern, that is, each was a struggle of nationalist forces in each country against revolution instigated and led by the Jewish Communists. This engagements paid up and supported by the Soviet Union’s Communist International (Comintern) which was itself a Jewish organization. World domination as the goal of Comintern was made clear into document in which it was plainly declared:

“The Communist International is the union of the Communist parties of different lands into a unified Communist World Party. As leader and organizer of revolutionizing movement of the world proletariat, the Communist International fights for the establishment of a world-wide dictatorship of the proletariat for the establishment of a world union of the Soviet Socialist Republics”.

In other words if the United Soviet Socials Republics (USSR) had fifteen Soviet Socialist Republics with the capital in Moscow, the Union

of the World Soviet Socialist Republics (UWSSR) would have had 200-250 Soviet Socialistic Republics with the capital in Moscow.

The Communist movement was unequivocally a Jewish movement, directed, controlled and supported out of Moscow by the Jewish Bolsheviks who ruled Russia. Their goal was not only world lordship, or at least domination over the Western Civilization, but also the complete eradication of Christianity and the depreciation of the Western culture.

The Russian writer Dostoevsky in his book, "Diary of a Writer," published in 1877 had this to say "It is not nothing that everywhere in Europe the Jews are reigning over the stock exchanges, not for nothing that they control capital, not for nothing, that they are masters of credit, and not for nothing, I repeat, that they are masters of international politics. What is coming is the complete triumph of Jewish ideas before... Christian feelings, and the all humanity; ...and popular pride of Europe must bow. And what will be the future is known also to the Jews themselves; their reign is approaching, their complete reign."

In his 1920 article "Zionism vs Bolshevism" Churchill stated that "International Jewry were seeking "a world-wide Communist state under Jewish government."

But with the exception of Russia, the Jewish Communists' assault on the Western Civilization was unsuccessful in every case where it was attempted, by God's mercy and stalwart men like Miklos Horthy, Benito Mussolini, Francisco Franco and Adolf Hitler. They obstructed Communism in its track. Instead of being vilified and dismissed as repugnant "Fascists" as they are today, the result of Jewish propaganda, these men should be held up as heroes and champions of Western Christian Civilization, for that is what they were.

When the war in Europe came to an end, the Jews were in control of everything. They controlled the USA and the USSR, and the UK. They were so numerous within the Allies' occupational administration in Germany that they dictated even in wide form Roosevelt and Churchill. They were completely surrounded by the Jews and their foreign policy decisions were heavily influenced by the Jews.

Same situation been around Dictator Stalin. His surroundings also been Jewish, but they because of specific situation contacted with American and British compatriots only mentally. They without valid contact understand what was necessary for International Jewry and

particular Israel and through Stalin made every possible for this states prosperity.

International Jewry had as much to do with instigating the WWII and they were the greatest beneficial after the war won.

It was inevitable that this great competition for world dominance would eventually culminate in a war between the Soviet Union, representing the “World Jewry” and Germany, as champions and main protector of the Western Civilization.

If Britain, France, and the United States had given a free hand, on better yet, had supported Germany, then world Communism would have looked very different today. But Jewry could forced the USA, UK and France with Soviets against Germany, and triumphed. Germany defeated and with him defeated the West Civilization, but History repeated itself.

Former Soviet Union’s citizen and now Berkeley University in California Professor Mr. Yuri Slezkine in his inquisitive book “The Jewish Century,” analysis his compatriots the Jews place and role in the contemporary world. His point of view in many cases is remarkable and worthy to know more deeply.

Professor Slezkine considered that the modern age is the Jewish Age, and 20<sup>th</sup> century in particular is the Jewish century and had several conformation to think so. But he is not the “voice of one calling in the wilderness.” Many contemporary geopolitics, economist experts and just educated students think that we live in the trash holed before the Jewish totally dominance in the world.

## “NEW JERUSALEM” OR “MELTING POT.”

(The Jews in Promised Land Number Two.)

The United States of America is the present time's world's number one leader and his leadership had predicted by the Bible. Today this great nation by many indications is superior.

“The people who live in darkness.

Will see a great light!

On those who live in dark land of death

the light will shine!” (Matthew 4:16).

American Presidents Kennedy and Reagan used Matthew's phrase for characterize Americans importance in the world. Particular, Reagan in his inauguration speech emphasized that America was the lighthouse on the top of mountain and was subject of attract for the whole world. Truly America is lighthouse for every nations.

One of the essential factor of Americans splendor is that country is multinational and has emigration origin. If France first of all belongs to French, China to Chinese, Russia to Russians and then to representatives of the other nations, America belongs to the entire world and not only one particular nation. America is model of the world's future society. We can only imagine how will be the world after centuries, but one is absolutely truth-future world will be based on the America's present days experience and achievements.

Unknown for me word-master express his feeling about America in next form:

As the soot and dirt and rained down,

WE BECAME ONE COLOR.

As we carried each other down the stairs of the burning building,

WE BECAME ONE CLASS.

As we lift candles of waiting and hope,

WE BECAME ONE GENERATION.

As the firefighters and police officers fought their way into the inferno,  
WE BECAME ONE GENDER.

As we fell to our knees in prayer for strength,  
WE BECAME ONE FAITH.

As we whispered or shouted words of encouragement,  
WE SPOKE ONE LANGUAGE.

As we gave our blood in lines a mile long,  
WE BECAME ONE BODY.

As we mourned together the great loss,  
WE BECAME ONE SOUL.

As we retell with pride of the sacrifice of heroes,  
WE BECAME ONE PEOPLE.

We are: ONE COLOR, ONE CLASS, ONE GENERATION, ONE  
GENDER, ONE FAITH, ONE LANGUAGE, ONE BODY, ONE FAMILY,  
ONE SOUL, ONE PEOPLE.

We are Power of one. We are United.  
WE ARE AMERICA.

Many religious scholars thought that the United State of America and particular the New York City is incarnation of the biblical “New Jerusalem.” They remind us that these appeals have serious religious basements. Also we must notes that by the Christian biblical traditions the End Time’s one of the hero anti-Christ want construct the “New Jerusalem” as the “House of Israel’s” homeland in the United States of America. He will have been only one opponent of Jesus Christ, who appointed as the God’s Heavenly plan’s main perpetrator.

By God’s plan Jesus must destroy the United State of America as prototype of the “New Jerusalem” and instead of him make up the Heavenly “New Jerusalem.” That are one of the benchmark task for humanity in the End Time. That is why the United States of America’s destiny become the subject of serious examination for every one.

The Jews are not only active and regular participant on these consequences of events, but their and the United States destiny is almost the same.

The United States of America often called as part of the New World. This world for Europeans became known comparatively later and finally became the cradle of the new nation. Columbus expeditions and medieval ages astronomical achievements boosted nations for the new migrations in the New World.

Rabbi Moses de Leon (1250-1305) was a mystical commentator on the Bible entitled the Zorah (Book of Splendor). Almost two hundred years before Copernicus and Columbus, he wrote that the world is round and that it rotates! "The earth revolves like a ball...when it is day on one-half of the globe, night reigns over the other half." He also speculated that people lived on the other half of the globe.

Isaac B. Solomon Sahula was the author of Book which written in 1281 and published about 1490, two years before Columbus voyage. Sahula declared that "the globe 'beneath us' is inhabited by people" and that "when it is day on this side of the globe, it is night on the other side."

The third book is the volume Abodah Zara III of the Palestine Talmud, which centuries before Columbus proclaimed that the "world is round." There are irrefutable evidences that great traveler Columbus read these books.

There are many stories about Columbus discovery of the New World. Numerous the Jews were involved in the expedition as financiers, as developers of the navigational tools, and as members of the crew. Jew was the first of Columbus's crew to set foot in America.

Christopher Columbus historical figure and his origin is the subject of the most intriguing speculations and debates which continuing for several centuries. Among those who have claimed that he was a Jew are at least half a dozen writers. They explained that he was not Italian, but really was Spanish Jew who had to keep his origin in secret because of the Spanish Inquisition.

In 1492 King Ferdinand of Aragon and Queen Isabella the Catholic proclaimed that all the Jews were expelled from Spain. The edict especially targeted the 800,000 Jews who have never converted and gave them four month to pack up and get out. The Jews who were forced embraced Catholicism were known as "Conversos."

There were also those who feigned conversion. They practicing Catholicism outwardly while covertly practicing Judaism. They been "Marranos," or swine. Tens of thousand of marranos were torched by Spanish inquisition.

The author of the most comprehensive work about Columbus Jewishness was the former Spanish Ambassador in the United States and France, Salvador de Madariage. In his book de Madariage presents the thesis that Columbus was son of marranos born Spanish parents who had emigrated into Italy. Several Spanish scholars agreed to this

point of view because the truth is always good, even it does not sit correctly at first.

Great traveler's real name was not Columbus. His family name was Colon, which was common among the Jews. There are many facts which indicates Columbus Jewishness. In his letters and documents, Columbus refers to Jewish concerns and makes numerous references to ancient Jewish history. Columbus in one of his letters declared: "I am not the first admiral of my family. I let them give me what name they please; for when all is done, David the most prudent king, is the first a Shepard and afterward chosen King of Jerusalem and I am servant of that same Lord who raised him such a dignity." The phrase from letter that "I am servant of the same Lord who raise him such dignity," directly indicated that the King David and Christopher Columbus served the one and same Lord. Besides Columbus grand passion was the quest to liberate Jerusalem from the Muslims.

Another Jew who not hidden his origin was Luis de Torres. He was an excellent court interpreter and master of many languages. His knowledge in Hebrew was very important because Christopher thinking about possibility that, if he did not find a new route to India, any natives he meet could be descendants of the Lost Tribes of Israel. If it happened Hebrew might serve as a common language.

When travelers reached the New World, de Torres was one of the first sent ashore. De Torres found that natives spoke in unknown language and communicated with the in sigh language. When de Torres returned to the ship he still thought they could be a Lost Tribes of Israel. In his first trip ashore he saw the natives smoking tobacco. He become the first white man known to smoke a peace pipe and later introduced the use of tobacco to Europe.

De Torres was also the first white man who settled in the land that Columbus had discovered. He built a house, grew tobacco, traded with the Indians, got pension from the King Ferdinand, and live peacefully in the New World.

Luise de Torres story indicated that a Jew was a land owner and farmer in a new land long before other groups, races, religious sects, or nations settled there. A Jew was the original pioneers, years before the Pilgrims from the "Mayflower" hit the Plymouth Rock.

The monumental figure in the New York harbor welcomed the thousand of newcomers who gave the reputation of being a "Melting



Pot.” This vivid metaphor for the mixture of divert people joining in common purposes in a new land was first presented by a Jew. He was Jewish playwright, novelist, and Zionist Israel Zangwill (1864-1926). In 1908 he published play about immigrants life in America titled the “Melting Pot,” thereby creating a term used ever since to describe America’s special role in the world.

The Jews have helped shape the United States from its beginning with Germans, Irishmen, Scots, Englishmen, Dutch people as well. Today more the Jews live in the United States than in any other countries. America’s Jewish population is more than in Israel. In 2012, the American Jewish population estimated at between 5.5 and 8 million depending on the definition of the term. By other estimate Jewish number is nearly 7,400,000 in the United States versus 6,800,000 in Israel. In fact more Jews now live in America than have ever lived in any one country in the world, including the land of Israel many years ago. But number of the Jews in the state of Israel multiplied very fast and soon it become main concentration place of the Jews.

The New York City with its Jewish population of more than 2,200,000, for a long time been history’s largest grouping of the Jews in one city. At present time the Jews largest group live in Tel Aviv. Were the Jews number reach 3.2 million.

The first wave of Jewish immigration came with the earliest settlers. These were the Sephardic Jews of Spanish and Portuguese and their colonies decent, remnant of Jewry’s Golden Age Spain, who came in the mid-1600 and 1700 to escape the Inquisition in their native land. They considered themselves the aristocracy of the Jewish people. At the time of Declaration of Independence (1776), There were already 1,500 to 2,500 Jews in the United States of America.

The first group of the Jews settlers from Recife arrived in New Amsterdam (New York) on August 22, 1654 after a perilous nine-month sea journey covering thousands of miles. They come from dutch controlled Brazil and seeking religious freedom, include openly practice their religion and equal opportunity and obligations alongside the Christian citizens. They flee from Portuguese anti-Semitism who had overrun Brazil and given the Jews choice: convert or depart.

Despite tremendous property losses, all chose to leave for the Netherlands. One ship after some unpredictable consequences of event anchored in New Amsterdam which was at that time Dutch colony. So

it was 23 Jews arrived in America without money and possessions. But the biggest problem they faced was the Dutch Director-General Peter Stuyvesant. He considered the Jews as “very repugnant,” and a “deceitful race” “and categorically not...” to allowed them to infect and troubled this new colony.” The Jews intelligibly fought for their freedom and may set the precedent for minority’s right in America. They demand to establish a cemetery, trading and property rights and build Synagogues. At first Governor Peter Stuyvesant denied them these basic rights, bur after pressure from Holland he in 1654 granted them these rights. The Jews stayed in America and in 1955, three hundred years after the first Jewish arrived impoverished in New Amsterdam, 20 percent of the millionaires in America were the Jews.

Centuries later the Jews had the last laugh on Peter Stuyvesant. The old Church of Saint Mark in the Bowery, were Peter Stuyvesant and eight generations of Stuyvesants buried place. It was saved from real-estate developers by being declared a historic site by the New York City’s Landmarks Preservation Commission. The chairman of the commission, who made the announcement, was a New York architect, Harmon Hendriks Goldstone, direct decedent of one of the 23 Jews Stuyvesant tried to expel in 1654.

The cultural hegemony of the Spanish-Portuguese Jews was slowly reduced in the mid-1800s when came the second wave of the Jews from Germany. They fled from poverty-stricken homeland. Germany was taking out its economic frustration on the Jews by segregation them into ghetto, imposing special taxis on them, restricting Jewish trades and travel, even regulation Jewish marriage. The new arrivals bolsters the Jewish population from 6,000 in 1826 to 280,000 in 1880. These Jews were part of the educated and largely secular Ashkenazim community, although a minority population of the Sephardic Jews families remand influence.

From the 1881 new wave of immigration from Russia Empire and what is today Poland, Lithuania, Belarus, the Ukraine and Moldova and other part of East and Scandinavian Europe come on. By 1918 America had become the largest Jewish community in the world. The most part of these people were Yiddish speaking the Ashkenazim Jews who come from the poor and rural area population of the Russia Empire. 85 percent of the world’s Jewish population today and 90 percent of the Jews who live in the United States are the Ashkenazim Jews. These Jews were

among the most religious in the world, and huge number of them poured into America.

These warlike people once ruled the entire region in the face of Khazaria, but eventually lost power and then settled as ethnic minority among Viking Rus and Slave people of Europe.

The Jews of 19<sup>th</sup> and 20<sup>th</sup> centuries in Eastern and Central Europe were all descendants of the Khazars. These Khazar Jews or the Ashkenazim Jews, formed the large ethnic minority in the Russia Empire, totally 5.2 million according to the 1897 census.

German Jewish emigration had preceded gave their fellow tribesmen from Russia and hand up. By employing their usual methods of intense net working in group cooperation and mutual support. These new Jewish emigration began to use to positions of dominance in America.

Over two million Jews arrived between 1800-1924. Over 70 percent those who arrived in the United States mostly settled in the New York and established what become one of the major concentration of the Jewish population. The largest compactness was New York's lower East Side, which at one time was home to over 350,000 Jews, crammed every single square mile. The New York City become the Jews capital of the world. It become the home for more than two million Jews and after arriving in America they live in New York into has been the staging ghettos style settlements. Here Jewish immigrant has found a shelter like environment similar to the one left in the East Europe. Here newcomer immigrant in family warm situation in one of the multiple Jewish center learned the language and customs of the country and fill up application for citizenship. Here he gather know-how and capital before commenced forth into backwoods of America. Soon he will be buying up a business on the main street of Los Angeles, Huston or Chicago.

Many lower class the Jews, being unable to learn English or rise the capital or being unequipped to go into business into professions, have settled in the Hew York to become workers and craftsmen. Besides in the New York living low class the Jews rooted Communism ideas. Just the New-York had been seed-bed for Communism in the USA.

Following their usual pattern, once ensconced in a position of power, a Jew will then invariable bring in only other Jew until all the non-Jews who preceded them are gradually displaced. By these methods, they soon come to dominate in Journalism, academia, and particular banking and finance.

Jewish remarkable adaptability to environment is legendary. Dr. Edmund J. James in "The immigrant Jews in America" among three other authors wrote: "Probably Among no nationality does the economic condition change more rapidly than among the Russian Jewish people in the United States. The transition period from junk peddler to the iron yard owner, from the dry goods peddler to the retail or wholesaler dry goods merchant, from the cloak maker or the cloak manufacturer, is comparatively short."

Today in America and Israel live almost equal number of the Jews. If had happened war between Israel and Arab world it would have completely destroyed Arabs and the Jews. But the Jews had have potential restore their state, used the American Jews physical and economical potential. Arabs these potentials have not.

In new places the Jews have always been an urban people, congregations in cities, often in Jewish ghettos. The Jews turned to strategies of accommodations. They provided goods and services to their gentile neighborhood in return for being allowed to stay in the country. They preferred earning their living as petty traders, middle-men, mid-wives, bankers, minters, money-lenders, peddlers, shoemakers, tailors, and other similar crafts. Most of them work for themselves in their own business. For their actively host Gentiles let them and allowed the Jews to observe their calendar, customs, religious laws. Out of these small enterprises eventually grow large business, such as department stores chain. But they had no independent way to protect their achievements.

The Jews were also notable "money changers." Western Christians as well as Muslim world considered "usury" a sin and therefore Christians as well as Muslims were forbidden to lend at interest. The Jews had no such compendious about usury and were more than willing to step in to provide this service. Out of such local money lending grew the international banking system, which has always been controlled by the Jews.

The Jews generally speaking, are inter-mediators and never have been "wealth creditors" in the economies they lived in within, rather, they have been wealth "in extractors." They are rarely involved in wealth creating industries such as farming, forestry, mining, fishing and manufacturing; preparing to be middlemen and financier. Even today wealthy and powerful Jewish financiers don't created wealth out of the economy, usually in the form of interest, or brokerage fees, on form

then “cut” of the profit as middlemen. That is why they have gain a reputation as a parasite people, living among majority population which serve as their host.

Where the Jews lived, they were invariably accuse being a “parasitic” people who created nothing of their own but lived of the industry of the host population. The Jews were accused of creating a “state within a state” for the purposes of dominating and exploiting the host nations.

Having been a city dwellers for centuries the love for city life is strong within the Jews. They not settled in the Prairies of the West, in the coal mines in the East, or the plantations of the South. “We see him in the larger cities of the country. New York, Philadelphia, Chicago, St. Louis, Cincinnati, San Francisco, Los Angeles.” wrote Dr. Edmund J. James.

The Jews have never been interested in agriculture and only engaged in it when forced to do so by circumstance. But part of the Jews from the East Europe, particular individuals from the central the Ukraine villages going to live through the New England states, and own farms in Rhode island, Massachusetts, Connecticut, Maine, Vermont and New Hampshire. In Connecticut they formed most important section of Jewish farming community.

As alien minority in other people countries, the Jews congregate together to form close societies, and tend to view the outside majority as unsympathetic “others,” creating among the Jews as “us against them” frame of mind. The Jews tended isolate themselves in close community “gettos” and they did not marry outside their race. These Ashkenazim Jews were characterized by high intelligence and highly cohesive social organization with close cooperation and mutual support between themselves.

By 1940 the Jewish population had risen to 4.5 million and that number increased after the war then many Holocaust survivors arrived on America shores. As we mentioned above number of the Jews at present times in the USA reached 7,4-8 ml.

Thus, while the state of Israel, the land of Jewish origins and longings, represents the Jewish spirit, America has come to represent, in a special way unparalleled in history, the Jewish body.

There is something special about the Jewry that has emerged from the “Melting Pot.” The American Jews may be in the Darwinian sense, among the best of Diaspora Jewry. Only the most perceptive could foresee both the coming danger at home and the greater opportunity so far away; only the strongest could survive the mayhem that created the

various tidal waves of Jewish immigration; only the fittest could overcome cultural shock and language change to adapt to the New World.

Here are some aspects of the Jewish-Puritan Connection. Puritans are members of a group of Protestants arose in the 16<sup>th</sup> century within the Church of England. They demand “purifying” the church from all aspects of Catholicism, simplification of doctrines, warship and strictness discipline. They counted theater as place of degradation.

The Puritans honored the Hebrew scripture and counted themselves as “Jewish fellow travelers.” Soon Puritans become a powerful political party.

In England, the flags of the Puritan military regiments were inscribed with the “Lion of the Judah,” and the Puritans battled singing Psalms.

In 1649, a motion was made in the House of Commons to observe the Lord’s Day on Saturday instead of Sunday. This practice was later actually instituted in America, where they founded colony of Plymouth where worshiped their own brand of religious without interference.

In church Puritan man and woman sat apart, as do the orthodox Jews in their service.

The puritan Pilgrims fashioned their Massachusetts Bay Colony as a Bible Commonwealth a theocracy like ancient Israel. When the Puritans sailed to the New World in search of religious freedom, they saw themselves as the Children of Israel fleeing Egypt. The Atlantic Ocean become the Red Sea, the New World become the Promised Land, and the Massachusetts Bay Colony become the New Jerusalem.

Once they arrived in the New World, the Puritans used the Bible as the foundation upon which to built their new lives. The Bible was the system of rules for the good society, the building of Zion on earth. Its ideas pervaded all aspects of life.

Thanksgiving, for instance, evolved from the biblical Feast of Tabernacles or Succotash. which the Children of Israel had first celebrated in the desert after fleeing from Egypt.

Hebrew was an important language to the Puritans. When Harvard was founded, Latin, Greek, and Hebrew were taught there, and Hebrew was given the most attention. All students spend one day to learn to read the Jewish scripture in the original Hebrew.

All other colleges were founded in America, they followed Harvard’s lead. Yale, Columbia, Brown, Princeton, John Hopkins, and the

University of Pennsylvania also started teaching courses in Hebrew. It is remarkable that Hebrew had been taught in many continental European countries since the 15<sup>th</sup> century except the United Kingdom.

The Puritan interest in the Jewish scripture and Hebrew led to widespread interest in the Jewish people. Some Puritan leading clergyman dreamed of conversion a Jew, for they believed that a place in Heaven was assured for one who could make a Jewish convert. Reverend Cotton Mather (1663-1728) wrote a book of arguments by which such a conversion might be achieved.

Early Americans, with their concentration on the Hebrew scripture, naturally gave biblical names to many of their towns and that practice has continued. Biblical names still in use in America include Jericho, Jordan, Hebron, Canaan, Bethlehem, Goshen, Sinai, Beersheba, Sodom (in New York). Important men in Jewish history also are popular place names: Moses, New Mexico; Noah, Tennessee; David, Kentucky; Abraham, Utah; Samson, Alabama; Gideon, Missouri; Joseph, Idaho.

Several studies of turn-of-the century immigration reveal the extraordinary nature of the Jews who came to America. According to a report printed at the end of the 19<sup>th</sup> century, the 11<sup>th</sup> census of the USA showed the Russian and the Polish Jews to have the lowest mortality rate of any ethnic group in the New York. By that time statistical information average longevity of the Jews live in America been 71 percent, against 47 years for the other races from Europe.

In 1906, Dr. Edmund J. James, president of the University of Illinois wrote: "the New York ghetto, considered the most densely populated spot on earth," was "the more remarkable" because the living condition there - "poverty, overwork, ill-ventilated sweat-shops, overcrowding in the tenements, lack of fresh air and sunshine" - would normally contribute to the spread of infection. "We are forced to conclude that the Jews possessed some relative immunity or greater power of resistance to the noxious effects of the contiguous diseases."

Dr. James also noted that the Jewish immigrants was "comparatively untainted by alcoholism and venereal diseases," and went on," although the Russia Jews comes from the country often ranged typhus and smallpox are epidemic, and cholera often rages epidemically, he has never brought these diseases with him."

The Jewish immigrants also had an important social heritage. Dr. James reported that "beyond any other nationality, the Jew in America

cares for his own and needy...There are practically no Jewish beggars... And there is a further fact of the utmost significance and consequence, there are practically no American-born Jewish poor.”

In yet another study, carried out by the US immigration Commission in 1910. Jewish immigrants were found to have a literacy rate of 74 percent, significantly higher than 60 percent overall figure.

The Jews also had their own law and code of ethics to govern their life. The Talmud permits the Jews to treat the non-Jews differently than they treat fellow the Jews. They are instructed to be fair and honest with each other, but are not required to be so with Gentiles. Consequently they developed a reputation for sharp practice and for taking advantage of well meaning, average Gentiles.

“...who studies the Torah deserve death, for it is written, Moses commanded us a law for an inheritance; it is our inheritance, not their...” (Sanhedrin 59a).

“To communicated anything to a Goim (Gentile) about our Religion would be equal to the killing of all the Jews, for it the Goim know what we teach about them, they would kill us openly. (Libre David 37).

“A Jew should and must make a false oath when the Goim asks if our books contain anything against them” (S=aloth-Utszabot. The Book of Jore Dia17).

The Jews are the only people in the world who have found hostility in every country in which they settled in any number. The big question-Why?

Today it is taught in the school that anti-Semitism began in Germany in 1930s after which they killed and deported. What is not studied is that at one time other Jew have been expelled from every nation in Europe. As experts said only Georgia is exception. The Jews live in this country 26 centuries and there is not documentary conformed fact about the Georgians and the Jews conflict. On the contrary there relation been emphasized tolerant. But in 1921 Jewish Communists took active participation of Georgia occupation by Russia Red Army.

When the Jews first began to emigrated in America the early colonists in the New York, Charleston and Savannah tried to ban their entry. Continental Congress to enter a specific ban against Jewish immigrants into the United States Constitution to bar them for all time to come.

The Jews claimed that they are “only” a religion. The truth is that



the Jews are race. Less than 30 percent of Jews are members of any synagogue, where they are Orthodox religion followers, atheists, capitalists or communists-they still claim to be Jew-Member of the Jewish race. Every race has inherited trait. In the case of the Jews they including trading, money-changing, usury, and a loathing for "productive labor" which is scorned as under the dignity of the Jews called the Jewish Bible-Talmud.

The Jews have not changed since the days when Jesus took up a whip and drove away "money changers out of temple."

The Jews have always united to form monopolies. Today the control all the department stores chain and specializing stores along with the lucrative Jewelry. The Jews dominated in the field of the all precious metal such as gold, silver, platinum, tin, lead, etc. They always ban together to drive Gentile competitors out of business.

Many Jews because of their natural creativity become almost symbol of America. The most American clothing, bluejeans author is world's best known man Levi Strauss. As a twenty -years-old Jewish immigrant from Bavaria, Strauss designed the rugged pants for California gold miners in 1850. The miners liked them so much that they called them, with the familiarly by their inventor's first name-Levi. Today, Levi Strauss and Company is the world's largest pants manufacturer, and Levis are fashionable on two continents.

David Sarnoff had title "The Father of American Television." in 1926 he founded the National Broadcasting Company, the first radio network. Later, under his direction, Radio Corporation of America took the lead in developing black-and- white and later color TV.

Many of America's best best-loved songs were written by the Jews. "God Bless America," which become America's second national anthem during the World War II is the creation of Irving Berlin. "Oklahoma," the tribute to America Mid West was written by Oscar Hammerstein. "Swanee," the song that recalls the early days of the South, was written by George Gershwin.

The Jews were also among the pioneers who launched America's enlargement. A Jew found Montgomery, Alabama. Two Jewish brothers were involved in the founding of Louisville, Kentucky, and Wheeling, West Virginia, Green Bay, Wisconsin, was originally a trading post started in 1794 by Jacob Franks, a Jew.

In recognition of Jewish pioneers, an estimated ninety places in

America have been named after them. These include Aaronsburg, Pennsylvania; Altman, Georgia; Alzheimer, Arkansas; Levy, New Mexico; Mayer, Arizona; Newman, California; and Solomon, Kansas. Kaplan county in Louisiana and Kaufman and Castro Counties in Texas were also named after the Jews.

Today America is being flooded with Jewish immigrants from Russia, and even 20,000 per year leave Israel for the United States. The Jews seize control of the Democratic party and constitute over 50 percent of all its financial contribution. Today they are buying up more and more major American companies. While only 3 percent of the population the Jews control 25 percent of the nation's wealth and this percentage rises every year. They are the only racial group totally organized to work for political dominance over America.

Seneca said: "The customs of that most criminal nation have gained such strength that they have now been receive all lands. The conquered have give law to the conquerors."

### **The US Military Supremacy**

America by his example perhaps will help rest of world take up more high position. America is leader country who shows other nations the way, where to go. That is America's vocation.

The United State totally dominance in the world. When many years ago first colonists had reached the Massachusetts rocky shore they could not imagine that they would have found absolutely new kind of country unseen before, country which by many characteristic has stood on the basement of the liberal democratic principles. Soon America became the first superpower country created outside of the Eurasia.

We don't know what will happen tomorrow, but today it is absolutely clear that America has not opponent. His advantage against other countries is so great that talk and try find some flaw in this point of view has not sense.

By experts opinion four components: military, economy, technology and culture are enough to determine what kind and which level of development has given country. By every these components America is the first in the world.

The United States of America has the most powerful army in the world. His potential is more than the rest world's same indications, include Russia, China, India, Pakistan, Brazil, and Australia. In this line of nations special place has Israel, which has small but the most sophisticated and advance army in the world.

The USA army deployed in every continents include Arctic and Antarctica. His about 650 military bases located in forty countries around the world. The USA dominates in the air, water and in cosmic spaces. His air forces are located and controls planet's every six continent. The USA high technologically weapon systems are able completely destroy any enemy and can fight on several fronts in one and the same time.

The United States business interests, his citizens security and mankind's main human values keep not only American army and Air Forces, but the USA Navy as well.

The USA Navy dominant on an underwater world. His submarine fleet is number one in the world. American submarine's trident systems have not opponent. They can totally demolish any country in the world in few minutes.

Americans superiority on the sea is very impressive. Half of the world's sailing vehicles are American origin. American's military and trade fleets entirely control the Atlantic and Pacific commercial communications.

Scientist A.P de Seversky conclude that country which control the sky control the world. If it is truth today the sky and the world control the USA. His Air Fleet is the most battle-worthy and numerous tusk fleet in the world. Americans transport aviation takes off in the North America, fly up above the North Pole and landing in Afghanistan.

Aviation of future also will create in the United States of America. This is drones, unman aerial vehicles (UAV). At present time exist two kind of American made drones which flying in Afghan sky, that's are "predator" and "Riper". UAV is the future of the aviation. These drones can fight in Afghanistan or in other Eurasia countries and operating from the North America. They are ready for missions any second and not need pilots. Soon unman aerial vehicle will dominate in the sky which strengthen Americans totally dominance in the air.

Americans number one friend and ally is 50 million Canada. In fact the USA and Canada in the time of dangerous will be one country

with one defense system and one army staff. Together this two countries spend more many for military, than rest the world.

Another the USA great friendly nation is Israel. The Arab Wars against Israel and radical Islams war against the USA are in almost perfect alignment which means that resistance to one supports resistance to the others. The State of Israel really is 51<sup>st</sup> state of the USA. We also think that the USA is the 2<sup>nd</sup> state of Israel.

The Jews have fought in nearly every army and every war in the world. The Jews take active participation in America military as well. Jacob Barsimon, Asher Levy, Abraham de Lucena, Jacob Cohen Henriques and other Jewish settlers which arrived in New Amsterdam from Recife petitioned Governor Peter Stuyvesant for the right to be a part of the defense force of the city. This was the beginning of the Jews serving in the military of our country-350 years ago.

Today, Jewish men and women in the military are valiant continuing the traditions of serving the United States. They are in Afghanistan, In the Middle East, Europe everywhere as a part of America's Army Forces. Some have given their lives, many have been wounded and others have been recognized for bravery with meddles and decorations. 20 Jewish servicemen were awarded the military high award the Medal of Honor.

Jewish origin scientists Albert Einstein, Robert Oppenheimer, Richard Phillips Feynman, Edward Teller were important in the military project of Manhattan which led to the development of the first nuclear weapon.

The last known poll was in 2008. There were total of 1,359,948 active duty members of the USA military. Just, 4,515 are the Jews that equates 1/3 of one percent of the total.

### **America's Economic Supremacy**

First in military sphere America as well is the first in economical life. America is country of heroic and gallant traders, never mind are they the Jews or the Gentiles. Thousands and thousands American businessmen meet with one another in numerous American hotels, conference halls, functions, conclude contracts or just share their business experience with colleagues. American businessmen the first of all

are their country's soldiers, which keep Americans interested in the world. The United States of America by economical potential makes up about 25-30 percent of the world's total economy. Every year America manufactures more than \$23 trillion production, which is more than the entire Euro Union's analogical indications and Jewish share in this matter are significant. In the second and third places are China and Japan which produced eight and five trillion dollars production each. Only one famous American state California has world's fifth economy and is ahead of France, but behind Great Britain. If Gentile Americans work first of all only for America, Jewish Americans work predominantly for its Communities prosperity and then for America as well.

The USA uses world's found oil's 26 percent. In the honor next places are China and Japan-world's second and tired economy's owner countries. Together they used 13 percent of the world oil reserves. That is only half, which uses America alone.

So America is the most motivated country in the world and Jewish role in America economy is paramount, they are dominant in America economy. Today the Jews are distinctive and influential group in America policy. The Jews overwhelmingly favor the Democratic party. 94 percent Jews live in 13 key electoral states which combined have enough to elect the President.

We must emphasize on the one unusual character of the Jews. They have always considered themselves to be a single nation despite have not state. Long before Israel the Jews called themselves as "Nation of Israel." United State of America transformed almost the "Second Israel" and that predicted by the Bible.

The USA in the beginning of 21<sup>st</sup> century was under the same degree of Jewish dominance that Weimar Germany was under in 1929.

As Calvin Coolidge remarked, "the business of America is business." The Jews have been supported America's business very well for centuries. The Jews stand in center of many America's vital industry. The sperm oil industry and particular burning whale oil, is important because of the better lightning. It was introduced into America by Aaron Lopez, and Jacob Rodriguez Rivera, Marrano Jews who upon arriving in America openly practiced their religion.

The first Indigo manufacturing plant in America was founded by the Jew Moses Lindo, who was born in Portugal, educated in England, where he learned the dye business, and in 1756 came to Charleston, SC.

The largest fur trader in the colonies was the New York firm of Levy, Lyons and Company, headed by Hyman Levy.

The Jews have been excluded from some of the major business of America-Automotive, steel, and Chemical industries, as well as insurance, banking, and engineering. However, individual the Jews have been able to break through the barriers. In the field of copper production which was vital in early America, in 1812 the Jewish Hendricks Brothers Company built the first rolling mill in the United States in Soho, New Jersey. Among notable companies were Paul Revera and Son, and materials they produced went into both the battleship construction and Robert Fulton steamship.

But the real success of the Jews rich in today's world. It is considered that Jew was among twenty-one founder of the New York Stock Exchange.

Louise Blaustain and his son Jacob were among the first to dispense gasoline and develop a type of gas pump that told the customer just how much he was getting for his money. From this innovative Blaustains went on to build one of America's major oil corporation-American Oil Company. When Jacob Blaustain died in 1971, he was one of the ten richest man in America.

Twenty-five years old Jewish gay Adam Gimbel struggling for seven years as a peddler in the South. In 1842, he open a small shop in Indiana and almost immediately introduced new storekeeper ideas. He offered to return the purchase price to any dissatisfied customer-the first refund policy. He gave all shoppers the same service, regardless of their race or status. And finally because so many of his customers had to travel great distance to make their frequent visits, Gimber introduced the most ground breaking idea of all- stocking his store with a large variety of goods under one roof for their convenience. Thus was born one of the first department store.

Another Jewish merchandising genius was David Lubin. Born in Poland in 1848 of Orthodox parents, Lubin would up at the age of twenty-five in Sacramento, where he opened in basement small shop and named it "one price store." In this store products selling at fixed prices. Success was tremendous and Lubin created not only the largest retail store in Sacramento, but to open a branch in San Francisco. Thus was founded one of the earliest chain stories in America.

Besides Lubin was among the first who used another concept to

delivery merchandise to the people. He decided to sell through the mail. This idea was promoted by another Jew, Julius Rosenwald, who oversaw the expansion of the largest mail-order house of all-Sears, Roebuck and Company. Today in many American cities Sears welcome Americans.

The concept of ready-to-were youngsters cloths was also developed by an American Jew. Before 1889, all children clothing was home-made. When Louise Borgnicht, a poor young immigrant peddler discovered that no one made children's aprons. In those days all little girls were aprons. He and his wife made a few samples in children size. They soled quickly. Borgnicht made children's dresses and found that the demand was even more greater. He decided to devote himself full time to making clothing for children, thereby creating a totally new industry. Soon Borgnicht called the "King of the Children Dresses Trader."

### **Jews Try to Do Their Best**

We continued our quick glance of Jewish track on the United State of America. Today in the USA totally dominant the Jews. Virtually every communication industry, newspaper or magazine from New York Times to your local paper are owned the Jews and belong to Jewish kingdom. Their self-serving propaganda constantly fill the international media. Both United Press International (UPI), NBC and Reuther, the two prominent sources of international news for all newspapers, TV and radio news are owned and controlled by the Jews.

The Jews have shone a distinct propensity to be where things are happening. On the night of April 14, 1912, one young man was on duty at a New York wireless, and it was through him that the world first learned of the sinking of the "Titanic" and was kept informed throughout the entire tragedy. The young man who stayed on duty for seventy-two strait hours in the telegraph station was David Sarnoff, a Russia-born Jew, who later went on the head NBC.

The Reuther's News Agency is the European counterpart of the American Associated Press and United Press International. The company was founded by Julius Reuther, German Jew who launched his career in 1849 using homing pigeons. He soon went to more sophisticated methods to speed the news, and the agency receive a big boost in 1858 when it relayed a speech by Napoleon III. Reuther was eventually

made a baron, and his name is now synonymous with a great journalistic enterprise.

It has often been noted that the Jews are only ethnic group who routinely change their names. One of their methods of gaining power and control is to insist themselves into high office “insidiously” while concerning the fact that they are Jewish. Adopting Russian names in Russia or English names in America is done for this purpose.

For example Jewish businessmen entirely change film industry in the United States and in the world. Samuel Goldfish, a successful glove salesman in the New York, became intrigued by the brief fragments of moving pictures being shown in New York five cent nickelodeon and formed the idea that an entire play could be made into movies. He invested \$5,000 and talked several others into investing, including a nickelodeon owner and director by name of Cecil B. De Mille. With his money, the group in 1913 filmed “The Squadro Man,” the first feature-length movie produced in Hollywood. Goldfish later changed his name to Goldwyn, became a co-founder of MGM (Merto-Goldwyn-Mayer), and made history.

Other movie firsts achieved by the Jews are:

\* The first theater to be used solely for the showing of motion picture was built by Adolph Zukor, who founded the Paramount Picture Corporation.

\* The first full-length sound picture, “The Jazz Singer,” was produced by Jewish Warner Brothers.

\* The first sex symbol in movie history, Theda Bara, was Jewish. Two other sex symbols in movie history Marilyn Monroe and Elizabeth Taylor were converted to Judaism.

Some other notable Jewish names in the founding of the motion-picture industry are Louise B. Mayer, Lewis Selznik, William Fox, Jesse Lasky, Marcus Loew, and Irving Thalberg; There has been endless list of Jewish stars from the Marx Brothers to Dustin Hoffman and Barbra Streisand.

The Jews totally dominated the film industry. Among the all-time top-grossing films are the Jewish-oriented “Ten Commandments,” “Moses,” “Fiddler on the Roof,” and “Ben Hur.”

There arose question who runs the Hollywood? Answer is one the Jews. Although most of the films are vulgar, violent trash, the industry falls all over itself, giving each others awards for producing such. Pro-



paganda and “message” films flow out of Hollywood and around the world and across TV screens.

Jewish dominance in Hollywood has its precondition. As the result of restriction placed on them in Nazi Germany, the Jews involved in theater and movie business left Germany in mass for Hollywood where they quickly made welcome by the Jews in making anti-Nazi movies, usually with pro-Communist undertones, for American audience.

The mass information and entertainment media in Britain and the United States were almost entirely under Jewish control and as a result public opinion in both countries was turned against Nazi Germany.

In 1940 and 1941 appeared Jewish made pro-war films Charley Chaplin parody of Hitler and Mussolini and “Great Dictator,” “Man of Hunt” among others.

Once the USA was at war against Germany in Hollywood produced many films like, “Woman in Bondage,” “The Devil with Hitler,” “I escaped from the Gestapo,” “Hitlers Children,” “Strange Death of Adolf Hitler,” “Hitler Madman,” “The Master Race,” “The Hitlers Gang,” “Hotel Berlin,” “Tarzan’s Triumph,” and many others. The roles of the sadist, sex-crazed, bullet-headed Jewish made anti-German movies were played such Hollywood actors as Gorge Spiegman, Erich von Stroheim, Ealter Long and Herbert Bosworth.

Not long times ago notorious Anti-Defamation League revealed that only 22 percent of Americans now believe “the movie and TV industries are pretty much run by the Jews,” wrote LA Times December 24, 2008. This is down from nearly 50 percent in 1964. The LA Times columnist Joel Stain try convinced the American public that the Jews still run Hollywood. His argument is bases on some haphazard but convincing research. He got screen actors guild settle contract, as proof.

Stain get rid of the open letters signed by New Corporation president Peter Chernin (Jew), Paramount Pictures chairman Bred Grey (Jew), Walt Disney chief executive director Robert Igen (Jew), Sony Pictures chairman Michael Lynton (Dutch Jew), Warner Brothers chairman Barry Mayer ( Jew) GBS Corporation chief executive director Leslie Moonves (Jew), MGM chairman Harry Sloan (Jew), and NBC Universal chief executive director Jeff Zucker (Mega-Jew).

In fact, Mr. Stain (also Jew) found it hard to locate a studio chief or executive to talk to who wasn’t Jewish. Hollywood has become the

“Jew Town.” The only four non-Jews he found wouldn’t talk for fear of insulting their Jewish counter parts. Surely this is still a great time to be a Jew in Hollywood.

The Fair Fax areas which is the heart of the Hollywood residential district is home for more than 60 percent Jews. Every shop and stores in Hollywood is Jew-owned. The Jews operated the theaters, restaurants, drugstores, clothing stores even cigarette machines. Hollywood predominantly inhabited by the East European Jews and sometimes called “Kosher Valley.”

The American mortgage and financier industry is incessantly a Jewish franchise. The Jews control: Fed Reserve & Wall Street, internet spying, Hollywood and TV, low court, cancer industry, pornography, wars for Israel, sex trafficking, fake opposition. The Federal government totally are under the Jews control and the USA military forces almost are branch of Israel military.

And the professions are so dominated by the Jews, it is shocking. Open the phone book section of the Yellow Pages and read through physician and attorneys and prepared to be stunned.

The Jews today represent ten percent of the doctors in America—more than three times the percentage of the Jews in the nation’s total population. In addition, the largest proportion of the Jews winning Nobel Prize has been in the medicine field.

Why has medicine ranked as the elite of the professions? Why do doctors receive so much esteem? Why no group is given more of our respect than physicians?

The answer is one. Our life is permanent fight against death and result is one, death always win. And in this permanent struggle doctors are on our side and support us in the most basic needs against mortality. That is why doctors have special place in our hearts, they are great blessing to us and our society.

According to B. Hirsch Goldberg Jewish involvement in medicine going into the Bible and the Talmud. There are many histories about health problems and sickness. Consider the following:

\* An oral contraceptive is frequently mentioned in the Talmud and other rabbinic literature refer to “a cup of sterility,” or a “potion of roots.” An ancient rabbi could prepare different dosages medicine to increase fertility.

\* The first reference to artificial insemination in the world litera-

ture is in the Talmud, which was written several hundred years before science set up that maternity was possible without intercourse.

\*Moses Maimonides (1135-1204) was considered both the greatest rabbinic thinker and the foremost physician of the Middle Ages. Maimonides was linked with Moses, the leader of the Children of Israel. One of the Jewish catch phrases is "From Moses to Moses there was none like Moses."

Maimonides was born in Spain but spent most of his life in Egypt. He wrote not only religious works but medical treated on such subjects as asthma, hemorrhoids, poisons, and sexual intercourse. Somewhere printed in Latin and studied in the universities of Europe for five centuries after his death. He was the most know doctor of his days, and served the Sultan Saladin, as his personal physician. His reputation was so high that reached far located England and King Richard the Lionhearted asked him to become the court doctor but Maimonides declined.

Life is precious in the Talmud and the Bible. A Jew instructed to carry out 613 commandments, yet he may violated all but three to save a life. The three laws that cannot to violated to save are forbidding idolatry, which strikes at the very basis of Judaism, adultery, which violates the family structure, and murder, which in itself is a negation of life.

Judaism unlike other religious has not fostered monasteries and does not advocate a removal from society. Marriage and the raising of a family have always been honored in the Jewish society. In fact the first Commandment to be found in the Bible is the command "to be fruitful."

Great Moses was not only the Jews political leader during exile but great doctor and author of Torah. Dr. James J, Walsh, in his book "Jewish Contribution to Medicine in America" wrote: "the Jews were noted for their work in hygiene and preventive medicines as well as in pathology. They were always instantly practical, and not at all likely to be run-away with by theories and superstitions."

One of the New Testament hero Timothy was sick. He probably had ulcer. Apostle Paul suggested him "No longer drink only water, but use a little wine for the sake of your stomach and your fragrant ailment."

In Holy Scripture one of the basic believes is that God send disease

to infidel men, that sick man is sin man. Despite this point of view the Jews accepted national medicine from ancient Greece. They assisted in the spread of these teachings in the Roman and Arab Empires and carried them to the rest of Europe in their migration.

In modern western society we are used to a complex system of health care including doctors, clinics, hospitals, and insurance companies. But during the period when the Hebrew Bible was being written, no organized medical system existed in the land of Israel and Judea. Most illness when probably treated at home as illustrated in a story such as the prophet Elisha's healing of a child: "When Elisha came into house, he saw the child laying dead... then he got up on the bed and lay upon the child...put his mouth upon his mouth, his eyes upon his eyes, and his hand upon his hand; and while he lay bed over him the flash of the child become warm...the child sneezing seven times...open eyes; Elisha call woman and tell "take your son" (II Kings 4:32-36.)

The Bible writers held archaic view of human physiology. For example they know nothing about germs and believe that people thought with the heart. And felt emotion in the liver. Even though the Talmud and the Bible give us many prominent medical events.

Medicine education sitting into Jewish soul. The Jews are prominent doctors from the ancient time. During the Civil War both the Confederacy and the Union turned to the Jews to head their medical departments. The first surgeon general of the Confederacy was Sephardic Jew Dr. David de Leon from South Caroline. He had previously been present by the U.S. Congress and known as "the fighting doctor" for his heroism against opponents. He had the idea for the American drugstores.

In 1885, Dr. Jonathan Horowitz was appointed chief of the U.S. Bureau of Medicine and Surgery-the Union's counterpart of de Leon's position.

If we turn to the Christian calendar, we can see a marked Jewish influence. Among the Jews of the Bible have been shown the medically beneficial of circumcision and dietary restrictions. In Jewish tradition circumcision takes place when the child is eight days old, with the day of birth counted as the first day. Start with December 25, the day Jesus birth is celebrated, counts eight days and you come to New Year's Day. This holiday originally commemorated the circumcision of Jesus.

Thus fonder of Christianity been circumcised. Circumcision means eternal covenant with God, but majority of Jesus followers are

not circumcised. That means that they are fake Christians and never will have received God's blessing. Besides, it has been shown to prevent phimosis, an abnormal condition in which the foreskin becomes so tight it cannot be drawn back, also prevent penis inflammation and cancer. "Virtually no cases of cancer of the penis have been reported in individuals circumcised at birth," says "The Biblical World," edited by Charles Pfeiffer, in a comprehensive entry on medicine.

In ethnic groups where circumcision is not practiced the incidence of cancer of the penis is significant." The benefit of circumcision extends to women, too. Physicians noted the low incidence of cancer of the cervix in Jewish women.

Jewish interest in medicine has a religious motivation with the preservation of healing and life as religious commandment. "Then the Lord spoke to Moses, saying when women give birth a male child then she shall be unclean for seven days as in the days of her menstruation she shall be unclean. On the eighth day the flesh of his foreskin shall be circumcised then she shall remain in the blood of her purification for thirty three days; she shall not touch any consecrated things, nor the sanctuary in the days of her purification completed." (Leviticus 12:1-4)

The dietary laws have served the Jews as a safeguard against trichinosis, a disease caused by eating infected pork. The laws against eating fish without scales and seafood such as oysters have also been found to be medically valid. Some dietologists think that all poisonous fish have scales. The prohibition against eating oysters must have been made because eating this seafood must have caused epidemic of typhoid fever and other infectious diseases.

The Jews' centuries-long migrations around the globe were possible without good health. Their bodies became resilient against many diseases and besides they eagerly followed Talmudic medicine recommendations. Regrettably, sometimes these facts acted against them. Since Jewish communities were less affected by the plagues that periodically swept through Europe, arose prejudices that the Jews must be poisoning wells to create the disease. Mobs would attack the Jewish communities that seemed unnaturally free of the illness. The "Black Death" alone, which the Jews were accused of starting by poisoning wells, resulted in pogroms that destroyed 510 Jewish communities.

The many Jewish laws prohibited the consumption of meat from injured or diseased animals, outlining the careful inspection of ritually

slaughter animals, calling for the draining of all blood from meat before serving. Infection germs traveled in an animal's circulatory system. Washing the hands before a meal is very necessary. Also Deuteronomy stringent laws is disposing of human extracts. These all are similar to a modern hygienic system.

The "Biblical World" quotes Edgar Erskin Hume who was American Major General of Scots descent and highly senior army surgeon. General said that Moses is the "greatest sanitary engineer that the world ever seen," and says the doctrines of the Bible" could be summed up by the objects of sanitation today: pure food, pure water, pure air, pure bodies, and pure dwellings."

The doctor, like the rabbi, was revered by the Jewish community, for both dealt with the essentials of existence: the rabbi attended to spiritual needs, the doctors took care of bodily needs. And their functions are interdependent.

It has been estimated that in the Middle Ages over one-half of the rabbis and other Jewish intellectuals were physicians by occupation. The Jews were able to become preeminent as physicians in the Middle Ages for several reasons. First they were familiar with the medical texts being developed in the East by their Arab neighbors. They know the language of the Arabs, could read their books, and maintain contacts with their Jewish brethren in the East while living in Europe.

The Jews been free from superstition which covered European population. While the Jews practical approach to life encourage scientific explorations others in Europe remained hidebound by religious dogma and opposed medicine as the work of atheist thwarting God's will. Christian Europe beginning attacking Jewish doctors. The Council of Beziers in 1246 ordered the excommunication of any person who consulted a Jewish medical practitioner. In the same time European very high echelon ignored the prohibition and every European king and high rank clergy had Jewish physician. Some of the popes who used Jewish doctors, Boniface IX, Eugenius IV, Nicholas V, Calixtus III, legislated decrees against the Jews.

In early America, tomatoes were considered poisonous and were used only as a garden ornament. They called tomato as "love apples." It was Portuguese Jew known as Dr. Siccary a physician in Virginia who in 1733 explained they were edible and healthful.

In modern times the Jews have made perhaps their greatest

medical contributions. The honor of being the father of pediatrics in America and establishing the country's first medical clinic for children belong to Dr. Abraham Jacobi. He was first pediatric professor.

Dr Jacobi was one of the first who recognize the need to boil milk. But he was not only Jew so involved. His work inspired Nathan Straus, a highly successful New York businessman and philanthropist, to establish pasteurize milk station for children of the poor, as well as tuberculosis-prevention centers to stem a then-rampant disease caused largely by milk from disease cows.

Straus had attended a convention in Europe where Louise Pasteur demonstrated the importance of heating milk to rid it of gums. Impressed, Straus launched the movement in America to pasteurized-milk station. Straus also found a Pasteur station in Palestine and there set up health centers and food station for needy Arabs and the Jews. His activities led President Taft. In one speech Taft say” Nathan Straus is a great Jew and the great Christian of us all”

One more Jewish contribution in America society is “Vitamin” which invited Polish Jew Casimir Funk. He was born in 1884, worked in England at the Baron Lister Institute before coming to the United States in the 1915. While working on a project to cure beriberi, he discovered that a compound derived from yeast proved potent against it. Since he believed the anti-beriberi factor belonged to a class of chemical compounds, he termed it “vitamine.” Furthermore Funk sensing that many diseases resulted from deficiencies in the diet, proposed that beriberi, scurvy, pellagra, and rickets resulted from lack of “Vitamins.” Soon discovered-vitamin A, vitamin B, and vitamin C.

Immunized children against some of the diseases was important problem throughout of history. One of the vaccines protect against poliomyelitis. Known since ancient times, polio had presented scientists with an especially difficult battle. In 1952, 3,300 death reported in the USA.

Jonas E. Salk, son of New York garment worker, had begun research on polio prevention at the University of Pittsburgh. In 1954, his new vaccine was tested on 1,800,000 children. It was the largest experiment in USA medicine history. By 1955 the Salk vaccine was ready for use throughout the country.

In 1961 another Jew, Albert Sabin of the University Cincinnati, developed an oral polio vaccine also declared safe and effective. The

results of these two Jewish Doctors: in 2018 only seven cases of polio were reported in the United State.

Franklin Delano Roosevelt, who was afflicted with polio with Jewish entertainer Eddie Cantor arranged a campaign to collect monies for mass vaccination of wide stratum of population. People pay ten cents (Dimes) and sent it on white house address. The campaign was launched and within seventy two hours the White House had been flooded with “Marsh of Dimes.” and polio was conquered.

Selman Abraham Waksman spent his youth in Russia and had been a Yashiva Student. Later years he carried out exhaustive research in his laboratory at Rutgers University in Hew Jersey, and in 1945 discovered the antibiotic streptomycin, which is successful against inflation. Streptomycin was also the first drug successful in the treatment of tuberculosis. Other sick against which streptomycin effectively fight are: typhoid fever, pneumonia, dysentery, whooping cough, influenza, infections of the urinary tracts, wound infections such as gas gangrene, and even gonorrhea. For his achievements in 1952 Dr. Waksman was awarded the Nobel Prize for medicine.

Lilian D. Wald (1867-1940) raised in New York's very rich Jewish family. She took a nurse's training courses in a Hew York City Hospital. After graduated she went to live on New York's Lower East Side and began a program of nursing visit to the hapless and poor people, and finally founded the first nonsectarian visiting nurse program in the United State. Her base of operations was the Nurses' Settlement, later known as the Henry Street Settlement, which she founded on the Lower East Side. Here she help launched another idea that spread throughout America. She converted the backyard into a small parks to give the local children a place to play off the crowded streets. Thus was born the idea for city playgrounds.

Jew O. M. Schloss in 1912 start so-called “scratch tests” to determine allergy. Another important medical discovery, the “Schick test” to identify diphtheria, also was the work of a Jew, Dr. Bela Schick, an immunologist and clinical professor of diseases of children.

An American Jewish physician, Dr. Isaac Hays was one who founded the American Medical Association (AMA). Born in Philadelphia in 1796, Hays an ophthalmologist, proposed the creation of the national Medical association. In 1847 he wrote a code of ethics that



served as the basis of the principle of the AMA, as well as of state and county medical societies in the United States.

Joseph Goldberger, a Hungarian Jew was born in the Austria-Hungary Empire in a town now located in Slovakia. In 1881 when he was six, his family emigrated to the United States. They settled in the Manhattan East Side where his parents ran glossary store. Young Goldberger was stores delivery boy. He got engineering and medical education. He become interesting Epidemiology. In 1899 he entered on the U.S. Public Health Service, made a through study of the pellagra diseases and concluded that it was not spread from one person to another, but caused by poor nutrition practices. From 1902-1906, Goldberger held a number of epidemic posts in Mexico, Puerto Rico, Mississippi and Louisiana. In 1914, Goldberger was asked by the U.S. Surgeon General Rupert Blue to investigate pellagra, the epidemic diseases which spread in the Southern states.

Joseph Goldberger eagerly involved in this problem. Among Southern whites, he found the cause to malnutrition; in the case of Southern blacks, it was the large quantities of sugar, syrup, cornbread, coffee, and sweet potatoes in their diet. Goldberger concluded from his research that the lack of milk and meat, the main sources of the vitamin B, caused the disease; he could produce it in prisoners simply by limiting diet.

Goldberger spend the rest of his life researching various disease, often using himself as guinea pig, with near fatal results. He was one of them who risk his life in research for created effective remedy against different diseases.

Joseph Goldberger nominated five times for Nobel Prize and died of cancer on 17 January in the age 54.

Dr. Simon Baruch (1840-1921) was the first Jewish doctor in the world to diagnoses appendicitis and to operate it successfully. Until Dr. Baruch managed it 1888, this disease was mortally dangerous. Dr. Baruch had the revolutionary idea of taking out the diseases appendix before it ruptured.

Dr. John A. Wyeth, renowned surgeon, told the New York Academy of Medicine in 1894, "The profession and humanity owe more to Dr. Baruch than to any other one man for the development of surgery of appendicitis."

Dr. Baruch made numerous other contributions to medicine, such

as discoveries in connection with malaria, the disease of childhood, and the importance of cleanliness in preventive medicine. His involvement in promoting washing and bathing as a means to health included the opening of America's first public bath, and he was called the "Apostle of Bathing." Another of his notable achievement is that he was good father. His son was Bernard Baruch, the famed financier and adviser to president.

Clara Barton was the founder of the American Red Cross, but in yearly days of her organization's "right-hand man" was Adolphus Simon Solomon, a New York born Jewish publisher. Solomon (1826-1910) was in 1851 the special dispatch bearer to Berlin for Daniel Webster, then Secretary of State. In 1859, he became printing contractor to the United States Government and in 1871 was elected to the House of Representatives from the district of Columbia. Active in civic and philanthropic affairs, Solomon joined with Clara Barton in trying to get America to form a branch of the International Red Cross. Which had been organized in Geneva in 1863.

On May 21, 1881, the first meeting called to consider the formation of an American Red Cross and to urge America to ratify the Geneva Covenant was held in Solomon's home. Here the decision was made to organize the American Red Cross Association. Solomon was elected vice president. Solomon was later elected the first American vice president of the International Red Cross, and his name was placed second to that of Clara Barton.

A further Jewish Connection with the formation of the Red Cross in America lies in the fact that the first uniforms for Red Cross nurses were designed by a Jew.

Henry A. Dix, a Russia immigrant who had built up a large business manufacturing uniforms for waitresses, maids, and saleswomen, was selected for the job during the World War I. The design he came up with became internationally known as a symbol of the Red Cross.

Later Dix was asked by the U.S. government to provide uniforms for army and navy nurses. When he died in 1938 at the age of 88, he no longer owned his garment company; sixteen years earlier he had simply given it to his employees.

The medical procedure to detect syphilis is called the Wasserman test after its developer, the German Jew August von Wassermann. A physician and bacteriologist, Wasserman (1866-1925) achieved world wide fame in 1907 when he first announced his discovery, which indi-

cates both past infections and present activity of syphilis by identifying syphilitic antibodies in the blood.

Jewish nation has one peculiarity. Part of Jews have natural inclination to cancer. Members of the Jewish community who traced their roots to central or Eastern Europe are known as the Ashkenazim Jews. Today members of this communities are found around the world. The Ashkenazim Jews from centuries were a geographically isolated population. This isolation means that its members can trace their ancestry back to a small number of members known as “founders.”

Over time, the genetic trait of these early the Ashkenazim Jews have been passed down through generations melding greater fragments of carrying certain changes in genes as BRCA1 and BRCA2, which are associated with increasing risk of cancer include prostate gland cancer. Even though in 2015 Israel was ranked sixth-healthiest country in the world by Bloomberg ranking and ranked eighth in terms of life expectancy. It is interesting that the city of Singapore ranked world's healthiest country in the world.

In the end of 2014, there were 34,231 registered physicians in Israel. That is more than 3.1 professional active physician per 1000 population in Israel, a ratio higher than for countries like the USA and Japan.

Thus the Jews in America and Israel stand on the right side of the hedge and one day they reached more significant effects on this field of activity.

### **Jewish Solidarity**

By unknown for us reason an Israel company does the listening for the most Americans cell and regular phone systems. The company has total knowledge of which individual talk to and how long. Israel company created and established and maintained the absolute highest level of secure communication in the Pentagon and White House.

Today the Jews control vast area of wealth in America. Estimate range all the way up 70 percent. This figure is immense and huge out of proportion to 2 percent of population in America society.

There are more than 3000 Jewish organizations in the USA. Some of the prominent Jewish Organizations are: Anti-Defamation League,

World Jewish Congress, The Jewish Federation, World Zionist Organization, B'na, B'rith International. They have many billion dollars budget and great influence in the world.

Any Jew from anywhere in the world would can always find a congenial stop over at any synagogue or Jewish center in any country and use it as base doing business there.

That is how St Paul was able to created all those Christian churches and than maintain communication with them. He did it as a rabbi communicating through this Jewish network to the churches he created.

As he traveled around the Mediterranean world preaching Christianity, he used synagogues as his bases which also provided ready to listen audience for his preaching. Christianity at the time of St Paul was considered as sect of Judaism.

Paul's letter to these churches which become such a substantial part of the Christian New Testament also passed through these Jewish network.

Look around! The USA today is very closely mirrors the Germany in 1929. If mono ethnical Germany had happened Jewish nations probably genocide as act of defend the Germans dignity. In the USA like this act would not been possible because of America's human values and multi ethnically content.

Is there anything wrong with this? Not in principle. All people are deserving of the powers of the energy they invest in achievement. The Jews investing tremendous energy in every country where they lived and step by step this country become their own home.

Since Jews stick together as a group, they pull and shove each other up the rank of corporation. They pull strings for valid members of their race and given first shot at students opening up their skills and be members in the major universities and be on the top jobs in every type of business.

Jewish banks extend loans to Jewish business that Gentile under similar circumstance would not able to obtain and then they back those Jewish business in difficult times to prevent failure. The Jews throughout the "Diaspora" have access to international Jewish capital which give them a huge advantage in comprising with Gentile neighbors.

## **Jewish Connection in the Very High American Establishment**

The Bible tells us that after Josef helped Egypt survive a devastating famine, 'a new Pharaoh arose who know not Josef' and throw the Children of Israel into slavery. This reality once again indicated how unstable is the Jews fate in the foreign land. This question itself underlines the treatment the Jews have received at the caprice of the changing monarchs of the world.

The Jews have often had non-Jewish friend in high places, but while kings emperors, popes and czars have shone them support, but these evidences not very known. An individual ruler or several rulers might be friendly, but eventually one who was cruel and discriminatory would come to power.

Only America has been different. The Jews have made their way slowly, but surly. In politics, only in the mid-nineteenth century were the Jews allowed to hold public office. For throughout American history, the presidents of the United States have been warm to the Jews. Only one exception we see in the face of Benjamin Franklin who probably is the author of the so-called "The Franklin Prophecy."

This prophecy was made by Benjamin Franklin in a "chit chat around the table during intermission at Philadelphia Constitutional Convention of 1787. Mr. Benjamin Franklin was against Jewish immigration into the United States by several serious reason. This statement had been recorded by Charles Colesworth Pinckering a delegate from Charleston, S.C.

"I fully agree with General Washington, that we must protect this young nation from insidious influence and impenetration. The menace, gentlemen, is the Jews.

In whatever country the Jews have settled in any great number, they have lowered its moral tone; depreciated its commercial integrity; have segregate themselves and have not been assimilated, have sneered at and tried to undermine the Christian religion upon which that nation is founded, by objecting to its restrictions, have built up a state within the stall, and when opposed have tried to strangle that country to dealt financially, as the case of Spain and Portugal.

For more than seventeenth hundred years they have lamented their sorrowful fate namely, that they have been driven out from their motherland, but gentlemen, if the Christian world today should given

them back Palestine and their property, they would immediately find pressing reason for not returning there. Why? Because they vampires and vampires cannot live among themselves. They lived among Christians and others who do not belong to their race.

If they are not expelled from the United States by the Constitution within less than one hundred years they will stream into this country in such numbers that they rule and destroy us and change our form of government for which we Americans shed own blood and sacrificed our life, property and personal freedom. If the Jews are not excluded within two hundred years our children will be working in the field to the Jews while they remain in the country house gratefully rubbing their hands.

I warn you. Gentlemen, If you do not exclude the Jews forever your children and your children's children will curse you in their graves. Their ideas are not those Americas, even they lived among us ten generation. The leopard cannot change his spots. The Jews are danger for this land, and if they are allowed to enter they will imperil our institutions. They should be excluded by the constitution."

Later Benjamin Franklin may have changed his mind about the Jews and had been initiated the new trend when he signed a petition for funds to lift the mortgage of one of the synagogues to be built in Philadelphia and he himself contributed five pounds.

Anti-Semites did spread rumors that Theodore and Franklin D. Roosevelt's were secretly Jewish and so Abraham Lincoln and William Jefferson, that Woodrow Wilson probably was a Sephardic Jew...The name of his parents was Wohlson...is German-Jewish name.

Many Jews financed Woodrow Wilson's run to presidency. These Jews controlled Wilson's carrier, all of them applied relentless pressure on Wilson to enter the war against Germany.

Wilson's non-Jewish right hand "Colonel" Edward Mandel House, had been closely associated with the Jews prior his association with Wilson. House had been employed as a agent for the Jewish house of Rothschild, negotiating in the United State. He purchased cotton for them before linked up with Wilson.

Wilson's political campaign for governor of New Jersey was financed by a group of Jewish bankers and financiers, including Jacob Schiff, the President of the Kuhn, Loeb Bank. Paul Warburg, brother in law to Schiff appointed as Ambassador in Ottoman Empire by Wilson.

These Jews as well as others, Loise Brandies by Wilson appointed as head of the first Supreme Courts of Justest, Barnard Baruch, the wealthy and powerful financier, Rabbi Stephan Wise, founder of the Federation of the American Zionists in 1887, who later become Wilson's most trusted adviser; and Felix Frankfurter, a hidden communist who later appointed to the Supreme Court by FDR. These Jews virtually controlled Wilson.

Other early American leaders, including Thomas Jefferson, James Madison, and James Monroe, acknowledged their personal debts to Haym Solomon, a wealthy Jew who helped finance the American Revolution. We remind that Mr. Solomon personally loaned over \$500,000 to fund the rebel army. He was captured twice by British, his property was confiscated and he died penniless.

America's commitment to Jewish aspiration was voiced from its very founding. George Washington saw and supported the Jews dreams and aspirations to national credo of religious freedom.

John Adams, the second President, wrote: "I will insist that the Hebrew have done more to civilized man than any other nation." Adams also expressed his support for "restoration of the Jews to their own land," and since his time American presidents deeply understanding of the needs for a Jewish homeland.

President Roosevelt surrounding himself with Jewish advisers. 15 members of Roosevelt's "Brain Trust" 8 of them were the Jews. The Jews therefore controlled the political life and public opinion in the USA. Roosevelt was extremely against Germany and follow Jewish advisers recommendation been sympathetic and even warmly regarded Communists and Joseph Stalin and referred him as "uncle Joy."

Harry Truman, probably Jew, over strong State Department objection, had recognized States of Israel just eleven minutes after her declaration of independence. There are the Jews in house and Senate, in Supreme Court and eventually will be not hidden but overt Jewish President of the USA. There also been some presidential candidates.

Thus, lets collect information what we now about Jewish Connection in the very high American establishment. Most of the US President were of Jewish line of descent. Most of their families have had surnames changed over time. For example Washington. There is no such name in history book. It is also Jewish name. Madison is also Jewish origin name. It means son of Madis and is a common form of Jewish names. Adams is Jewish name and so Hamilton. Dwight D. Eisenhower was

Swedish Jew. So far only Protestants been the USA Presidents and only John Kennedy been Catholic.

Donald J. Trump is 45<sup>th</sup> President of the United States. The name "Donald" means the world ruler. Donald Trump in the first months of his presidency recognize Jerusalem as capital of Israel and quietly and resolutely solve this centuries-long problem. He is not anti-Christ, but he is a man of destiny. Donald Trump's daughter Ivanka has converted to Orthodox Judaism. That makes Donald one of the first President with Orthodox Jewish grand kids. Donald Trump is best friend the Jews ever had. Who was one of the first world leader to talk to Donald Trump after his presidential victory? Benjamin Nathanyahy. Many of Donald's friends, business partners, exclusives at the Trumps organization, country club in Florida, layers and advisers are the Jews. No ever in history the President of the United States of America been surrounded by so many Jewish friends and advisers as Donald Trump.

Daniel prophesied "rough" king of the West who "at the time of the end" will fulfill the prophecy in making his nation "...very great, but at the height of his power his large horn was broken off..." (Daniel 8:8). This point of view Daniel expressed about Ronald Reagan or Donald Trump. In his tweeter Trump written: "As long as we open our eyes to God's grace and open our heart to God's love, then America will forever be the land of free the home of brave, and a light unto all nations." Besides Trump always claims that "America must be great again," which directly indicated about his connection with Prophet Daniel.

America with largest Jewish population have not yet Jewish origin American President, contrast with Catholic France which has had three Prime Ministers.

Things show signs of changing in this regard. Analysis show that the 115th Congress has largest share of the Jews in any freshmen class since date became available. Almost 6% of Congress now Jewish. 28 Democrats and 2 Republican, the largest contingent ever.

Why are there so many Jews in the Democrat party?

"Most of the Jews are Democrats because Jewish values most often coincide with Democratic society values. Those values are American Dream upward mobility regardless any religious prejudice or socioeconomic level you were born into. When the Jews were teachers, unions organizes and social workers America become great, think Carole Goden Reiss, lecture from interdisciplinary center, Herzlia.



Thus not far days when we will see American President from Jewish community and it will not be good for Russia, Turkey Iran and several Arabian counties.

America's military and economically superiority stand on strongest technological basement. America is the leader in any sphere of technology. This is actual y cutting edge technological country.

America by culture is the most luminous country in the world. American's way of life is understandable for the most people in the world. This is emigrants country. Hear come mostly freedom lover, brave and strong people from all over the world. New comers quickly study America's easy low and become part of prosper society. America's literature, science, sport entertainments business have great opportunity for developing.

America knows his dignity, might and reputation in the world, but also knows that in the world arise a lot of obstacles against him. Many world's political leaders do not clearly see planets future. In the world and especially in Eurasia many political factors are against America.

Risen up the whole of generation of Muslim believers who only think how to destroy America. In this situation America changes his view how to fight in future. If early years accent have been made in military presence into worlds important strategical place now this point of view have been alteration.

In last decades America had got two strategical lessons: First, America know that next generation of Americans will have business with violate religious extremist, not only in Islamic world but in every Muslim community in the West, include America. That is axiom. And second, conventional American army which were deployed in foreign countries like Iraq, Afghanistan, Syria and other places not help given countries westernization process. Because of this America's new strategy is strengthen his alleys and partners military might and dismantle terrorists without deploy in these countries large contingents of military personal. America's technological capability permits them to do this.

So Americans reputation in the world is unshakable and if the world's present days economical and political tendency stay the same, then in nearest and far going perspective America will not contender. But, If world's fate follows what was written in the Bible prophesies, in this cases will have happen only for God's understandable gigantic and unpredictable changes.

### **Three Center of the Jewish Power**

The three centers of Jewish world power are now in the world. In the United States of America live approximately 8 million Jews and the state of Israel with approximately 7.8 million Jews. Previously in the Russia Empire and USSR lived 7 million Jews. Then time came and the Jews have abandoned the now defunct Soviet Union, but before left looting it of its assets and sold it among the Jews. Then part of middle and upper class the Jews moved into new base of operating to Israel and the United States. Now in Russia Federation live only two million Jews, but they have still influential positions there. Early from the Russia Jews tried spreading their Communist ideology around the world, using the power of the Russia Red Army. Today they used the economic and military power of the United States to spread their slightly modified ideology now called as "Democracy Around the World," which is the reason the USA involved in endless war for the past several years.

For the centuries the Jews characterized themselves as a threaten minority surrounded by hostile majority determined "persecution," or even "exterminate totally." These point of view is not correct. The Jews are now the most powerful nationality in the world, despite their small number.

Having won the wars in the Middle East they continued their activity and strengthen their positions in the USA and in the Middle East. Within the past tree four decades the Jews living in the United States of America risen up to an elite class. Same made the Jews in Bolshevik Russia but if in the Russia Jews had totally eliminated the middle and upper class of Russia society in America they only would have replaced traditional WASP (white Anglo/Saxon Protestants) elite who used to run the country. Their infiltration of the highest offices of every American institution, their extreme over-representative in every professions, their control the government, their control of banking and finance, their control of the news entertainment media, their over-representative on the Universities is even more pervasive in present day's America than Weimar Germany. For instance of the eight ivory league Universities in America, six have Jewish presidents.

But there is one obstacle which there is no doubt the Jews find way what to do. Unlike the WASP elite whom they have displaced, the Jews have become, what Professor Kevin McDonald in his trilogy of books

on Jewish culture, calls a "Hostile Elite." Old WASP elite never lost its sense of nobles obliged towards the ordinary people of America. They were often all the same religion and the same ethnic origin and they felt a sense of responsibility for the general welfare of all of their fellow citizens. Newly emerged Jewish elite was different in root. They feel no identity with ordinary Americans, only disdain, and they concern themselves only with "what is good for the Jews."

According Mikhail Jones, in his book "The Jewish Revolutionary spirit and its impact on world History," published in 2008 emphasized that the Jews have been behind each and every one of the anti-white, anti-Christian movement, especially since 1960s. The NAACP was founded by the Jews. So was the Sexual Revolution, the Hippie Movement, the Feminist Movement, the promotion of homosexual right, same-sex marriage, the separation of church and state movement, an attack on Christianity, especially multinational movement. It was the Jews who manage to changed out emigration law in 1965 which then opened doors to swarms of non-white, non-Christian immigrants. This new immigration policy has been projected that white majority of the United State will be reduced to minority status within two or three decades. This demographic shift completely change the character of this country, and not for the better.

The Jews made precisely same in Europe where demographic situation last time drastically changed. Multiculturalism is "good for the Jews." Divide and conquer as it were. New Jewish elite uses its power to promote the International Jewry's interest.

The Jews controlled American government and its executive branches. Though the Jews claimed only be perpetual victim but in fact after the WWII through mass media control everywhere.

Some time someone cry "anti-Jewish people of the world united," but probably it is too late. Jewish expres is accelating galoping.

### **Americans Main Mission**

One of the main aptitude of our planets inhabitants are instinct of colonization. Every nation wants to widespread their influence and create new colonies and settlements. Now the planet Earth almost has not empty lands for new colonization. Beside of this inhabitants num-

ber increases fantastically fast and because of this already today almost stands question of cosmic space colonization.

In the beginning leader of cosmic space exploration was the Soviet Union. They have launched in the cosmic orbit the first artificial satellites, with the pilot dogs, the first man and woman.

It was great challenge to America society. America have mobilized their technological resources, worked out valid and efficiency cosmic exploration plan and at last National Aeronautical and Space Administration (NASA) about forty years ago triumphantly have been landing spacecraft "Apollo" onto Moon surface. From that time America become strong cosmic leader.

In modern time Americans are very familiar with air. American have more spacecrafts in the cosmic space than any other nations. Only American cosmic agency NASA has space vehicles which can Galaxy overdrive. Only America able to send space expedition on the planet Mars, but at the same time they have not yet appropriate fuel for return back cosmic ship. We hope that this technical problem will have solved soon.

Same we can say about the Moon station which also will be great breakthrough into cosmic exploration. Building the Moon station helps us to search requirements for metallurgy, composite minerals, solar arrays which boost American economy and help organize intrusion into outer cosmos.

America spends for cosmos exploration tree times more than every other countries, but during Obama administration America changed cosmos policy and tried its more commercialization. After thinking for a while they decided retire Shuttle fleet which almost made Americans breakthrough into cosmic space. By inertia American cosmic scientists made great success, their created unmanned mini-shuttle x-37 B. After few month traveling in cosmos landing at Vandenberg Air-force base and that is it. Cosmic space commercialization make money but output was less.

Watch into cosmic space and improve our knowing about our planet's role into universe is one of the most important task of humanity.

In the beginning God created the Heaven and the Earth. This words from the "Old Testament" knows everyone. Whole operation had been completed during six days. It is our commencement, it is our basement, but we also interested how did the universe begin and how

will it end. This two uppermost questions existed for a long time and cannot yet found answer.

About two billion Christians awaiting when their Messiah Jesus will have adverted. Jesus promised that He will come soon and His followers after more than 2000 years steel awaiting Him. But Jesus earnestly followers also interested the way which Jesus should passed during His Second Cumming to reach our planet. Some scholars think that he comes from Ganymede Constellation where are Jesus and His Fathers house. Other thoughts that Jesus comes from unknown for us place.

American's as Jesus Christ one of the most eagerly follower super power state's important mission is to make clear this subject. Only America can do this. because if China had find Jesus Christ return track that would mean only one, the whole Christendom stay without Salvation.

After sophisticate estimate scientists conformed that the earth is about 4.600 million years old. According to modern dominate theory, everything, include the most important measures: space, energy, matter and time which are interconnected were created in "Big bang" 13.700 million years ago. What phenomenon was the "Big Bang," is in the searching stage yet, but it was not explosion of matter into cosmos.

Before the "Big Bang" universe was infinity small, dense, and hot. After the "Big Bang" began process of expansion and cooling which continues today.

One of the fundamental law of physics is that matter can't be created out of nothing. But God allegedly created universe from nothing and this phenomenon was totally contrary physics law. The "Big Bang" theory conform that from nothing make up something is possible. The "Big Bang" theory is the bridge among science and religion for better understand this universal processes.

Elite of European sciences during 16 years built \$10 billion price large Hydro Collider (LHC) near Geneva. This is European Center for Nuclear Researcher (also known CERN). Inside of this 17 mile circumference gigantic doughnut's form machine are two protons beams which created 3.5 trillion electric volt energy and smash particle together.

The task of colliders work was to create little "Big Bang" and help people find out answers on questions:

What happened before "Big Bang"? Where is exact moment of universe creation so-called "Time Zero"? Are there parallel universe? Is possible to travel in time? Are there other measurements?

Is it truth that in collider created two kind of matters, first is what we see: ground, mountains, rivers and, theirs inverse, and invisible, so-called anti-matter.

Americans were the first who decided in practically see what happened before creation and began to build structure for artificial "Big Bang." In 1980 Reagan Administration push the dig gigantic hole near Dallas for "Big Bang" experiment. The USA congress assigned for this objects one billion dollars. Time goes fly and Americans don't use this technical opportunity. In 1993 Americans gave up construction of super collider and spent one more billion to fill up Dallas hole.

Everything into universe are part of something unknowable vast and larger. Determine origin and size of universe is great task. The planet Earth is part of the Solar System. Then is stellar neighborhood numerous galaxies. Now we know that invisible part of universe contained more than 100 billion separate galaxies.

The planet Earth and our Solar System located near sparsely region of the Milky Way Galaxy. From here to rich the center of Galaxy needs 25 thousand light years. Beam of light pass our Galaxy from the beginning till the end during 100 thousand years. Closest star system to the Sun Alpha Centaurus is 4.35 thousand light years away and their star Sirius is the most bright star in the sky. The Magellanic Clouds are the most closest neighbor and located 200 thousand light years away from the Milky Way. Other our neighbor the Andromeda Galaxy located about three million light years away. But it is not limit. There are galaxy which located 12 million years away. Modern astrophysical instruments and the most mighty telescopes had detached innumerable galaxy's with radius 13 billion light years away from the Milky Way.

Even though that universe is so grander and diversity we know that life is only in our planet. Cosmic space permanently checks up the strongest telescopes tried to find out where is like earth civilization. This attempts have not results yet.

Cosmologists who study scale and character of universe, also have searched rate of stars burn, try understand better which stars can have habitable planets with habitable atmosphere and other conditions, and which of them able to create life. If they find like this planet, in this case it is necessary to count probability of intellectual life there. Have this intellectual life owner planet communication ability? and if have how much is continuance of civilization? It was estimated that by aforemen-

tioned indications, only in the Milky Way Galaxy probably exist 900 earth like civilizations.

We, inhabitants of the planet Earth definitely know that we have civilization, but we right now unable to establish contact with far distance located civilizations. Probably in same situation are many other societies who have civilizations but can't yet overdrived gigantic distance in galaxies.

Not long time ago, 20 light years away from us in the Libra Constellation, have discovered the most earth like planet Gliese 581g. Average temperature in this planet is the same as a summer day in Antarctica. This is the first planet where is appropriate condition for water. Where is water there is life.

Gliese 581g and other earth like planets, which definitely will be found, created the so-called the "New Earth and New Heaven," as it is written in the Bible and it is only super power county's tasks. It is very expensive, sophisticate but necessary mission. It will be colonization of cosmic space and only superpowers are able to do this.

During searching process or when extra terrestrial civilization will be found, stands up new mission, what to do next? What kind will be new find foreign civilizations- neighborly or hostile? What will coming out from this contact-life or death?

Advance earth's super power states include America are in the stage of readiness. Future probability meeting with extraterrestrial civilization is great enjoy for mankind but unfortunately exist opposite events and consequence.

The "Wall Street journal" in June, 2009 wrote that Jupiter was hit gigantic asteroid which had shaken planets surface. Impact on Jupiter enforced scientists think once again what result can do this impact if it happen with planet Earth. In particular, impact which killed 3,5 million years ago Dinosaurs matched by might Jupiter's aforementioned impact. During like this impact because of heat from the planets surface evaporate whole water and steam as blanket cover planets surface, make gigantic greenhouse effect. Because of this arises proposal that on the planet Earth life may be several time perished and originated.

Peril civilization was sink in to mist of oblivion and we can comper it with hell and forgery. After this life and civilization again begins reselection. So life's affiliation and reservation is in connection with future of the earth.

Flying object which had hit the Jupiter is not unusual for solar and

neighbor systems. Theoretically the some of them can hit the Planet Earth as well as they hit the Jupiter. In perspective comet "Easter Sunday" in April 13, 2036 very close will have passed the earth and exist valid chance that it can hit the earth if will be convenience circumstance.

America is present time world's only one cosmic superpower, but this reality not means that other countries sitting idler. In oldest China and India manuscripts have evidences that in ancient time had existed "Shuttle" type cosmic aircraft's which have flown into earth orbit. Cultural heritage and economical basement made China's and India's cosmic ambitious more real.

For a long time the United State's only one opponent in cosmic sphere was Russia. Last time into first ground came out China. For China be cosmic state is not only ambitious, prestige and international honor but it is also scientific and technological power which will stimulate domestic political and economical life.

China has plan about unman spacecraft moon landing in the second decade of 21<sup>th</sup> century. China's aim is realize nation's aspiration and show everyone that China has full right to explore and exploit deep cosmic spaces. China tried create its own manned cosmic station. After frutation of this plan China will be third state after the USA and Russia who can do it.

China's building up micro-satellites that can damage the enemy satellites. They can provide wide range spy operation and be security guard for China's one. It is very important that China's origin space crafts launching, orbit exploration, landing and other operation are notably cheaper than the USA spacecrafts and this circumstance strengthen China's position.

In far going plan China wants to built up a space port on the Moon, which will be play a role of mediator port for further missions into outer space.

When China builds the Moon mediator station they automatically become first cosmic state, because he will begin exploitation lunar resource such as helium, which could help the energy needs for generation a head.

So by the face of China the USA has great challenger and in additional Japan and India also watch into the sky.

Now we live into very fast changeable world. We are witness of great geopolitical shaking. In the first role coming new world leaders



like China, India, Brazil, Turkey, Indonesia. They begin to make new world order but still America remains only one over supper power who is able to make any kind action in any place of our planet and is ready to penetrate in to cosmic space.

America will co-participant for every wars which will happen before Jesus Christ Second Coming and during this. That's means that America will be active participant of Armageddon War and the Jews role in this events will have been paramount.

## JEWISH TREMENDOUS BRAINSTORM

In the 19<sup>th</sup> century the Jews proposed lot of inventions, new ideas, and technological achievements, but Jewish mind's culmination happened in the middle of 20<sup>th</sup> century, when they invited and then created and used in act the most destructive weapon ever imagined. It was Atomic Bomb which is diffidently crown of the Jewish Century.

Indeed, atomic research is almost exclusively the work of the Jews. The tale begins with Albert Abraham Michelson. Born in Prussia in 1852, Michelson came to America as a youngster with his parents. He sought his career in the U.S. Navy. After graduating from the Naval Academy in 1873 and serving several years as an officer, Michelson turned to scientific research. Michelson teaching in several colleges and his career boosted by the fact he was a Jew and his career as a scientist was launched. Michelson's work led to such outstanding discoveries that in 1907 he became the first American scientist to be awarded the Nobel Prize.

What had Michelson done to win this high honor for himself and for his country? put simply, he had measured the speed of light and made this act in such accuracy that even today's more sophisticate instruments have shown his figures to be off only 2.5 mile per second.

Working with E.W. Morley, he had also devised a test, known as the Michelson-Morley experiment, that according to science writer Isaac Asimov was "probably the most important experiment that did not work in the whole history of science." This technique used rays of light to determine the stage of the universe, and explained how light traveled in the cosmos. The Michelson-Morley research proved that no such ether existed, a finding that shook the scientific world.

The direct effect Michelson's work had upon Einstein and the theories of relativity that lunched Atomic Age in somewhat conflicting statements made by Einstein in his later years. But any way as Einstein later confessed in a speech at a diner held in 1931 that Michelson paved the way for the development of the Theory of Relativity.

Einstein very nerves by the military uses to which his theories were refer. Moreover he was concerned that his former homeland's new ruler Hitler mobilize resources and develop atomic bomb. That is why Einstein with other mostly Jewish origin American scientists send a letter to President Roosevelt to launch the American project to build the atomic bomb before Hitler did. Einstein's prestige and Roosevelt Jewish advisers forced the Roosevelt launched the \$ 4 billion price "Manhattan Project".

The irony of a German-born Jew being responsible for the development of the atomic bomb in the United States. Many blazing Jewish physicists has been driven out from the country. They could have been tapped to work on atomic weapons for Germans glory.

One of the Jewish physicist who fled Germany and worked n America's atomic research was a woman, Lisa Meitner. She was born in Vienna and taught in Berlin until the Nazis came to power. In 1917, she had helped discover one of the radioactive elements and later proved the existence of others. During the WWII she worked at the Los Alamos, New Mexico, in atomic power development project, where she collaborated with the Nobel Prize winner Nils Bohr on his uranium fission theory. Bohr himself was part of the Jewish connection; his mother was Jewish.

The entire Los Alamos project was under the direction of another Jew Dr. J. Robert Oppenheimer, a physicist and the descendant of one of Hew York's first families. Secretary of War Stimson said of him, "The development of the atomic bomb has been largely due to Dr. Oppenheimer's genius and the leadership he has given his associates."

Among those associates were such Jewish refugee scientists as Dr. Otto Frisch, Professor Rudolf Peierls, Dr. Frank Simon in Britain, and one of the most important of all, Dr. Edward Teller. He was Hungarian Jew who had done his graduate education in Germany. But he had been forced to flee to Denmark. From 1939, while professor of physics at George Washington University, he was deeply involved in the United States' atomic research, working also on the Los Alamos project. In 1952, he headed America's project on the hydrogen bomb and has been given credit for its development.

Another important figure in atomic research was the Hungarian born Jew John von Neumann, a brilliant mathematician whose work was crucial to the efforts at Los Alamos.

While mankind has come to regret the destructive potential of the atom, it has also been seen as the key to many peaceful uses. Here too the Jews have played a part.

Thus the Jews created phenomena both: destructive and creative.

The first chairman of the U.S. Atomic Energy Commission, appointed in 1946, was David Lilienthal. The first chairman of the U.S. Atomic Energy Commission, also appointed in 1946, was Bernard Baruch.

The first person to turn atomic energy to nondestructive purposes was a Jew, Admiral Hyman Rickover. Known as the originator of America's nuclear fleet, Rickover successfully pressed for the use of atomic power in ships, and in 1952 the world's first atomic-powered submarine was built. And Leo Szilard, the Hungarian Jew who, with Enrico Fermi, made possible the first self-sustaining nuclear reactor in 1942? campaigned so energetically against the military use atomic energy he was presented the Atomic for Peace Award in 1959.

Because of this question raised, why such a connection between the Jews and atomic energy? One reason is that, from ancient time the Jews have exhibited a fascination with the material universe. Judaism emphasis life on earth; the Hebrew scripture barely have in mind to the afterlife, and the world is regarded as God's creation, to be explored and enjoy by all. God exist always. Before Big Bang and after. He is Omnipotent, Omnipresence and Omniknown. He awaiting individual who through his cognition advertising and spread God's presence for everyone. God need obedient nation, his chosen nation who will be his friend-servants on the earth. Like this nation already was astronomer watchers descendants from angelic hierarchy. Their posterity were Chaldeans in Mesopotamia, but they for a while resist recognize one totally God. Spiritual father of astronomer watchers and Chaldeans was Archangel Satan. Chaldeans were very might and business like nation and they need many gods for their laboring. So God decided from one Chaldean man Abram created other specific nation which will be his supporter in the earth. Such man became Abram, founder of 30 nations and three religious. God's favor nation was the Jews and their religious Judaism.

Atomic research belong to "material universe," and basically been an intellectual chase of Jewish nation. God gave this job to the Jews who by history and training, aspiration and vocation been educa-

tion-oriented people. The most respected people in a Jewish community throughout the ages have been scholars. Education was pursued as the bond holding together not only families and communities, but by some reason a far-flung people, all of whom studied and treasured the same books.

But that can be only part of the explanation; intellectual interest do not guaranty intellectual success. The Jewish give-and-take in atomic research is more likely an indication that, as much as the Jewish personally is rooted in an allegiance to the past, the Jewish mind is oriented to the future. The Jews are nation of prophecies. Many Jewish prophets prophesies started many century ago continued right now and will have finished in the future. For example Daniels many prophesies already fulfilled but some of them will have shaped full form before Jesus Christ Second Coming.

With no vested interest in preserving the status quo, the Jews, especially the Jews with brilliance, may very well find it easier than others to question old assumption. Jewish physicists could seize on the idea of atomic power as a vast new energy sources precisely because it looks to the future.

Besides the Jewish concept of Messiah is also oriented to the future; it represent hope for a better world. Surly this outlook helped enable the Jews to see that the world is round, that there could be new world, and that the pursuit of astronomy and navigation could open up great possibilities.

There is one other possible explanation for the Jewish conjunction with the atomic bomb. The Jews just seem to have an extraordinary endowment for being in an epicenter where the world scale action accrued. Consider two surprising fact about the dropping of the atom bomb. Mr. M. Hirsh Goldberg in his book "The Jewish Connection." said that "A Jew, Lieutenant Jacob Beser of Baltimore was on the atomic bomb missions to both Hiroshima and Nagasaki-the only times it was used for military purposes. He received the Distinguish Flying Cross. Ironically, when the atomic bomb was dropped on Nagasaki, overlooking 'ground zero' from a top a hill was the cemetery that until the 1900 had served as Nagasaki Jewish community.

## REINCARNATION OF ISRAEL

Origin of every nations is mystic. The Jews are not exception. The most characteristic trait of the Jews are their highly mental attitude to enlightenment. Author pursuit the point of view that the Jews are decedents of the fallen angels, which known as astronomer-watchers. "The origin of astronomy, geometry, mathematics and other precise sciences are commonly associated with the decedents of fallen angels" (I Enoch 8:3).

Astrology originated in ancient Chaldea. It was geographical area around the Persian Gulf. It seems the Chaldeans, as human beings are an echo or directly relatives of special part of fallen angels, Watchers who has been created by God early than humans. Wise people said that Watchers call themselves as Watches of the Heaven, or Awake Ones, or Those Who Sleep Not. Their main duty was astronomy. By angelic tradition Watchers were the followers of Archangel Lucifer. Two hundred Watchers rebelled against God. They fulfilled Lucifer's every wishes, especially in the educational field. By Christian elders point of view Watchers incarnated evil. That means that God invented evil in the first place. It is a disturbing question why God did it and we think about this.

From Watcher pedagogues, Chaldeans had took knowledge about pure mathematics, star divination and information about planets and stars movement. Chaldeans physical and intellectual level was so high with compared of neighboring nations that it is possible to think that they were descendants of supernatural beings such as Watchers. For example, the first centuries scholar Eusebius made many parallels between the Watchers, Giants and Chaldeans. All the self-important kings of Chaldea and later Babylon, had staff of astrologers to advise them concerning the future.

The Greek father of historians, Herodotus, speaks of the astounding city of Babylon and mentioned the enormous zigurat from which the astrologers tracked the stars. The ruins of several of these zigurat

observatories have been unearthed in the area of ancient Babylon by modern times archaeologists.

The Chaldeans role in in history were pivotal. The king of Chaldean's, Nabopolassar, father of great Nebuchadnezzar began rule all of Mesopotamia from Babylon. The Chaldean Dynasty ruled the Babylonian Empire more then 125 years and conquered the world.

God existed always, before and after Big Bang. God is Omnipotent, Omnipresence and Omniscience. Our Great Lord mostly looking obedient individual and nation. God need them to created and fulfill His plan for mankind. About these are many facts in the Old and New Testaments and in the Book of Mormons. His obedient and chosen nation will be His friend-servants on the earth. The contender to be like this nation already had been astronomer-watchers descendants, Chaldeans. God for a long time check this nation and want appointed them as His procurator nation on the earth, but Chaldeans resist to recognize one totally God. The point is that Chaldeans as mighty, war and business like nation been very dynamic and for their laboring needed many gods. So God decided from one Chaldean man created other specific nation which will be his supporter in the Earth affairs. Such man became Abram, founder of 30 nations and three religious. God's new favor nation was Hebrew, that is the Jews and their religion Judaism become the God's main ideology on the earth.

For a centuries God and Jewish nation live together. God always learning and taming the Jews, make for them special tests and examinations, some times crucial and even moderately destroyed them for their perfection and bright future. But in critical situation God always keep the "Holy name of Israel."

By unknown for us reason which is known only for God in 70 A.D. Jews had been totally obliterate, they lost independence, the Solomon Temple and blotted out from their own country. They scattered all over the globe. But after twenty centuries nomadic and long suffering life God decided reunited Jewish Diaspora into one nation. The Jews took plan to restore their country in Promise Land, Palestine, which God once bestow them and then took it away.

Thus the Jews stay without homeland and beginning scattng around the globe. During many centuries Jews been in the midst of a sea of enemies, but keep the "Holy Name of Israel," overwhelm numerous obstacles and continued dream about their native land.

There were several proposals for a Jewish state in the course of Jewish history between the destruction of ancient Israel and the founding of the modern state of Israel.

As "The Jewish Digest" May, 1975 noted Columbus and Napoleon planned a Jewish states.

Napoleon(1769-1821) in 1799, during his Middle East campaign proclaimed the restoration the Jewish homeland in Palestine. In this way very important the letter to the Jewish nation the rightful heirs of Palestine, from the Napoleon Bonaparte, French commander -in-chief of the Armies of French Republic in Africa and Asia. This letter written in April 20,1799.

"Israelites, unique nation, whom in thousand years, lust of conquest and tyranny have been able to be deprived of their ancestral land, but not of name and national existence!.. The young army with which Providence has sent hither, let by justice and accomplished by victory, has made Jerusalem my hand-quarter and will, within after few days, transfer them Damascus, approximately which is no longer terrifying to Davil's city.

Rightful heirs of Palestine... Arise... hasten!.. Now is the moment, which may not return for thousand of years...

To clean the restrictions of civil right which had been shameful with held from you for thousands of years your political existence as a nation among nations, and the unlimited national right to warship, Jehovah in accordance with your faith publicly and most probably forever (Joel 4:20).

Thus Napoleon Bonaparte's proclamation in 1799 to Jews, that the Jews are the rightful heirs of Palestine was great political step for Napoleon . He want created Jewish state under French protectorate, Napoleon invited all the Jews from Africa and Asia to gather under his flag in order to reestablish the ancient Jerusalem. But a month later, his defeat at Acre cooled his ardor over the idea, but he continued to support other Jewish causes. He summon the Great Sanhedrine in France which met from February 9 to March 9, 1807, to discuss Jewish matters. Napoleon was tolerant to the Jews but not tolerant to Judaism. He deliberately opened the meeting on the Sabbath day. The following years he set up a central communal administration, working through consistories. Although he was responsible for several restrictive measures against the Jews, Napoleon was for his time, enlighten in



his attitude. His extension of civil rights to the Jews both in France and in other areas under his control, including Germany and Italy, set the stage for the full-scale emancipation of the Jews in Europe during the nineteenth centuries.

The reaction of the major European powers were acceptably negative and retrogressive.

The first to reject the creation of the great Sanhedrin was the Russia Czar Alexander I. Rights of man and of the citizens guaranteed freedom of religious and free of warship did not contradict French Empires orders.

Russia Royal officials and Orthodox church considered Napoleons initiatives and the Jews reestablish as “anti-Christ’s” and the “enemy of God’s” activity. They often repeated that the Jews already kill our severer and they are ready to kill every Christians.

In Austria, Chancellor Metternich wrote he fair that the Jews will believe that Napoleon is their promised Messiah.

In Prussia, the Lutheran Church was extremely hostile, while Italy’s reaction was negative but sufficiently moderate.

The reaction of London was unequivocal rejection the principal and doctrine of Sanhedrin.

Thus most great opponent of the Jews been Prussia and Russia Empire administration and Russia orthodox Church. Time go by and God punish Prussia and wipe out from the political map. As regard of Russia, God kill Russia monarchy house and many thousand Russia clerics and Russia stay without middle and high class which replaced by the Jews. That was Jewish God’s Jehovah’s revenge.

In 1820, in a precursor to modern Zionism, Mordehai Manuel Noah tried to found a Jewish homeland at island in the Niagara River, to be called “Ararat.” The mount Ararat is the Biblical resting place of Noah Ark. He erected a monument at the island which read “Ararat” a city of refuge for the Jews, founded by Mordehai M. Noah in the mount Tichi, 5586 (September, 1825) and in the fifteenth year of American Independence.” Noah proclaimed his faith that the Jews would returned and rebuilt their ancient homeland and called an Americans to take the lead in this endeavor. Mordehai Manual Noah been that man who influenced and boosted up Joseph Smith who founded the Church of Jesus Christ of the Later days Saints in Upstate New York a few years later.

The British Uganda program was a plan to give a portion of British East Africa to the Jewish people as a homeland.

The offer was first made by British colonel and Jewish origin Secretary Joseph Chamberlain to Theodore Herzl's Zionist Group in 1903. He offered 5000 square mile ( 13,000 square km) of the Mau plateau in what is today Kenya. The offer was in a responded to pogroms against the Jews, in Russia and was hope the area could be a refuge from persecution for the Jewish people.

The idea was brought to the World Zionist Organizations Zionist Congress at its sixth meeting in 1903 Basle. Idea exiting Zionist delegates and after fierce discussion proposal plan had been passed by 295 to 177 votes.

The next year, 33 delegates were sent to inspect the plateau. Its high elevation gave it a temperate climate making it suitable for European settlements. However observers found a dangerous land was filled with lions and other wild creatures. Moreover area was populated by a large number of warlike tribe Massai which did not want share territory for strangers.

The Madagascar plan was a suggested policy of the Third Reich governed of Nazi Germany to forcibly relocate the Jewish population of Europe to the island of Madagascar.

The evacuation of European Jewry to the island of Madagascar was not a new concept. Henry Hammon Beamish, Arnold Leese, Lord Moyne, German scholar Paul de Lagarde and British, French, and Polish governments had all contemplated the idea. Nazi Germany seize upon it and in May 1940, Heinrich Himmler declared: "I hope that the concept of the Jews will be entirely extinguish through possibility of a large emigration of all the Jews to Africa or some other colony." But it was not until June 1940 the plan was actually set in motion. As victory in France was imminent. It was clear that all France colonies would soon come under German control and Madagascar plan could be realized. It was also felt that a potential peace treaty with UK would put the British Navy at Germany's disposal for used in the evacuation.

With Adolf Hitler's approval Adolf Eichmann realized a memo on 15 August of 1940 call for the resettlement of millions Jews per year with the islands governor as a police state under SS. The plan was postponed after the Germans failed to defeated the British in the battles of Britain later in 1940. In 1942, the so-called "Territorial Solution" to the Jewish question, was abundant in favor of the "Final Solution" to the Jewish question.

Homelands seeking the Jews ideology is Zionism which created and become very popular in the East Europe. This movement especially strengthened during and after the WWI.

The Zionist Jews and the British Government had already been behind the scene over a Jewish homeland in Palestine. In October, 1916, two month prior to the German peace offer, a group of the Zionist Jews led by Chaim Azriel Weizmann, later the first President of Israel, had met with British leaders with proposal. If Britain after the war, would guaranty the creation of Jewish state in Palestine, the International Jewry would used their influence through powerful the Jews in America to bring America into the war on the side of Britain and Allies, which would assure an Allies victory. Chaim Weizmann and his fellow the Jews represented the International Jewry and were very confidence of their power and influence.

At that time Great Britain been in military difficulty. By 1916 the war was going adversary for England. German machine guns and other advanced weaponry were cutting down the European manpower. England was overeager to find a rapid method of manufacturing TNT and a smokeless explosive material.

Chaim Azriel Weizmann was a brilliant chemist. He was asked by a desperate British government to develop a synthetic for the acetone used in the production of explosives during the World War I. Dr. Weizmann soon developed a synthetic acetone, that made possible the rapid production of this vital materials, and thus changing the course of the war.

His discovery led the British leader David Lloyd George to offer Weizmann a high honor. Weizmann, rejected personal reward and as fervent Zionist, reported, prayer a “national home for my people.”

In this way the gradual growth of the Israeli nation from scattered skeleton to full body development is starting. As Ezekiel’s prophecy indicates: “...there was a noise, rattling sound and the bones came together, bone to bone” (Ezekiel 37:7). From the sounds of rattling events (WWI), the seemingly dead nation of Israel was to gradually formulate a body, after which the spirit would be breathed into it, as it written in Genesis and “...they came to life and stood up on their feet-a vast army... then He (God) said me (Ezekiel)... Son of Man, these bones are the whole house of Israel.” (Ezekiel 37:10,11). We submitted that history records the reincarnation of the nation of Israel exactly in this manner, beginning in 1917.

Lloyd George wrote that his meeting with Weizmann led him to support the Zionist thesis, to bring Weizmann into contact with Foreign Minister Arthur James Balfour, and to help push for what came to be the “Balfour Declaration,” signed November 2, 1917. “Acetone converted me Zionist,” said Lloyd George later. A famous letter recounts what happened next:

Dear Lord Rothschild:

I have much pleasure in conveying to you, on behalf of his Majesty’s Government, the following declaration of sympathy with Jewish Zionist aspirations, which has been submitted, to and approved by, the Cabinet. His Majesty’s Government view with favor the establishment in Palestine of a national home for the Jewish people, and will use their best endeavors to facilitate the achievement of this object, it being clearly understood, that nothing shall be done which may prejudice the civil and religious right of existing non-communities in Palestine, or the rights and political status enjoyed by the Jews in any other country.

I should be grateful if you would bring this declaration to the knowledge of the Zionist Federation.

Your sincerely,

Arthur James Balfour.

The non-Jewish name Balfur is associated with the document that first translated theoretical ideas into a political possibility. Lord Arture Jemes Balfure(1848-1930), as head of the British Government, met with Herzl in 1902-1903.

By 1917, Balfour had been sufficiently impressed by Herzels ideas and by his discussions with Zionist Leader Chaim Weizmann to support their goal. As Foreign Secretary, he signed the British government’s declaration favoring “the establishment in Palestine of a national home for the Jewish people.”

Balfour was strongly supporter of the Jews but in the same time he was not friend of the Jews. His Semitic view and his cooperation with the Jews was necessary obligation. Balfour been against alien immigration into Britain. In those days almost entirely Jewish. And the Aliens Bills, restricting immigration, passed into law in the last year of his premiership. This attitude not preclude his support to Jewish immigration in Palestine. Better the Jews in Palestine than in Britain. Thus Balfours anti-Semitic thoughts help the Jews to found Israel.

At that time Palestine was under the control of Ottoman Empire,

which was allied to Germany. If Germany won the war, Ottoman Empire would have stay unshakable and the Jews have not possibility to arranged their homeland. But if the Allies were to win the war, then Britain would control Palestine, which was granted for the Jews.

According the Zionist Jews belief to bring America to war in hand, Great Britain rejected Germany's peace proposal and decided to take the Zionists up on their prepositions. The United Kingdom promised the Jews that if they could indeed, bring America into war, that Palestine would be their. The Zionist Jews went work immediately.

The tiny elite group who ran the United States, including President Woodrow Wilson were enthusiastic to enter the war on the side of mother England. They only needed a believable pretext because the great heartland of Americans which including millions of ethnic Germans wanted nothing to do with the war.

Jewish were very powerful in America. In addition they have the most of the big banks. They also closely-held majority of the newspapers and owned Hollywood. They running effective propaganda campaign.

The motivation of the "International Nation of Israel" was very wide and complicated. The Jews one of the common and natural interest was eventually destruction of the czarist regime in Russia. The Jews in Russia Empire had long been restricted and periodically very suffered by czarist regime. Millions of Jews had left Russia controlled area and going in European countries, but mainly in America. In the beginning of the WWI the International Jewry tended to support Germany in the war against Allies on the principle, "the enemy of my enemy is my friend." The Jews enemy was Imperial Russia and Germany was Russia's enemy. At the same time they restricted their all kind support to Britain and France for the reason that Britain and France were allied with Russia.

Nevertheless after the Zionist saw their chance of obtaining Palestine as a Jewish homeland, they shifted their support from Germany to Britain. International Jewry switched the sides overnight, and Germany from their friend nation become their confronted enemy.

The Jews not only withdrew their financial support they also began a vicious propaganda attacks against Germany. The Germans who had been for the Jews as favorite nationality, in the International Jewish press suddenly become brutal, knuckle dragging, baby killing "nuns." International Jewish bankers cut off financial support to Germany and instead began to pour their money into France and Britain. Even in

Germany based Jewish banks refused further financing of the Germany war effort.

Once Palestine had been promised to the Jews by Britain, even German Jew were no longer waiting to support German war. Instead they become something on an Allies "Fifth Column" inside Germany. The Jews without problem betraying the country where they lived. Jewish newspapers in Germany began criticized and condemn the war.

Immediately after British promised of a Jewish homeland in Palestine, the American Jews begin pressing the President Wilson administration to enter the war against Germany. President Wilson was highly manipulable in the hands of the Jews. His political carrier had been a product of the Jewish financial and media support and he his political carrier remained closely associated with Jewish funds.

Jacob Schiff, Paul Warburg, Henry Morgenthou, Sr. Lois Braidis, Bernard Baruch, Rabbi Stephen Wise and Felix Frankfurter been that powerful the American Jews who financed and therefore controlled President Woodrow Wilson's political carrier. They used that influence to pressing Wilson into enter the war against Germany.

The Jewish informational international media had completely converted Americans public opinion from opposition to the war. On April, 1917, less than six month after the meeting between Dr. Weizmann and British leaders during which Zionists promised to bring America into war, the United States Congress declared war against Germany.

On November 2, 1917, British Government issued the Balfour Declaration promising Palestine to the Jews as national homeland.

The gathering of the Jews into Palestine after the signing of the Balfour Declaration was indeed a gradual development "bone to his bone." In 1917 it is estimated that less than 25,000 Jews lived in in the land. By 1922 there were 83,000; by 1932-180,000; by 1935-300,000; by 1937-430,000; and by 1945, more than 500,000. today the population is at 7.5 million and growing. In the same way the population has grown, so has the geographical size of the nation. In the early days the Jews purchased, with Zionist funds 350,000 acre of land, primarily for agriculture purposes. Now it is a nation of about 7,992 square miles, with another approximately seven thousand square miles of occupied territory in the Golan Heights, in the West Bank, and in the Gaza Strip. Between 1917 and 1948, slowly but certainly, "bone came to[his] bone."

Palestine was not only one place were the Jews going to live as in

their homeland. The Jews for a long time targeting Crimea Peninsula as their homeland. Lets read Russia Federation's Declaration about creation Jewish Autonomy in Crimea Peninsula.

In the second half of the 19<sup>th</sup> century, Crimea and the Southern Ukraine was sparsely populated region.

Every fourth resident was newcomer. Russia Imperial Government has provided financial assistance and granted number of privileges to some ethnic groups mostly Germans and the Jews. They got large land plots, small taxation, specific terms of loan and exemption from military service. If Russia Empire had kept its imperial holiness and crown in this case in Crimea would have emerged German-Jewish independent national state.

In 1917 in Russia established Communist authority. After Civil War in 1920 Crimea become the part of the Communist Russia and plans of established Jewish own state become hopeless. But number of Jewish organizations started negotiations with Soviet Government about formation of Jewish Autonomy in Crimea.

In 1920-30s "Argo-Join," founded in the USA opened in Simperopole a branch of the "Argo-Joint Bank," financing resettlement of Jewish residents as well as the training of Jewish human resources in education institutions in Crimea. The Bolshevik Jews and Stalin's personal plan was to transformed so-called "Jewish merchant spirit into Jewish peasant spirit." Soon Bolsheviks dream come true and in the Jankoy steppes appeared 150 Jewish villages.

One of the main ideologist of the implementation of this idea was prominent Jewish member of the Soviet Government, Yuri Larin. He developed plan to created Jewish Autonomous Republic in Crimea and settled there 280,000 Jews. In the same time Larin with Bukharin and Lenin's sister Maria Ylianova prepared draft document proposed to form an autonomous Jewish region on the territory of Northern Crimea, the Southern steppes of the Ukraine, and Black Sea coast up to border of Georgia, including Sochi, with a total area of 10 million acres, which will be home of 0.5 million Jews. Regrettably for the Jews this project discard by Politburo of the Federation of the Russia Soviet Socialist Republic because of additional problems had there arisen.

Since 1921 there were an Autonomous Republic of Crimea, with own Constitution. This autonomous was the part of the Russia Federation. In the same time from Bulgaria into Crimea Peninsula, 200,000

Tatars emigrated. This process made ethnic tension in Crimea. Besides in the Crimea living Germans demanded Autonomous Republic in the Northern Crimea.

On April, 1926 Bukharin approved perspective plan of "Crimea California" project with \$15 million investment assets from the American Jews. Project had support from the Soviet Union's high echelons Jewish functionaries. In the Soviet Russia started creation of the Jewish communes in Crimea and soon the Jews stand good. Communists resettled from former "Pale of Settlement" 40 thousand Jews for opening up Crimea, but this job would not be done, because additional problems soon emerged. Local groups, who were over-jealous of the well-financed the Crimea Jews, started pogroms and created serious unrest in peninsula. Dissatisfied Stalin by current political purposes slowly shut down the "Crimea California" project.

As many as 200,000 Jewish were killed during the Russia Civil War and Stalin was eager to solve the Jewish problem and make for them homeland. Stalin felt that scattering the Jews all over the world and particular in the Soviet Union made big problem for him and was better find for them really nominal homeland. By and large they deserved it.

In 1928, the first Jewish families started to move to the Amur River basin located village Tikhonkaya. As time goes by this village enlarged and transformed in the city Birobidzan. Later this city became the capital of the Jewish Autonomous Republic in the Far East District, which existed at present time and only one percent of autonomous population are the Jews.

Joseph Stalin one more time played important role in Jewish history.

The story of Stalin's role in helping create and then survival of Israel has been little told; Ironically Stalin was a raging anti-Semite, but by political reason in one decisive moment supported Israel.

There are some reasons why Stalin supported Israel: Soviets wanted to get Britain out of the Mideast so they supported the Jews in an effort to push the Brits out... that the Russians were angry with the Arabs for being pro German during the war and sympathetic to the Jews who had suffered at the hands of the Nazis... that the Russians wanted to penetrate the Mideast and Mediterranean and saw a Jewish state as an opening wedge... that the Jews were more available to Communist ideology than the reactionary Arabs... that the Jewish state would grow increasingly dependent on the Russia and thereby reject the West... and so on.



Joseph Stalin was very much concerned with the issue of a Jewish state and this involvement has begun as early as 1945. During the Yalta Conference, allies asked Stalin about Jewish autonomy in Crimea. Stalin negated this idea but promised to support the Jewish State's creation in Palestine. According to an unnamed high official of the U.S. government who visited David Ben-Gurion in his Tel Aviv home, Stalin had mentioned to Churchill during the Yalta Conference that, as for the Palestine situation, he saw only one solution—"a Jewish State." When Ben-Gurion heard about Stalin's remark, he became convinced for the first time that the Jews would get their own country.

Hirsh Goldberg in "The Jewish Connection" references Nahum Goldmann. This man has been president of the World Jewish Congress and the World Zionist Organization. Mr. Goldmann in his autobiography remembers that in 1945 he and Chaim Weizmann asked the President of Czechoslovakia, Jewish origin Edward Benes, who was on his way to Moscow meeting with Stalin to bring up the Palestine question. When Benes returned, he told them that Stalin had said that "he knew serious wrong had been done to the Jewish people and assure his Jewish friends that they need not worry about the position of the Soviet Union."

The first public display of Stalin's special role in behalf of the Jews came on May 14, 1947. Andrei Gromyko, the Russian Ambassador to the United Nations, delivered a startling speech to a special session of the General Assembly. In it, the Soviet Union endorsed the Jewish position on Palestine—partition of the land into Jewish and Arab countries. In addition he spoke of the "exceptional sorrow and suffering" the Jewish people underwent in the WWII and said that "the time has come to help these people, not by words, but by deeds."

The Arabs were stunned by the speech; the Jews were jubilant. The Soviet Union supported the Jewish position and when the vote was taken, the entire Communist block stood in favor of the Jews.

Shortly thereafter the National Council and the General Zionist Council in May 14, 1948, proclaimed the sovereign state of Israel. David Ben-Gurion was appointed Prime Minister, read the Declaration of Independence and Dr. Chaim Weizmann was elected President. The United States would be the first to recognize the new state, but the Soviet Union soon followed, being the first to offer *de jure* recognition and after much debate, the new-born state was accepted as a member nation of the United Nations by vote of 37 to 12.

The Soviet Union continued its diplomatic efforts for the struggling Jewish state during its war of independence. For a period of eighteen months, from May, 1947, through the end of 1948, the Soviet Union had been Israel's staunchest supporter than even the United States. Such aid was crucial at the time, because Britain and United States were abiding by the UN embargo on the shipment of weapons to the Mideast. "Stalin helped the infant state of Israel...with money and supplies which were channeled through Prague," writes H. Montgomery Hyde in "Stalin: Portrait of a Dictator."

Even before the Communist coup d'état in February, 1948, the Czechs had been supportive of the Zionists and, because of the need for money in their war-ravaged economy, had been selling weapons to the Jews. Stalin used Czechs as shields of safeguard and hide his role in foreign investment if anything went wrong.

Between January, 1948, and February, 1949, the Czech Government supplied the Jews with 57 million rounds of ammunition, 1 million rounds of antitank ammunition, 24,500 rifles, 10,000 bayonets, 5,000 light machine guns, 880 heavy machine guns, 22 tanks with ammunition, 84 fighter airplanes, and 9,000 bombs.

It was known that Arabs intended attack Israel. To help repel the impending Arab attack, secret training areas for Israeli troops were established in Czechoslovakia and a brigade of Czech volunteers was trained to fight with the Israeli Army.

The military support for the new Jewish state had to be kept quite for fear of international repercussion, but Arabs know something was going on. On November 29, 1948, in a UN debate, an Arab diplomat charged that Zionists were using weapons "the source of which was known to the USSR representative."

In addition the Soviet Union was also quietly encouraged the Jews from the Eastern Europe, especially from Poland, to emigrate to the Western occupation zones of Germany and Austria, with the perspective that they would go to Palestine to participate to the War of Independence. Although the Russia Jews were prevented from emigrated to Israel the Soviet proxy countries permitted Jewish emigration. Between 1948 and 1952 Bulgaria, Hungary, Czechoslovakia, Romania, and Poland allowed almost 300,000 Jews to go to Israel.

In an interview published by the Jerusalem Post on May 8, 1973, David Ben Gurion expressed his gratitude for the Russia military help,

citing the fact that the Arabs had modern weapons with which to fight the 1948 war while the Jews had hardly any arms. Ben Gurion declared "The only ones who promised to help were the Russians, who sent us vital arms by the way of Czechoslovakia. Without these we would not have been able to fight back. One day I will tell the story of how the Russians helped us then-not like what they are doing to us today."

The military help may have been even more important than the diplomatic. Ben Gurion and other Jewish leaders were never under any delusion about a UN vote creating Israel. He always felt it would lead to an Arab invasion, and since 1945 he had sought money to buy arms for the real struggle. Abba Eban, in 1947, had told a group of the American Jews request funds for military hardware that the UN would probably not even vote for a Jewish state if it were known that the Palestine Jews did not have the arms with which to defend themselves.

But Soviet help ended almost as soon as it began. By 1949, after Israel defeated the arms of Arab nations, the Iron Curtain began to come down. The reasons for these actions were numerous. The Israel won the war too fast and too well... the Jews living in Russia owed too much interest to Israel... the Israelis did not incline towards communism after all... Israeli had begun to turning to the West... Stalin realized he had underestimated the disadvantages of opposing so many Arabs and overestimated the advantages of helping so few Jews.

Whatever the reasons, the facts remain that Stalin's only support for a Jewish cause happened when this help had been absolutely critical.

Historical paradox is that in many cases anti-Semitic Stalin helped to bring to Reincarnation of Israel, while 29 years earlier he destroyed their own homeland Georgia, when sending there Jewish Red Commissars and Cheka special units with Red Russia Army and brutally imprisoned it in the "Prison of the Nations," the USSR. As a result, because of one of his "sons'" treacherous activity Georgia lost by shooting, famine, exile in Mordovia concentration camps and during the WWII, from 1921 till 1954 about 600,000 inhabitants. That is all Stalin.

Anyway, that the Jews existed today is a miracle. Even the casual observer is amazed how the descendant of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, have survived as a distinct race in spite of the most formidable ordeals.

Twice the Jews have been destroyed as a nation and dragged away as slaves under inhuman circumstances; In the space of 4,000 years they can trace their continuous unity, twice the Jews returned to their ancient

homeland and reestablished their nation. During all these years these men and woman without a country have suffered the most insane and unjust persecution ever endured by any collection of people or nationalities. Jewish survival is a phenomenon. In 1967, for the first time since the Babylonian captivity, they took charge of Jerusalem. That has to be the most impressive fulfillment of the Bible prophecy in twenty century!

In Israel's famous Six Day War, the war hero General Moshe Dayan did a strange thing. After planting the Israeli flag on the Muslim Dome of Rock which now placed in the Solomon Temple where the Jews must rebuild their temple, he decided to be conciliatory toward Muslims. Instead to keeping for the Jews holy site, he decided to take down the flag and give the Muslims control over that sacred spot.

Why? Even though his armies had won the war, he know his Arab neighbors outnumbered him fifty or more to one. General thought that it was safer to let the Arabs keep their holy place than to permit the religious orthodox Jews to have it, for he know they would immediately demolished the mosque and rebuild their temple. This would, of course, have ignited a holy war.

David Ben Gurion said in 1965: "There are few countries which have played so central role in world history as the Land of Israel."

to be specific about Israel's great significant as a sign of the history, there are three things that were to happen. First, the Jewish nation would be reborn in the land of Palestine. Secondly, the Jews would repossess old Jerusalem and the sacred sites. Thirdly, they would rebuilt their ancient temple.

From these three significant signs two already fulfilled: State of Israel and their capital city Jerusalem is on the Jews hands. Now they must be return back holy site and rebuilt the Solomon Temple.

According to the Mosaic Law there is only one place that this Temple can be built. This is upon Mount Moriah. It is there that two previous Temples were built: The first was built by Solomon 3,000 years ago, was destroyed by the Babylonians in 586 b.c., then lavishly renovated by Herod the Great starting 19 b.c. The Second Temple was totally destroyed by Titus and the Roman legions an 70 A.D. and in line stand to rebuilt the Third Temple and world history will have entered in his final stage.

But there is one major problem barring the construction of a Third

Temple. That obstacle is the second holiest place of the Muslim faith, the Dome of the Rock. This is believed to be built deliberately and straightforwardly in the middle of the old Temple site. Obstacle or no obstacle, it is certain that the Temple will be rebuilt. Prophecy demand it.

There will be a Third Temple is predicted by the prophet Daniel (Book of Daniel 9:27), the apostle Paul (II Thessalonians 2:3,4), and John (Revelation 11:1,2), and none other than the Lord Jesus Himself. They all taught that Israel's Third Temple will rebuilt either before the Tribulation Period begins or soon thereafter.

Anyone interested in end-time event has his eyes on the temple project. Even since the Jews took temporary possession of the temple site after Six Day War in 1967, there have been rumors that various groups have been working clandestinely to prepare all the materials it needs—from the robes of the priests to the special textile fabric in the temple. Tim LaHaye and Jerry B. Jenkins in "Are We Living in the End Times," noted that "I have even heard reports that all the elaborate worship utensils have been prefabricated in preparation for the day that permission is granted to begin construction of the third temple."

One of the most active individual gathering materials for the Third Temple has been Gershon Solomon. He eagerly agitated his fellow Jew Americans to rebuild the temple. Solomon's group has been given much American press. Solomon has efforts to organized prayer meetings on the site of the first two temples. On one occasion he even tried to lay a four-and half ton cornerstone upon the Temple Mount, but he was halted by the Israeli officials. Israeli Government know that the Mideast is a tinder box waiting for a spark and desecrated the Muslim holy site would be good fuss.

Researchers Tomas Ice and Timothy Demi in their excellent pocket book about Solomon's cornerstone wrote: "In the right day, I believe it is very soon, this stone will be put on the Temple Mount, and be worked and polished...and will be the first stone for the Third Temple. Just now this stone lies not far from the Temple Mount, very close to the walls of the Old City of Jerusalem, near the Shechem Gate...and this stone watches over the Temple Mount. But the day is not far that this stone will be in the right place, it can be today... or tomorrow, we are very close to the right time."

There is little doubt that faithful the Jews all over the world are preparing all the necessary materials so that they will be ready to begin

construction at the first opportunity. Are there any evidences of such intentions in Israel?

In article written shortly after the put control of Old Jerusalem, one known Jewish historian Israel Eldad had been interviewed. In answer on reporters question, "Do your people intend to rebuild the Temple?" Eldad said, "From the time that King David first conquered Jerusalem until Solomon built the Temple, Just one generation passed. So will it be with us." Reporter asked, "What about the Dome of Rock which now stand on the temple site?" Eldad replied, "It is of course open question. Who knows, maybe there will be an earthquake."

The hope of rebuilding the Temple that is present in the hearts of devout the Jews. They had hoped that prophet about Temples rebuilt would have fulfilled within one Generation. It is 40 yours. Israel rebirth in 1948. The one Generation's time passed 1988, but Temple not rebuilt yet. 2028 is the year when two generation will have passed since Israel rebirth. In 2068 will have been the year when fixed the tree generation after Israels Reincarnation. People eagerly awaiting fulfillment of scripture prophecies.

Solomon's Temple plays an important role in several end-time prophecies. 80 years ago no one would not have been discussing the possibility of reconstruction the Jewish Temple. It was impossible by the reason of political situation in the world. Today that is no longer true. For the first time since the destruction of the second temple, in A.D. 70, we are on the verge of seeing the Third Temple built in fulfillment of old prophecies. Today we are more close to this event then we been several decades and centuries ago.

With the creation of the modern State of Israel, the Diaspora look to be coming full circle. Each new wave of persecution sends more and more Jewish refugees to Israel. Could this regathering of the exiles, foretold long ago, and be the next great stage in Jewish history? Again a passage is the Bible emerges as ironic. Since 1949 when the Yemenite Jews were transported to Israel by airplane, virtually all Jewish immigrants to Israel first touch Israeli soil at Lod International Airport. In the days of Joshua Lod was a fortified city. Its motto has since become this prophesy from Jeremiah: "thy children shall come again to their own border."

That would make sense, for almost 50 percent of world Jewry lives in America, and there is no doubt that the richest Jews in the world

reside in this country. The American Jews have a long history of providing generous donations to the needs of fellow the Jews and particular Israel. The Jews concentrated in their hand probably most great money fund. American technology and money has been used to build up one of the most powerful military forces in the world in tiny Israel. Working through their fellow the Jews who controlled the American Government, Israel virtually dictate Americans foreign policy especially in the Middle East and American Army become Israel's army.

The U.S Chief Justice Marshal know what he was saying when he declared, "The power to tax is the power to destroy." Governments throughout history have used taxis in destructive ways against the Jews.

Taxis have been with the Jews since the beginning of the Jewish nation. The Bible Second Temple, Jewish communities outside the Land of Israel payed the Jews in Jerusalem a special tax for the maintenance and operation of the Temple. When the Second Temple was destroyed, the Romans converted this voluntary tax into "Jewish Tax" and cruelly diverted the money to the upkeep of Jupiter Capitolius, the temple the Roman god. This practice continued through the fourth century.

The emperors of the Holy Roman Empire in Germany renewed the taxis, giving it the name Opferpfening and putting the funds into their own treasuries.

Taxation of the Jews during the Middle Ages was so burdensome that, according to one estimate, in England prior to the expulsion of the Jews in 1290, the Jews contributed one-thirteen of the royal receipts. During the 15<sup>th</sup> century, the Jews paid taxis equaling one-fifth of the revenues of the large cities in the German Empire.

Benjamin Franklin pointed out the inevitability of both death and taxis; during the middle Ages, the Jews had to pay a tax on death itself. It was a special tax levied on cemetery use. But in addition, to get to the cemetery the family had to pay "escort money." There was also "Jewish body tax," which travelers were forced to pay local authorities for a military escort as thy passed through a city.

The European Jews also payed a "protection" tax. Since they were considered the personal property of the king, who could and did sell them, pawn them, give them as gift, they had provide compensation for being under his wing.

The Jews also payed special "coronation tax," to every emperor, king, and prince when he ascended his throne, and a special "imperial"

tax. In the case of the Jews in Frankfurt on the Main, they ordered to supply all the parchment needed by the emperor's chancellery, all the bedding required by the court, and all the pots and pans for the palace kitchen, and to pay extra sums to imperial officials. And then, of course, the Jews had their regular taxes to pay, just like everybody else.

Here is just a sampling of some of the other taxes imposed on the Jews:

\* The Golden Penny tax, an assessment of one florin imposed throughout the German Empire during the second half of 14<sup>th</sup> century on every Jew above the age of twelve who possessed over twenty florins.

\* The Laibzoll, a special tax for the Jews in Germany had to pay from the sixth century through eighteenth every time they crossed a frontier or entered a city.

\* In the early nineteenth century in the Austro-Hungarian Empire, the Jews had payed a tax on the candles they used for Sabbath and holidays.

\* In the middle of the eighteenth century in the Prussia Jews were forced to buy, at outrageous rate, such porcelain product as white monkeys to help finance the porcelain industry. Frederick the Great had bought the Berlin porcelain work in 1763, and purchase of its goods was a condition for Jewish marriage, funerals, and even for the right to own houses. In 1787 this tax was replaced by a cash payment of 40,000 thaler exacted from the Jewish community at large.

\* The Czar placed a tax on every kosher animal slaughtered, every pound of kosher meat and every religious article of clothing worn by the Jews. To wear a skullcap, the Russian Jews had to pay five silver rubles per "yarmulkah" per year.

The irony in all this is that even the Jews tax themselves they pay more than anyone else. The citizens of modern state Israel are the highest-taxed people in the world. During 1976, their average tax rate soared to 70 percent of their income. The second closest nation, Norway had an average level of 46 percent.

Of course, the high tax rate in Israel is primarily due to its security needs, with the 38 percent of the national GDP in 1975 going for defense.



## **Eternal State is Focus of the World**

Approaching climax period of mankind. Stage and decorations are ready for great, final performance. The best actors will be expose in the final acts of mankind's history which has one dramatist, our great Lord, Heavenly Father. Soon the curtain will be up and important job will be done.

The Jews are the main actors in this drama. This name is well known both in the ancient time and present and now there is no doubt that this nation will be the main power in the end time performance.

As we mentioned earlier the Jews have three Promised Lands: Palestine, the USA, and the USSR or Russia and one hell in the face of Germany. In every promised lands the Jews felt comparatively comfortably and safety, but in once living in the Germany they broke the neck and this country considered for the Jews as hell.

The Jews nation's the first Promised land is Palestine. With great difficulty and God's support the Jews returned back into their homeland. But now we live in very danger and belligerent world. Political situation changing kaleidoscopically fast. Next 10-20 years will be clear saved Israel or not. For Israel's sake Jewish nation payed tremendous price, they sacrificed in Germany and in Europe living 6 million Jews to resettled saved the Jews in Palestine and about this they had appropriate negotiations even with Gestapo.

The Jews also obtained their own state as a result of the war and this is Jewish nations great victory. International Nation of Israel demanded and revived billion \$'s repatriation from loser country Germany which already have payed \$ 75 billion for Israel favor.

In other places the Bible revealed God's point of view about Jerusalem: "O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, you who kill the prophets and stone those sent to you, how often I have longed to gather your children together, as a hen gathers her chicks under her wings, but you were not willing. Look, your house is left to you desolate. For I tell you, you will not see me again until you say 'Blessed is he who comes in the name of the Lord.'" (Matthew 23:37-39)

The Jews think it is their city. Arabs think it is their. They never ceded Jerusalem. Never! It is a sacred place for them. The Middle East will always be on fire. As far as there are Jerusalem, Arabs and the Jews, there will always be war.

The city was known by the name Jebus, decedent of Canaan, Ham's son. And was captured by King David. The Bible in Geneses indicated that this benchmark event happened in the 10<sup>th</sup> century B.C. From that time Jerusalem is the capital city of Israel. Thus Jerusalem become the Holy Land to the three main Abrahamic religions: Judaism, Christianity and Islam.

Historically, the Jews were the first. Then, they were driven away, and the sacred Muslim Al-Aqsa Mosque stand where an ancient Jewish Temple constructed by Solomon in 957 B.C. used to be. The Temple was destructive by the Romans in 70 A.D. Than there were so many conquerors that it is difficult to know and the land is small, but population is growing.

But no. In August, 2017 A.D. the elite nations of the world called the UN and voted 128 to 9 that it is not so. They declared that the Jews have no historical right to call Jerusalem as their capital. Never mind that Jerusalem is the seat of the Israeli Parliament, the Supreme Court, and its administrative offices. And here sit President and PM since 1948. From that time Jerusalem was stumble stone for every nation.

Why is the Jerusalem situation getting worse now?

The USA President Donald Trump untie the Gordian Knot and announced Jerusalem as Israel's capital. So fulfilled two predictions about Jerusalem, Reincarnation of Israel and give Jerusalem into Jewish hand. As soon as Solomon Temple rebuilt created situation when every crucial prediction about Jerusalem fulfilled and the way for Jesus Christ Second Coming opened.

Trump needs to keep his positions. He is worsening it to create order for the defense industry. Mass media press Trump. It is all in the hand of the American Jews. So he gives them a present in the face of Jerusalem not to write bad things about him. And the "Jerusalem is the capital of the Jewish state." Soon the U.S. press changed its tone, it no more hitting Trump, he win.

### **Great Russia People's Holy Jewish Empire**

Because of a preceding fact of assumption the State of Israel cost very high and right now country surrounded by Arabs which very outnumbered the Jews. To save their homeland the Jews are ready even burn down the Middle East. But the ambivalence and hostility in the

world intensified. The world Jewry try to use for their benefit current numerous conflict situations in different part of our planet and avoid menace for Israel. Besides the International Jewry very want to create Great Israel and occupy every territories which God promised them, from “Sea to the Risen Sea,” that is every territories from Mediterranean Sea till Indian Ocean. To change the existed borders is necessary war, but there is not guaranty that Israel will have saved in this war. Country surrounded by Arabs and other antipathetic nations, and above Israel gathering Muslim clouds.

Now we are witness unseen early degradation of humans and apostasy of mankind which any second able to transformed into great military conflict. Soon by all odds will be nuclear conflict in the region during which Israel will use atom bomb against Arabs.

When accrued West Civilizations economical crises and this crises diffidently come truth the Jews from America, Europe and Palestine forced to leave their houses. The world Jewry created every conflict to save Israel but if will be necessary they looking alternative ways.

Now Jewish elite and think tanks working to the Russia direction, created there suitable situation, correct or if it is necessary fabricate new legislation which weaken Russia, make easy the Jews emigration into Russia and constitute there the “Great Russia People’s Holy Jewish Empire.” In this empire will be live 100 million inhabitants, 80 million Russians and 20 million Jews. Ruling class will be the Jews and servers Russians.

So, if current tendency of negative developments had continued in this case the Jews would have left Israel. They are ready to do this. The world Jewry doing everything, and created many necessary conflicts to assist Israel, but if they had not saved their homeland they would go to live in Russia, which is the “gold” reserve for the Jews. The state of the Ukraine is already is in Jewish hands. Saakashvili tried blocked this tendency, but in vain. The Jews in the Ukraine stand well.

The plan to live in Russia already existed and every things are in Jewish hand and they provide preparation job.

Many Jews not know about this plans. They are passive witness of these milestone events, but if they reached the final stages they also as the Jews will be among main beneficiaries. That is why they unforced to go into Russia and in this way terrorist alarm very needed.

We remind that once the Jews had Jewish Khazar Empire in the

North of the Black Sea and they eager to rebirth this Great Empire in the manner as they rebirth Israel. The North part of Black Sea now is part of Russia and consequently the Jews have moral right Reincarnated there Khazaria Empire which once been the Ashkenazim Jews homeland.

ALL THE CHARACTERS TO THIS STORY ARE  
FICTITIOUS, AND ANY RESEMBLANCE TO ACTUAL  
PERSONS LIVING OR DEAD, IS PURELY COINCIDENTAL.

## DAY OF THE JEWISH HUNTERS

*“What we want is a man of sufficient stature to hold the allegiance  
of all the people and to life us up out of the economic morass into which  
we are sinking. Send us such a man, and whether he be God or Devil,  
we will receive him”*

**Paul Henry Spaac**

*First president of the UN General Assembly and founder of the  
European Economical Community in 1957.*

*“The world has a death-wish to be dominated by the Antichrist”*

Father Vinsat Miceli

***The Antichrist (1981)***

### Prelude

There are some reasons which will destroy the empire. This unification should be have uncountable ideas and interests for what given empire exist in given place and given time. Empire as a result of humans creative job by many constituent and parameters should be the leader in the world. And positive, progressive factors definitely should be more than negative, regressive elements. When empire's regressive content overwhelmed positives, such empire cease existence.

Unfortunately for Russia, they can not keep even one positive moment, progressive motivation and that is the main factor that Russia

empire will have - went down. The world live in 21<sup>st</sup> century opposed the Russia, who live into 19<sup>th</sup> century's reality.

Every empire, except the European Union have been created on the blood. If price of blood overwhelmed the price of imperial combine goals and benefits, such empire became unnecessary for mankind.

Russia is one of the bloodiest empire in human history ever been. Russia imperial engine made and running on the different nations blood and bones. Last time to gain fresh "blood fuel" for imperial engine became more and more expansive. No blood and bones, no Russia Empire. Such is today's reality. Russia fought in Chechnya, Georgia, the Ukraine, Syria for "blood fuel." So it will continued till the end.

The people of Russia Federation have not common history. Chechens, Ossetians, Tatars, Chuvashians, Yakutians, Tuvians and many others have different approach to history and about future. They have lack of connections with each others. they have not main national awareness of common cognizance. During some times they were proud to been the citizens of Russia Federation but in the same time look on the China and European directions. Russia lost main tool to make Russia as fatherland for different nations.

Russia have not people in the Far East District. There provided silence and fast accelerating Chinese colonization process. The law of physics about connected reservoirs works also among nation to nation relation. When one country's territory is filling up with people and adjacent country's territory stay comparatively empty what will have happened? If between countries have had even the smallest connected-leak way at last redundant people would have poured out through into neighbor empty territory. China historically is overpopulated country. It has at least 750 million extra people. Russia is almost empty. Also between China and Russia "leakage" process is very strong and it is pretty understandable what will happen soon, very soon.

Yes! not far days when China will have took Russia empty territories with numerous useful minerals and present days Russia administrations spontaneously and desperately try improve situation.

European community is the modern day's only one democratic empire which had not created on the neighbor nations blood and bones. The engine of this empire works only on "economical-political-cultural fuel." Almost every member of this union belong to West Civilization. Be member of this empire is very difficult and honor.

It is subject of many nations aspiration. Candidate country should passed great test of democracy and fulfill numerous economical missions. But even so advanced "Empire" made serious political mistake against former Yugoslavia. Because of ongoing interest, they cut out from Serbia their historical, kernel, but economically backward and totally criminal province Kosovo and declared it as independent state. After this act from the bottleneck had been released jean of separatism. Justification talk that this act was only one and "unique," were eye-deceiving and unbelievable, not to say out of the blue. Consequences of this event were very negative for everyone. It made every country's borders under suspect. The suspect and political conjuncture made truth into untruth.

Russia vividly saw what kind future awaiting him. It was cross-references that after Yugoslavia will be her turn. Power ploughing slope. Strong states gain precedent and right despite international law to "violate" every weak state's borderline if it will be in her interest. Thus into international life returned the jungle law "strong always right."

To save himself as empire Russia had only one option and it going in this way and begin acting. They successfully catch up two provinces from Georgia. From the Ukraine grab up Crimea Peninsula and made titanic effort took up the two more Ukrainian provinces. If Russia had found opportunity it would have occupier more territories from the Ukraine and top it of the country's capital Kiev. Now under dangerous situation are every Russia neighbors and first of all Kazakhstan and Baltic states. But this desperate behavior first of all harmed Russia. She is already signed dead sentence to herself. She "illegitimate" the international borders.

Russia for its favor used jungle law "strong is always right." Now question is who will be the first and follow Russia example and use this law against Russia? Who will be the country which first unauthorized Russia border? To be short the beast country is ready. They already prepared for jump and waiting for a moment. And home tamed "beast" is more danger.

Ongoing Russia mass media works very hard. They transformed into war propaganda machine. For the world society surprising, majority of Russia population quickly became super chauvinists and bastard patriots. From them come out serious threaten. One of the pseudo patriot man is Jewish origin Zirinovsky, who systemically push country into precipice and this warmonger man is not alone.

So-called “Red October Socialist Revolution” actuality was the most ugly form of social-bandit Jewish uprising. It had castrated Russia society and get rid of middle and upper class. The Jewish Bolsheviks created by their own image early unseen down form of “human” group-”Homo Sovieticus.” Now these anachronistic and zombie creations with their creators the Jews were representatives of Russia middle and high class.

What if there had not been the October Revolution?

In this case Russia had no defeated in the WWI. Her Caucasus front's general Nickolas Iudenich had continued successful military operations against Ottoman Empire. Russia would had kept for empire the whole Caucasus, gain West Armenia, the Black Sea coastal line, catch up Constantinople and for a long time had been “rooted up” in the East Mediterranean Sea.

Before the WWII Russia Empire would had changed their political configuration from empire into the “Commonwealth of Russia Empire Nations” and the most probably had avoided the WWII. Cooperation with German Reich and Russia “Commonwealth” had made successful attempt to conquer the world.

At last Anglo-Sax and German-Russia union would be owners of the world and the Planet Earth will have early unseen blossomed.

But Russia choice other way.

They follow to Jewish Bolshevik-Communists early unknown mystic-self-suffering-masochist way. This way radically changed Russia into negative side.

Any way in 60s of 20<sup>th</sup> century Russia “Communist Zombie” machine was very close to world dominance. But at that time Russia totally lost righteous intellect which partly had had Russia Empire. Without righteous intellect no one can conquer the world.

In normal, prosperous country opposition intelligentsia always do their job, keeping distance from the ruling class and try correct government course. This is opposition intelligentsia's principal task, but not for Russia. Russia and in many cases Georgia and other former Soviet Republics intelligentsia don't do their mission. The “Homo Sovieticus intelligentsia” from their government demands only money and serves them as surf. They are classical form of “Homo Sovietucus” origin politicians and financiers. They dig deep tranche under their country and the world.



Russia complex of inferiority disturb everyone. It had created from Mongol Empire and continuous work at present time. By unknown for us reason, Russians deeply suffering that they have not so rich and bright history as Italy and Great Britain. Jealous and envious fatal sins embrace Russians soul and push them into wrong side, not permits them full open their spiritual potential. That is why some Russia opponents thoughts that Russians hands raised from the buttocks and heads are full of numerous stupidity include "Russians special way" in history.

Before Boris Godunov's time every Russia principles had been Scandinavian origin. The Peter the Great by father line was Georgian origin. The Catherine the Great German. Mr. Lenin was Jewish-Chuvashian origin. Stalin had Ossatian-Georgian ancestress. Mr. Khrushchev and Brezhnev were Ukrainians. They had been comparatively successful rulers and created Russia mighty Empire. On the contrary, comparatively unsuccessful were Russia origin rules. They destroyed Russia. Go to trail yourself:

Tzar Nickolas the Second (Absolutely Rusify German), Mr Gorbachev and Mr. Yeltsin considered as one of the weakest leaders in Russia history. Now Russia ruler is also Russian origin Putin. And he should conformed that Russian origin rulers also able to be the most successful.

Mr. Putin is outstanding nationalist of his country and sufficiently improve situation after Yeltsin's melting down period, but can he successfully have finished their ruling period? Next some years should show that. But already right now we have great suspect. Putin is Russia secret service KGB colonel (why not general?) with Czarist's ambitions. He was former Russia spy in the East Germany. His professional education in very sophisticate and contradictory. As regular spy he able to think about one subject, talks about other, do third and keeps every information in their mind. Because of these people in the West don't know when he said truth and when lie. World political auditorium don't believe him and that is very negative aspect for every public leader.

Last some years observation show that Putin's public speeches based on the "well-mannered-eloquent, but brainwashing stratum." As usual Putin's speech sounds well, but outcome not connected with contains of speech. Little bit and he will have become one of the deceptive and dishonest politician in the world history. In 2016 he remember his old spy skills and organized wide scale cyber attack on the USA presiden-

tial election and seriously interference into the United States home affairs. Because of Russia hackers activity new elected President Donald Trump temporarily become Russia political hostage. Every one claimed that he got support from Putin and win the presidential race. Practice shows that professional spy seldom has governmental outlook and on the contrary, they know very well the notion “my and your,” “friend and enemy.”

Already everyone notes that Putin has allergy against European value and may be soon be dressed in a Russia medieval noble man - “Boyars” clothe.” By profession Royal Palace card-sharper and jester, but by vocation fortuneteller Mr. Zirinovsky proposed for Putin official “Emperor’s Title.” Members of Russia Parliament “Duma” eagerly supported this “idea.”

Today Putin smiles about this but what he will do tomorrow?

Why what happened that no Russia origin individuals created and with success built up Russia Empire and Russians themselves failed? Can Russia origin Putin preclude every chance of this negative consequence of events? Or he will be ruler Russia Empire cruiser ship on their last sail?

Ongoing moment Russia should solve dilemma. Going into wide scale 100 percent cooperation with foreign countries for mastering up Arctic Zone, Siberia, the Far East District or lost rights on this regions. Yes! terrible question stressed only like this.

Russia wants construct military base in the Arctic, but it is not enough. Modern day’s life shows that economical occupation is more effective than military. Military dominance without appropriate profit does not last long time. Economically dominance gradually substitute political dominance. In the first money flows inside of the country, than money prefer flow outside. At last comes moment than outside going cash flow overwhelmed inside cash flow. First money go out of your central bank’s deposits but territory where accumulated this money is your. But profit will not be yours. Then territory follow profit and both will be other country’s disposal. Thus money controlled territory. What is in money’s head that determined what is in money’s hand.

Thus Russia comes into 21<sup>st</sup> century. Already many centuries Russia has not made material progress. Not elevated their mood. Adjacent countries made this. They made gigantic progress. Russia can not do the same because country already crossed the Rubicon. There is not way back. The last way for Russia goes to pieces is inevitable.

Vividly clear that in short time Alaska will take the North part of the Far East district. The Siberia's down part will slide to Japan, China and Korea. Japan from Island state transformed into Island-continental super state with Maritime orientation.

Yecutia, Bashkortostan, Tatarstan, Urdmutia, Mordovia and some other Russia East territories become an independents states. West Russia will have divided into three part: Norlandia, Moskovia and Cosackia.

Versions of division will be lot but out come is only one-Russia devastating, and happen this benchmark event amazingly quickly and suddenly like "twinkling of an eyes".

Unpredictable God's way. Only Most High know when to create things and determine their end. It does not meter what substance were should been created: universe, galaxy, planet, empire, state, individual or fly. For God every creative things are precious, never mind are they good or bad.

Russia is the old fashion last empire and it seems that without prospect moving to their end. The whole world is witness of this amazing process which can to accelerate or slowdown, but hold up is impossible. Theoretically Russia Empire already died, but death certificate not signed yet.

Russia looks like train which is full of passengers. They are afflicted Ebola fever and other lethal undiagnosed yet but incurable sicknesses. To avoid illness which able to spread in the world and root up whole life on the earth, the train engine drivers which designated from the Most High got strictly order. They have not right to stop on the stations, to use even break and moving on maximum speed. Train of death rushing to the precipice direction for final droppings.

Many passengers do not understand approaching catastrophe and sitting on the wagon-restaurant. They with nonchalant manner eating, drinking, singing and boasting: "hey, hey, how clever we are!" "Hey, hey how brave we are!" "Every one honor and fear us!" "Hey, hey, hoorah... tovarishi!" When they trough the wagon windows saw kaleidoscopically fast disappeared villages and cities visual images they on joyful voice continuing singing "how fast we are... faster, faster tovarishi."

Some passengers guessed that train already moved on their dead end. They proudly cry "Far better than a shameful life is glorious death within a grave" and they make attempt to save themselves and jump out

from the train, but few, very few can able to keep balance after landing and stay alive, majority of them die. Chinese, Japanese and Korean signalmen stand on their turnpike. They already fixed correct direction. By now they only standing and waiting.

### **Jewish Outstanding Drang Nach Osten**

The International Jewry control the most money in the world. Every bankers are the Jews. In their hands are world's mass media. They created public opinion. They are great masters of their deals. The Jews able within couple month created or thwarted any kind of war or economical crises in the world.

Now Jewish elite and brain tanks bring into being condition of so-called "drive toward the east," and issue legislation which weaken Russia and make easy the Jews emigration-push Eastward in Russia and created there so-called the "Great Russia peoples Holy Jewish Empire." If in Russia jump up problems, one more reserve state for the Jews will be the Ukraine, where ruling class already are the Jews.

Now the Jews stand very strong in Russia. They issuing laws which restricted Russia strength. When the Soviet Union go to pieces Jewish legislators limited Russians emigration from the former Soviet Republics into their homeland Russia Federation. Especially successfully they blocked educated and patriotic orientation Russians emigration. The Jews do not want nationalist Russians and try circumscribed Russians patriotic movement.

If happen miracle and Israel saved, by all means the new Jewish state in the Russia Federation will be spring up. Why not have two states if political situation permitted? And international Jewry work in this direction. They made great preparation work which about 95 percent is closed from the mortals eyes. This secret plan know only world Jewry elite.

To created the new Jewish state is gigantic undertaking. It need extraordinary clandestine bureaucratically-legislation job. In French Parliament majority member are the Jews or their supporters. They issue laws which permit Arabs live in Europe. France ruling by the Jews, Communists and Homosexuals. Virtually Frenchman has second grade role and they already accustomed it. Same situation is in

the Great Britain and other European countries. Lobby activist of these countries issued laws which permit Indus, Bengals and Ceylonese live in Britain and Arabs in France, Italy and Spain. Turks going to live in Germany, Asians in Great Britain and Scandinavian states. Uncontrollable emigration drop Europe in chaotic economical crises. Unemployment has simultaneously rocketed up and band of emigrant marauders beginning pogroms of the Jews and papered conditions for the Jews to left Europe and moved in Russia. Traveling the Jews know very well. They always traveled in early ages.

Russia is one of the Jewish Promised Land. The Jews already had great influence in this country. Present time emigration crises in Europe is Jewish invention. The Jews created notion about world terrorism. Crisis in Syria and other Arabian countries also their hand. There is no terrorism in the world. It is bogus terrorism. It is actually one of the front of now already ongoing world war. This is artificial movement which need the Jews for ruling the world. Asians from Russia going in Europe. Russia population decreased and that is good for the Jews. Russia is the weak point of White Civilization.

Every Soviet Constitution had been created by Jewish Communists. By their initiative in every Constitution written article which give every Soviet Republic free will get out or stay in the USSR. It was effective leverage for Jewish Communists. They able in proper time and proper place tip over the country, and finally this article going to work, and the Soviet Union disintegrated.

In every Soviet Constitution did not mentioned properly and understandably Russian nation. Every other nation's name written, but Russians not. Why? It is the Jews work. They had been very angry against Russia Empire administration because their anti-Semitic policy and Jewish Communists miss Russians own name in the main law of the country.

The Soviet Union not existed any more but the Jews "warmly," molding its decedent Russia Federation. Present times Russia Federation divided into seven part. Officially it is President Putin who divided Russia into seven districts and each destruct headed by presidential representatives. But behind this decision stand International Jewry.

The seven districts include:

The Central District centered around Moscow,

The North East District, centered in St. Petersburg,

a North Caucasus district, centered in Rostov-on Don,  
a Privolzhsky District, centered around Nizhny Novgorod,  
An Ural District, centered around Yekaterinburg,  
The Siberia District centered around Novosibirsk, and  
The Far East District centered in Khabarovsk.

This division was made ready by the Jewish pandits and apt people. They are second able to divide Russia into seven parts. This is preparation stage of the Jews for their transmigration from Europe, the USA and Palestine into Russia.

Right now Russia President is not Jew, but one day situation probably will change. Early Jewish oligarch Khodorkovsky wanted to be Russia ruler. For this was necessary only one, pay money in Russia Duma. One million dollars enough to buy one delegate's vote. \$250 million is pretty enough to purchase the whole Russia Parliament-Duma. Then will have provided referendum and transformed Russia into Parliamentary Republic and elected Chodorkovsky into PM. It is very easy for the Jews.

Before Chodorkovsky attempt Russia factual ruler been Boris Beresovsky. He through President Yeltsin's Jewish wife and Jewish lobby totally controlled situation in Russia. He became Yeltsin's main military adviser. Only once Beresovsky made great mistake. He recommended President Yeltsin his successor. It was KGB former operator Putin. By Beresovsky's point of view Putin was very manipulable individual, but Putin overwitted him. In real life Putin become great patriot his country and get rid of Beresovsky's influence.

Russia President either do not know about Jewish plans about created their state in the Russians land or he know about this and agree with the Jews. Probably the Jews already controlled President.

Russia President is former KGB operator. This famous "Red Killing Machine" is 100 percent Jewish invention which killed several dozen million innocent civilians, military service members and even their own party-mates. Russia President been dedicated servant and spy of the communist party and the Soviet Union. KGB machine greatly work against Russia Christian population and during WWII. This war as well as WWI and every other wars which happened in 20<sup>th</sup> century and early were Jewish invention and been in the Jews interest. Because of these after two World Wars had been created Jewish state Israel.

About 300 hundred years ago in 1717 Free Masons hold meeting

in Paris and declare that in the East located Russia is their mortal enemy. During this time they many time attacked Russia, but always after battles Russians triumphed. Masons main drivers were the Jews. They monitoring Russia society and are great and experienced masters to how degraded Russians. As usual they dominated in Russia art, theater, TV entertainment, and various talk shows.

Present time Russia middle and upper class wholly belong to the Jews. Lower class are Russians. In every movies Jewish directors show that Russians day and night drink, debouches, make extramarital sex. Russians family traditions opposed of the Jews and often are exogamy and outside relation for them are common practice. In this situation it is difficult to determine where is mother's as well as fathers role in Russia family.

Every famous Russia origin singers and artists has numerous side children and TV talk shows are full of discussions about it. Wives systematically deceived their husbands, stolen their money possessions and accused them by fake documents about sexual harassment and finally send them into the prison house. Jewish lowers help Russians created fake documents which boosted degradation of Russia society. Children abused their parents and contrary, parents not take proper care to their siblings. In the West and in the Russia every one see this and make appropriate impression. During Presidential company one contender Jirinovsky promised, his voters that every woman who supported his party got absolutely free Russian man (Mizik) and every Russian men got bottle of vodka.

Two decades ago Jewish advisers push the Soviet Politburo and Soviet Army enter into Afghanistan. After 10 years defeated and totally narcotized Soviets Army returned back. Soon Afghanistan, the Central Asia and Russia become main narcotic traffic going from East to West and Russia transformed one of the most criminal society in the world. The Jews in Afghanistan created Taliban's class, then invited the notion of the World Terrorism. It was necessary to avoid menace to Israel and show everyone that the Jews are good negotiators and help everyone to stabilize situation in the world. Russia decriminalization is not in Jewish interest. Criminal barons are their assistance. But in the same time the Jews know how to fight against them. At last every wars invited the Jews.

If Israel perished, it will not be Jewish nations end. The Jews destroyed several times, lost millions their compatriots and at last they

prevailed. If situation going in negative for the Jews tendency about five million Israeli living the Jews resettled into Russia. From America, six million. From Europe about four million. With Russia and other countries living the Jews and half blood the Jews together will collect 17-20 million Jews and with 80 million Russians created 100 million the "Great Russia People's Holy Jewish Empire." In this Empire every fifth inhabitant will be Jew. And after two-three generations because of high birth rate and low mortality of the Jews become dominant nation in Empire, Europe and in the world. Automatically the world "Russ" removed from the everyday vocabulary and country will be called as the "Great Jewish Nation's Holy Israeli Empire."

Now in Israel live about 200,000 Russians. More than one million citizens speak in Russia. They come in Israel from the Soviet Union and Russia Federation. They accustomed to live with the Jews in one state and this experiment will be basement of the future Jewish-Russians state.

The "Great Russian Peoples Jewish Holy Empire" will not be the USSR's like country. The Central Asia and the Caucasus Muslim inhabitants will not be the part of the Jewish Empire. They are fanatics and find common language with them is impossible. The Jews for a while want to shrink the Russia Federation. For new Jewish state they need Russia territory only around Moscow from Voronezh till Arkhangelsk, and from Perm urban center till St. Peterburg. The Jews positions in newly created Jewish-Russia Empire will be only one-most high. They will be Generals, ruling class, leaders. The Jews never will be work as workers and tractor drivers. Talmud not permit them doing this.

But there is one for the Jews not good circumstance. if Russians had owned potential, open eyes and without Jewish help created mighty Russia state, in this case they will avoid to live under the Jews ruling. Again we emphasized that if Russians want to live without Jews they must strengthen their own state and deliberately attack Israel, otherwise will be late.

The new Russia Empire and his new leader must be conducted anti-semitic policy in own country and abroad, created antagonist against Israel and his friendly countries, mighty military coalition with Turkey, Iran and several Arab states. Prophet Ezekiel colorfully give us panoramic views of battles between these countries in his story about "Prince Gog and his Kingdom Magogland."

"The next war will not be with Arabs, but with the Russians," said



General Moshe Dayan in 1968 and only time show how actual will be Moshe Dayan's prediction.

Thus if Russia had find enough might, keep its ethnic identity, and formed as ethnically monolith superpower without Jewish help in this case the Jews would not found their happy in Russia but in the Ukraine. It will be one more reserve state and homeland for the Jews. Present time the Ukraine is biggest country in Europe and controlled by the Jews more effectively than Russia Federation, the United States and East Europe. The Ukraine's ruling class already is the Jews, which preclude any chance of failer.

Besides we must not forget that when the Jews officially have taken power in Russia they immediately would had incorporated the Ukraine into "Great Jewish people's Holy Israeli Empire."

Thus in the agenda stand important question about bring into being the new Jewish state in the land of Russia. This is International Jewry's "Gold Plan." If this dream plan come truth here must be influx and accumulated every Jewish money, cash and banking transfers. Here also flow every criminal money too and all achievements of White Civilization.

The International Jewry already controlled every banks, mass media, lobby in the world. They invited the Warsaw Pact, NATO, European Society, the United Nation. They easy transformed "Their Russia" into industrial hub and economical giant in the Eurasia and in the world. Main driving forces and economical potential, will be concentrated in Russia, but this benchmark evens will have happened after several decades and right now is difficult to explain contemporaneity Russians who live misery and without money, not abuse the Jews which probably after 30-40 years will be their boss-masters.

The second Promise land for Jewish nation is the United States of America and the city of New York which considered as the "New Jerusalem." America is Great Britain's and Jewish Diaspora's political-economical branch. Every years the American Jews send into their homeland, Israel more than \$9 billion. In Germany live 3 million Russians and how many they sent in their homeland?

Right now the Jews have not great hope about America. There is good climate but there live too many Black Americans and Hispanic. America's "multitude of nations" multiply very fast and the Jews share become there less and less. Besides in the Southern states Blacks and Hispanics are dominants.

Once Jewish candidate of presidency of the United States been Jew Albert Gore, but the Jews rejected this candidate for Gorge Bush favor. The point is that Gore did not wanted to fought against Iraq dictator Saddam Hussein. International Jewry need this war, otherwise there were black perspective. If Hussein had found common language with Iranian leaders they together will have serious military potential and chance to destroy Israel. That is why the Jews rejected Albert Gore, who had valid chance to become first official Jewish origin American President.

The Jews have very specific quality. They know how to arrange Revolutions. The Jews controlled world's political processes. They created October Revolution and Communist International with the center in Moscow. They wonted conquer the world with the flag of internationalism. They did not reach the goal, because American Gentiles resisted very well. Then the Jews trying to use American Liberal Democratic ideals which also have been Jewish invention, to conquer the world, but in this way again stand the Soviet Union's decedent Russia Federation. So fight for the world dominance transformed International Jewry's inside deal. Now the world policy make the Jews from the New York City, Brussels, Jerusalem and Moscow. Especially effectively they concentrated in New York and Brussels.

Now the International the Jews have several plan moving to the East and put final dot on the mankind history. Many times the Jews stubbornly swim against tide, but now it seems that tide follow them. Regardless of future they follow their star and prosper. So everyone fell down, but the Jews prevail. The Jews are very close to reach the world hegemony. It seems that two-tree correct steps and job will be done. And from Moscow world dominants looks much better than from Jerusalem, New York or Beijing.

### **Risen Russia**

Russia history goes back to the tenth chapter of Genesis, where given the table of nations. It is two thousand or more years before Christ. For most of this time Russia not mentioned, and we only guessed that relatives of present days Russians lived some were in Eurasia's unknown place. It probably was and have been "a barbarian people who dwelt in the Moschian Mountains." By European standards and the Russians traditions Russia inhabitant been wild, uneducated and poor.

Russia become one of the World Power in the time of Peter the Great. Later Russia transformed into the world's most biggest by territory country. At late as 1905, so ineffective was Russia that she could not hold out the emerging Asian nation of Japan in the Russo-Japanese war. In this war the world Jewry showed their claws. They stand, financed Japanese side and blocked Russia Government because been angry against Russians Royal administration's anti-Semitic policy. It was the one of the decisive reason for Russians defeated in this war.

After so-called February Bourgeois Revolution three years into first world war, Jewish Bolsheviks overthrow the Czar and executed his family, putting an end to the monarchy forever. Since then the Soviet People suffered under one hundred-plus years of the most inhumane repressions known man. It is estimated that Bolshevik-Communist and new-Communist dictators killed as many as 65-100 million people. That is they executed in various forms one million innocent man per years. In the space of those years of suffering and want, the elite Communists and new Communists spent the country into virtual bankruptcy in a vain attempt to make the nation into a superpower equal to the United States.

It is important to notes that Russia has short history of Christian evangelism. Regrettably afterwards the Soviet Union go to pieces power capture the new-Communist. It is a group of people from Communist nomenclature, KGB high rank officers and operators, and Jewish origin oligarchs. They together effectively control the country and hold out the basic freedoms for their citizens.

Today Russia has two way: voluntarily united with the Jews and created the "Great Russia People's Holy Jewish Empire," or rejected Jewish influence and bring into existence the "Great Russia people Holy Empire."

Nowadays Russia with her brave President Putin make attempt to form mono-ethnic empire, allied with the Muslim nations, particular Iran and Turkey, which just outlined by prophet Ezekiel in his 38-39 chapters. And together they have the capabilities to do just what the prophet predicted.

It is significant that all these capabilities can be traced to the WW I and the Jewish Bolshevik Revolution that produced Russia Communist Empire with the Jews middle and elite class. Everything started as a result of the Russian government's involvement in the WWI and in 1917, the very years the Jews began migration back to Israel.

In the days of the so-called Cold War I and the Cold War II between the superpowers, the United States and Russia, Israel was always a thorn or pain in the neck, for the Russia side. The Soviet general staff and officials could not plot their tactics based solely on the United States, they always considered Israel, in some ways the third most powerful state in the world. As an ally of America, she was armed to the teeth. Russia could never consider attacking the United States without taking Israel into consideration.

After the Soviets collapse Russia for a decade been in worse shape than when it enjoyed freedom for the first time in seventy years. The unstable government makes it vulnerable to take over by hard-line new-Communists.

During several years Russia been in dangerous political straits. She could have a revolution, become a dictatorship, or simply collapsed under her own bureaucratic weight and become a fifth rate power. After little hesitation Russia took dictatorial form of ruling and almost “twinkling of an eye” created fearful monster army. Russians brave and permanent President Putin attacking Georgia, the Ukraine, Syria and used nerve agent against Great Britain and become almost totally “abomination of desolation.”

It does not seem that time is on Russia's side. As time goes by it is isolated from the other part of the world and became technologically weaker and weaker. If she is going to be major power that Ezekiel forecasts her to be, she had better make her move soon, or she was not be able to do so. If Russia is to attack Israel, she had better do it soon.

And indications are that Russia is getting ready to do just that. According to many reports coming out of that region of the world, Russia and her Muslim allies, particular Iran and Turkey are doing everything they can to ferment war against Israel. That millions of lives are in jeopardy is inconsequential to them; they want to stamp out Israel at any cost.

For years one of the most trusted sources of Geopolitical intelligence, particular about Europe and the Mideast, has been the “Intelligence Digest.” In the September 19, 1997 article titled “The Next, and Final, Arab-Israeli War.” In article written: “There is every possibility that Moscow, for whatever reasons of its own, has taken a decision to precipitate an Arab-Israeli war...” Yes! It happened soon after Russia will have beginning to construct their own Great Empire without the Jews.

Russia attacking Israel with Iran-Turkey military union and with Arabs support.

No one believe any longer that Israeli Army will come down off the West Bank water parting, abandon the Jordan Valley, or retreat from the Golan Heights.

There are now 40,000 armed Palestine in the West Bank of Gaza. Recent Syria turmoil is Israels interest. Russia stand in Syria good, but as soon as Russia gone from Syria, in front of everyone stand question: created Russia common state with the Jews or not. If shortest possible time Russia attack against Israel did not occur, very near future Russia will fall into economic trash dumpster of history, which very colorful predicted in Ezekiel prophesy.

### **Controversy Amang Gog and Reformer**

Magogland (Russia) is unparalleled exception in the world history. This is the first and the last nation on the Earth to proclaim itself as complete atheist. From earliest time men have always worshiped some deity which was higher being than man. But Russia held no such view for believes. She counted herself to it be the ultimate. She became arrogant.

As time go by, especially at modern time she recognized her mistakes and conceived into God's superiority existence, but it is too late. Magogland is unable to change character. Magoglander are only nation in the world which have not psychology. They live only with instincts. That is why, no nation in the world understand them.

Russia very nearly feel that her days are numbered and her Doomsday close at hand. She is very nerves to meet with God, and that is why in domestic and foreign policy became super aggressive. Over the centuries Magogland (Russia) has always consistently moved to gain additional territories in all directions. She almost reached everything, especially in the North hemisphere, but in the heart Russia wants to became the "warm waters navel power." Strategically Russia knows that whoever control the Middle East, control the good positions in the Europe, Asia and Africa. To try arrange this goal will be Magogland's last jump.

This "jump" many centuries ago predicted Moshe Nostradamus:

“In the years 1999... there comes a great king of terror to bring back the great king of Mongols (Genghis Khan), Mars rules triumphantly before and after” (Nostradamus 10-72)

The biblical name of this Eurasian “king of terror” is Gog. He is clearly the leading actor in the great drama during the End Time. His name means “high, supreme, a height or a high mountain.” Gog will be a person who come from the ancient land of Magog, or Soviet Union, or Russia Federation. These political unions are descendant of Mongol Empire.

“Gog” probably is not a person’s name, but a symbolic, kingly title like Pharaoh, Caesar, Czar or President. The term “Prince” is also used in reference to Gog. There is growing point of view that Gog is Russia leader Putin’s title who ruled Russia-Magodland in the edge of the 20th and 21<sup>st</sup> centuries.

Putin became Russia President in the last day of 1999 which coincided with Nostradamus prediction. He will have ruled Russia till 2026, but his clandestine clone image till 2066. By many signs and indications which is known for prudent searchers it is the year where will be the end of the universe. Prince Putin set up his residence in Altai region and would counted himself as “Great Mongol King Genghis Khan’s descendant.” Putin’s presidential many million residence erected in the bet place among China, Kazakhstan and Magogland.

Liberal and politically almost “gelded” European community who was descendant of the Roman Empire, had not opportunity to find man who would have organized defend operations against Gog (Putinochrist) and “The Caucasian Reformer One with the Tie” will stand up for Europe sternly. The Caucasian Reformer had special place in the world History. He will be unique individual with supernatural aura of glory surrounding and idealized him.

New vigorous man firsthand will have united illegal break away enclave Transistria with Moldova and then integrate Moldova with Romania and will create the United States of Carpathia. Then he will get over the military commander of the Ukraine and the Unite States of Carpatia. Soon “The Reformer Man with the Tie” will strengthen their positions in Turkey, Poland, Baltic countries, the United Emirates of Caucasus and conclude seven years peace covenant with Israel. He will be fervent participator and mostly head of every international meetings, conferences and soon he will become head of the ten East Euro-

pean states military commander. “The Caucasian Reformer Man with the Tie” solemnly stated:

“I have not big hope about West Europe. They many times betray the East European countries. Europe is divided. As long as Europe and especially East Europe remains apart it is no match for Magogland. Because of this first of all we must unite East Europe and then whole Europe.”

Prince Gog know very well who is the “One With the Tie from Caucasus” and tries to holed back his activity. Once in “hot heart” he promised that when he will catch this guy up, hang him up on their gonads. He keeps his word.

This headstone occasion happened when Magogland’s secret agents can shot down the plane which flying over the Black Sea sky and where the “Reformer Man with the Tie from Caucasus” have traveled. World media spread news about his perish, and it was the main news for International Jewish mass media, but in head deadly wounded “Reformer” miraculously saved. Few days later he got out from the Black Sea scum-full waves and step up on the USA destroyer, which patrolling at that time the region. The “Man With the Tie from Caucasus” was truly die, but come back to life. He truly resurrected from the dead and soon nominated the military head of the whole Europe. This stunning event happened at the middle point of the Seven Year Tribulation Period. About him Nostradamus predicted:

“From the aquatic triplicity there is born a man who has the day as his holy day. His power and renown grows by land and Sea, to the East there is a storm brewing” (Nostradamus 12-20).

The “Reformer Man With the Tie from Caucasus” firsthand stand up against Gog in the East Europe. It was the pivotal place for the “Great Planet Earth”.

Gog-Putin from Magogland-Russia deeply understands British geographers Halford Makinders brilliant dictum:

“WHO RULES, EAST EUROPE, COMMAND THE HEARTLAND. WHO RULES THE HEARTLAND COMMAND THE WORLD ISLAND, WHO COMMAND THE WORLD ISLAND COMMAND THE WORLD.”

Makinder explained that the way to world dominance was clear and understandable, but was difficult for fulfillment. Makinder indicated that the world island was Eurasia and Africa together and Heartland is about 2500 mile length and 2000 mile width central part of the Eurasia.

According to Makinder, the Heartland consisted of Sweden, Finland, Baltic states, Poland and part of Balkans, the Ukraine, Turkey, the Caucasus, Central Asia, Tibet, Kazakhstan, Mongolia and whole Russia territory till the Arctic Ocean. Precisely marking Heartlands territory is impossible and observed only approximately and most part of which firmly hold Russia-Magogland. In the Heartland is located "Lenaland." It is so-called "Super Heartland." This gigantic area embraces territory from Yenisei River till Pacific Ocean.

Prince Gog-Putin and his Russia-Magogland Empire were comparatively weaker to West Civilization and their military organization NATO. But Putin have key information how to conquer the world. He as his ancestors Lenin, Stalin, Khrushchev, Brezhnev know about "Makinder's Theory" and his dictum about the way how to conquer the world. The weak in courage is strong in cunning and Gog - Putin begins acting.

German military intellectual Clausewitz stated:

"Every age has its own kind of war, its own limited condition, and its own peculiar prescription."

Gog his comparatively weakness against West coalition compensate with new approach to art of war. Some decades early Gog-Putin's military commander Valerius Gerasimov created new war doctrine, which known as "Hybrid War."

By the new "Gerasimov Doctrine" all along conflict, belligerent sides generally not declared the war. Even army mobilization did not accrue afterward the war started. Military unnoticed proceeds long before war already is going in enemy states territory, which focuses opponents weaknesses and avoid direct and overt confrontation.

"Geracimov Doctrine" contained particular simultaneousness to the China's doctrine outlined in "Unrestricted Warfare" published in 1999. Ironically it is the year when Putin began his ruling on Magogland. By General Gerasimov's opinion the "Method of Conflict" has changed, and now involved the broad use of political, economic, informational, humanitarian, and other non\_military measure. All this could be supplemented by fire up the local populations fifth colon. All these activities goal is to created large-scale undeclared war and a permanent operating front against the entire territory of the enemy state.

"Enemy must know that he is and always will be undeclared enemy. He forever must be under tension and day and night awaiting



menace, which coming from you, but unable to conform that threat coming from your hands.” taught his students General Gerasimov. “In the same time you mockery your enemy and call him idiot because they not able to define that their misfortunes is your hands business.”

For example in the London’s suburb Solsbery KGB operator used nerve agent against several British citizens. Brits figure out that it is the so-called “Novichok” which had been produced in Magogland’s hole-and-corner laboratory, but Brits could not conformed this fact and they fell down in doubt and lost self confidence. Gog reach his goal. Without wars declaration enemy’s moral condition have been degraded.

Now follow to the new “Gerasimov’s Doctrine,” Magogland can subvert and destroy hostile states without direct, overt and long-sealed military intervention. General Gerasimov wrote that the goal of the “Hybrid War” is to show that “a perfectly thriving state can in a matter of month and even day’s be transformed into an arena of fierce stuck.” Later this idea unfolded in Georgia and especially in the West Ukrainian crises. To reach this goal Russi-Magogland used special-operating forces- “Little Green Men” and internal opposition.

Modern “Hybrid War” practitioners apply conventional capabilities, irregular tactics and formations, and terrorist acts including indiscriminate violence, coercion and criminal acting simultaneously.

Magoglands political, journalist, supposedly non-governmental organizations, state companies, think tanks, the military, the court, government agencies, and Magogland’s Duma (parliament) were all working from the same instructions for the same goal.

Mobilization and focusing in one point every political-economic\_humanitarian resource were tactical effectiveness of the totalitarian states and partly compensate Magogland’s comparatively weakness against the West military. Because of this Gog obtains some advantage in the beginning of the war.

### **Tomorrow Today**

At about 2050-2066 mighty nuclear strike will have got China. Strikes happened either from territory the USA or Israel. It will be racial conflict. The Jews and Americans wanted to divide China and show everyone that they try to save the White Civilization.

But before great war will have stricken belligerent sides must grouping. Long time experts know that it is not difficult to predict that impending new World War will be new clash of Civilizations among:

1. The "Axis" of China, Pakistan and Sunni Muslim countries, and
2. The "Allies" of The USA, India, Russia and Iran.

Inquisitive students frequently asked, how it possible that Russia will be the United States allies rather than China ally. The current alliances between Russia and China is a "marriage of convenience," between two countries, because they both are repeated Hitler's action when he had alliance with Russia and then betray treatment and try annexing other countries regions include Russia.

Historically Russia and China hates each other. In 1200 Mongols conquered the China. It was Genghis Khan and Kublai Khan and set up the "Mongol Yoke" over China. Then come Russia turn.

China and Mongolia are considered as one Heavenly Empire and Russia Principalities as vassals. Chinese and Mongolians been occupants. Russians been subjugated people. Mongols had 100,000 undefeated Army. Chinese been bureaucratic clerks. Russians hatred Mongols and Chinese. They for them been one nation. This hatred period continues centuries long and defined relationship between the Russians and Chinese people.

There is certain truth.

1. Russia and China peoples hatred go on and keeps.
2. Russians like American people.
3. Russia people love Europeans despite rhetoric of politicians.

In the approaching clash of civilization world war, when Russia is forced to chose between China and West they will chose the West.

If we summing up said that great war happened either between China and the USA and China and Russia. The USA and Russia war must not be. If had happened Russia and China war America would have stand on Russia side, but if had happened America and China war Russia stand on the winners side. Because Russia is descendent of the Mongol Empire.

But in the approaching Clash of Civilization the Jews will be play decisive role. The Jews want worsen living standard in Russia and in Russia living Asians and Russians in big quantity going to live in Europe and America. Any second the Jews able to officially turn up Russia into Jewish state. Russia President is not Jew now but one day situation probably changed.

By and large Russian people have good relation with the Jews, but their is one problem. Where simple citizen take a sharp look everywhere see the Jews. The Jews work in the sphere which serve the people, because of this they seen from distance and that is ground of anti-Semitism.

In 2018 Russia presidential campaign took participation several Jewish contenders: Jirinovsky, Sobchak, Iavlinsky and Communists leader Grudinin. They already aimed Russia presidential post and when right time come it will be very easy for the Jews and this time is at hand.

The World War III not commenced suddenly. It get-go step by step and then accelerated. There will be major global financier panic which transform into chronic permanent crises. Stock prices falling 90 per cent.

Like WWI and WWII, WW III will last around five years. Though there may be regional offshoots that last longer, such as Revolution in China, India-Pakistan war and Jewish-Arabs war.

Jerusalem will be main reason of WW III, which is already on and has ten or more fronts.

1. The North Korea front. Not opened yet. War against North Korea is war against China.

Because of this war against North Korea post-pound. It is too early.

2. The North Caucasus front. War here temporary thwarted. But perspective for war stay.

3. Pakistan and India front-something it stirring up.

4. Afghanistan front-quite, so far.

5. The Ukraine front- stalemate yet. But everything here is under the Jews control.

6. The Middle East and the North Africa front-the war is on.

7. Iran front-war is almost ready and awaiting right bonfire.

8. Jerusalem front. It seems that main epicenter of the world war III is Jerusalem where war will go on forever. Confrontation sides will never agree on Jerusalem. "I am going to make Jerusalem a cup that sends all the surrounding peoples reeling. Judah will be besieged as well as Jerusalem...On that day, when all the nations of the earth are gathered against her, I will make Jerusalem an immovable rock for all the nations. All who try to move it will injure themselves." (Zechariah 12:2,3)

As we see Jerusalem is very "stumbling block" city. In modern time here already happened six local wars and will be several more.

On the contrary, in the beginning stage of the World War, the Russia by many reasons will be safety spot, and will look at the multiple fronts with easy. It is not her problem. By Jewish plan no one will be fight with Russia. Russia able to smash anyone during two hours before they fight against Russia. With Jewish help Russia control the whole worlds airspace. The Pacific Ocean, near Indonesia was the last spot. But not any more. It is competition. With Jewish help Russia is stronger, smarter, but if Russia had decided play individually, without the Jews, merciless answer would have stricken them.

For a while neither the Arabs nor the Jews not call Russia. But at last Arabs call Russia for help. It happened in the first quarter of 21<sup>st</sup> century. Russia roughly interference into Syria affairs and Russia become one of the potential front in the ongoing world war. Russians interference into Mideast crisis and its world diplomatic isolation is not the Jews interest.

Russia's destruction also is not in Jewish interest. The Jews need safety, physically strong, but spiritually degraded Russia, because they think resettled into Russia territory forever.

Stalin help created Israel. The Soviet union thought that new born Israel will be its ally, and they take Brits away from Palestine, but the Jews chose Americans.

Thus has been varions facts from the Israel's miraculously reincarnation and its orientation through the prism of the latter-day time.

### **Henry Alfred Kissinger**

It is predicted that world is headed for a new war. It will be clash of civilizations and that will be brought about by a worldwide renewal of patriotism, racial prejudices and xenophobia. Survivors of world war II continued to die, and memories of the horrors of WWII are forgotten. New generation not full understand what is war and not always make appropriate steps to avoid it.

Russia (Magogland) remains fertile ground for Russia nationalists, neo-Fascists, neo-Maltusians and the Red-Browns. Gradually main battleground concentrated in big cities. The Red-Browns step by step overcoming everyone and call for national rising up, defense of Russia minorities outside Magogland border. They attack the Jews,

Zionists, Americans, Caucasians and the West. They borrow from the spoken language of Nazism and Fascism as well as Magogland's home-grown extreme-right wing traditions. They become almost rulers of Magogland and get valuable political fuel from the growing number of incidents on the borders of Russia, involving Russia minorities and proxy nations in the republics of the former Soviet Magogland.

Political tension focusing around Baltic States which was most weak flank of NATO.

The Baltic States been former colony of Russia (Magogland) Empire and when they after the Soviet Union's collapses returned independence worked diligently. Balts had industrialized economy, provide advanced liberal policy and been the World Trade Organization's members. The Baltic States managed faster growth economy than any other European country and carry out lucrative economical experiments. That times their popular slogan was "when other falls we prevail." In less than a decade, their GDP growing about 10 percent comparing in average rate of 2-3 percent in the EU.

In the second quarter of 21<sup>st</sup> century dominant political entity in Russia will be Cossakia which controlled almost every territories of the former Russia Federation, include Moskovia, Norlandia, Siberia and Far East District. Russia-Magogia had great nostalgia about glorious Soviet past and want recovery the Soviet Empire. The West leaders thought that in 21<sup>st</sup> century think about other countries occupation as vital prudential aspect was atavism. Much better not military bloodshed but economically integration. But Putin had about this another point of view.

On January 20<sup>th</sup> of unknown year one of the "bulldozer" of American policy and United States 46<sup>th</sup> State Secretary, very circumspect and always young-looking immortal Henry Kissinger arrived in Moscow and give Vladimir Gog-Putin "ultimatum" and "friendly advise" not to run again for President of Russia.

"Mr. Kissinger! What an extraordinary piece of luck! I have been waiting you since yesterday morning."

"I got used to getting up early, but yesterday was not my day," Kissinger said.

"It's a long time since I saw you last."

"Yes! It happened in Washington. I am glad to know you."

"It was wonderful time," Putin stressed.

"Excuse my being late. I was delayed by the multiple visiting in the world," Kissinger said and take a sit.

"How is life treating you?"

"Life is going its usual way. How are you getting on?"

"There is nothing to complain of,"

"Nice to hear it."

"May I help you?" said Gog-Putin and turned to Kissinger.

"I am afraid not."

"Do you have some idea or a notion of your own?"

"I am analyzing the political difficulties facing us."

"Have you done much?" Putin take a sharp look.

"I have just finishing it. Now it is your turn."

"That is what I am going to do."

"Day of the hunters come. Your forth term could have been the start of a war the like which the world had never seen and Russia will lost and grind into powder," emphasized heady analytic Kissinger.

"Your people in turn do not feel a sense of the clogging danger, this is what worries me," said Gog-Putin promptly, and added, "We have perfect solders."

"Military men are just dumb stupid animal to be used as pawn in foreign policy," Kissinger said prudently.

"Thank you very much and absolutely agree with you, but arm-twisting time passed," Putin spoke.

"Don't precipitate to course of events," said Kissinger.

"I hope common sense will prevail," was the answer.

"Get ready Russia, nice, and new and smart missiles are comming!"

"When?" questioned Putin.

"Could be soon, or not so soon at all."

"Attack against Magogland will not be left without answer, think twice before acting."

"It will be one time shot, limited and targeted," Kissinger said.

"God knows," Putin said.

"Gott!" Kissinger said.

"That's God in German, you know," Putin said.

"I had been interpreter in Germany during the WWII and smoke out many Gestapo agents."

"I was Russia spy in East Germany and hang up many liberal Germans," Putin said.

"I know your trilling biography, but I just give you advise."

"Thank you very much."

"If you acting in old manner, will be no practicable alternative to use forces," added Kissinger.

"Life is, alternative is. No life no alternative," Putin said and stand up.

"Thank you for an enjoyable evening and by for now," Kissinger smiled.

"Keep well! and have a happy landing!" Putin shacked Kissinger's hand. He glanced at Putin, and departed. Putin looked down at Kissinger. "This one make me nerves," he said and going on his own.

Henry Alfred Kissinger could not deter Gog-Putin. Dice were thrown.

Time go by and one nice evening Henry Kissinger in his luxurious Manhattan apartment in New York meet with Alfred Heinz, who have been "The Daily SQUIB,s" reporter. Former Nixon era Secretary of State, reveal what is happening at the moment in the world and particular in the Middle East. Soon this conversation shaping form in article "If You Can't Hear the Drums of War You must Deaf." Article become very popular among specialists as well as among common people. The elder, almost immortal statesmen, is all to formed with his analysis of the current situation in the world forum of Geo-politics and economics.

Henry Kissinger served as the U.S. Army sergeant in WWII. He served as German interpreter in the 970th Counter Intelligence Corps Detachment. He was considered legendary for his ability to smoke out Gestapo agents in post war Germany. Eighteenth of Twenty century public survey asking Americans to name the men and women they most admired showed the Jews at the tops of both lists-Henry Kissinger and Golda Meir. The results of another public opinion poll are revealing. In 1973, Secretary of State Kissinger was found to have the highest recognition rate of any person not a president in the history of America. Probably he is so popular as Ronald Reagan and John Kennedy.

In his Manhattan apartment Mr. Kissinger said: "The United States is control China and Russia, and the final nail in the coffin will be Iran, which is of course main target of Israel. We have allowed China to increase their strength and Russia to recover from Sovetization, to give them false sense of bravado, this will create an altogether faster death for them...The coming war will be so severe that only one superpower

can win, and, that is us folks. This is why the EU is in such a hurry to form a couplet superstate because they know what is coming and survive. Europeans will have to be one cohesive state. Their urgency tells me that they know well the big showdown is upon us. O how I have dreamed of this delightful moment.”

“Control oil and you control nations, control food and you control the people,” reason out Kissinger.

Mr. Kissinger then added: “If you are and ordinary person then you can prepare yourself for war by moving to the countryside and build a farm, but you must take guns with you, as hordes of starving will roaming. Also even though the elite will have their safe havens and specialized shelters, they must be just as careful during the war as the ordinary civilian because their shelters can still be compromised.”

After pausing for a few minutes to correct his thoughts, Mr. Kissinger carried on: “We yield the military that we would have to take the task seven Middle Eastern countries for their recourse and they have nearly completed their Job.”

“We ask know what I think of the military, but I have to say they have obeyed order superfluously this time. It is just that last stepping stone, i.e. Iran which will really tip the balance. How long can China and Russia stand by and watch America clean up? The great Russia bear and China sickle will be rouses from their slumber and this is when Israel will have to fight with all its might and weapons to kill as many Arabs as it can. Hopefully if all goes well half the Middle East will be Israeli. Our young have been trained well for the last decade or so on combat console games, it was interesting to see the new call of duty modern warfare 3 games. Our young’s in the USA and West are prepared before they have been programs to be good soldiers cannon folders, and when they will be ordered to go out into the streets and fights these crazy China’s and Russkies, they obey them.

Out of this ashes we shell built a new society, a new world order; there will only one superpower left and that one will be the global government that wins. don’t forget the United States has the best weapons, we have stuff that no other nations has and we will introduce those weapons to the world when the time is right.”



## The Indwelling

We are living in the very last days of earth history, the End of Time. It is midpoint of the seven years Tribulation Period and the destiny of mankind hands in the balance. People search for their leader and in the last stage of mankind history probably the role of the leader will have played so-called "The Caucasian Reformer with the Tie." He will rule the world politically, economically and religiously for the minimum three-and-half years.

He will be mid-fifties; former president of the one Caucasus Republic; Former ruler of the East European Union; Former Secretary-General of the United Nations; Former Global Government Potentate; Two times assassinated: in the Black Sea sky and in the Rome; probably son of Lucifer.

In the early time of his carrier this strong and silver-tongued man did not know his ultimate vocation and mission, but with diligently learning had accumulated gigantic encyclopedic erudition. Gradually he became politically all of the luminaries in the world. His motto was "never stop searching". His nature learning every day and night was legendary. Soon his ingenuity knowledge transformed into practical sphere and at the age of 35 he became strategically important one of the East European states president. This beefed-up, white, and not a black man as the USA previous president Obama, became the most prominent Caucasian origin male person and world give him the name, "The Reformer Man with the Tie from the Caucasus."

In early years "The Reformer" like former President Obama, tried not to show in full size his great mantel ability and comprehensive education. Sporadically he made cognitive mistakes which later helped him to use the effect of fault as launcher place for the next prosperous developments of events. Alter defeated into victory was "The Reformer's" one of the great skill and even profession. By vocation and spiritual awareness this unyielding man into every sphere of activity did everything and always were the first and never the second.

"The Caucasian Reformer with the Tie" partly was romantic. He dreamed to transform his homeland into advanced country and tried to connected the "clay-made Georgia" with the "iron states" of Europe. He as early centuries Babylonian King Nimrod, commenced construction of highest building in the world, "The Burj of the Great Caucasus,"

which will have had two miles high, but by nature lazy and almost degraded and degenerated this Caucasian nation couldn't hold out the temp of his reformer activity. "The Reformer Man with the Tie from Caucasus" was greatly unsatisfied, even badly disheartened, and left this country for a while and found other place. Before left his homeland "The Reformer" stepped up his foot on the top of the highest mountain of the Caucasus and stated:

"Truly I say to you, no prophet is welcome in his hometown" (Luke 4:24)

Soon "The Man with the Tie from Caucasus" became the leader of the no less degraded the Ukraine, which was almost into Jewish hand. In the same time this East European state turned into as edge-knife place against Gog-Magog aggression. By Geopolitical and historical consequences this country was Gog's destiny. Anything less than total-victory over the Ukraine will have forever sunk Gog and his country Magogland into historical swamp.

### **How It Come About**

World crisis started slowly in the Baltic States where the worst trouble spot was Estonia, where for decades the Soviet Magogland had built up deference plants and staffed them with Magogladians. As a result, Estonians become a minority in their own capital city, Tallinn. Political crises accelerated after incidents in the Estonia city Narva, where majority of population were also Russians.

One chilly afternoon of the 23<sup>th</sup> of February in the middle of 21<sup>st</sup> century ethnic Russians arranged protests in Narva. NATO desire on calm and soon protests vaporized but Cossakian origin Prince Gog from his citadel city Moscow said about impeding genocide of Russians. Soon Narva and Sillamea become increasingly independent of Estonia and no longer pay taxes. Magogland-Russia President Gog-Putin which increasingly contacted its own foreign policy towards the former Soviet Republics, declares that Magogland origin minority living in Estonia are under his special protraction.

NATO call emergency meeting in Brussels and announced that no genocide or other hostility circumspect come about in Narva and for guaranty sent in Narva 25 observers.

Ondre Illarionov, a former adviser of Vladimir Gog-Putin told Swedish newspapers that “The West’s leaders seem, from what they say entirely to have forgotten that there are some leaders in the world who wants conquer other countries.” “What kind person is Gog?” ask Ondre and conclude: “ He is potential world conqueror.”

Four days later, Russia-Magogland President Vladimir Gog-Putin makes a sobering statement that he issuing a final warning to the West not prosecute further in the Narva or disrupt trade with Magogland and its allies.

Protesters activating and after their clashes led to some violence. Surprisingly fast in Narva from Russia-Cossakia appeared far-right radicals and “Little Green Men” which seized the power Estonia belong city Narva.

NATO reacted to retake Narva and sent non lethal ammunition. One NATO military commander stated:

“We are ready for appropriate behavior of Putin’s Magogland. We should not be afraid.”

Estonian and some other European military experts figure out that Magogland sent in Estonia 5500 regular military service member.

Putin deny. Russia always denied that there were Magogland’s Army troops in Estonia or some were else, and when it was proven there were, the Russia claimed that they were just “volunteers.” That also turn out to be disinformation, as 80 percent of Magogland’s Army is a volunteers army.

Americans has an all-volunteer army. So saying that Russia troops in Estonia are “volunteers” is like saying that Americans troops in Iraq and Afghanistan are volunteers. So when followed to Gog-Putin logic Americans officially have not army contingents in other countries, include South Korea, Japan and Europe.

Germany bowing fear war voted against any NATO action. Gog boosted Germans and announced:

“How do you not understand that the world is being pulled in an irreversible direction. NATO is obsolete. NATO no more available.”

Gog-Putin’s word had potent. People listened him.

NATO members Serbia, Greece, Bulgaria, Macedonia and Montenegro signs alliance with Russia. NATO was split.

“Georgia nice! Let me give you advice. Have you chosen the way? I got used to live with you in the same high-rise house. Our houses faced

to the North. Stay where you are, do not look to the West and keep calm.” Putin said. After some time he added: “The West is not Georgians place. You will be there as strangers in Paradise.”

Russia goes smoothly and nicely occupied Georgia. The Georgians will not put up any organized resistance due a lack of morals and will become marionette state and joint Russia North Coalition. Georgia rulers motto were “better live for nothing than fight for something.” Absolutely majority of Georgia population agreed with their government. They know only drinking, dancing and domino play.

Azerbaijan’s fight without Georgia will be hopeless and capitulated. Turkey took neutral position. Their plan about world dominance postponed.

Putin hastily derived the benefit from created situation and Narva become the frozen conflict and a breakaway state with close ties to Magogland (Russia) Empire.

Germany votes against large NATO forces to retake Narva. They stated that they are remaining neutral in regards to any Eurasia military conflict. Angela Merkel says no security in Europe without Magogland(Russia) Empire.

Rumors circle that the French Parliament follow Great Britain’s Brexit example and will vote to leave the European Union, with similar talks in regard to Italy and Holland. Thus Frexit, Itaxit and Duchxit from rumors became truth, which was Prince Gog’s significant tactical victory.

Despite everything the USA and UK begin to amass 12.000 troops for fast and targeted attack in conflict area.

Russia-Cossakia under Gog-Putin riling overly invades and quickly seized entire Estonia and Latvia city Daugavapils, before the USA and UK’s troops can arrived. Latvia turned into another tinder box ready to ignite. In Daugavapils killed 27 civilians and 4 European tourists. He scolding the USA and UK for their military activity and explain: “A good plan violently executed now is better than a perfect plan next week,” was Gog’s main military strategy.

The same day the Emerging Alert System is activated and President of the United States in Congress announced to Americans:

“Yesterday, December 7 (by some sources 7<sup>th</sup> of March) a date which will live infamy-was the United States and his allies suddenly and deliberately attacked by naval and air forces of the Empire of Magogland. We have now declared that we are at war with Magogland.”

Republican controlled Congress voted to approve a 60 day military intervention in Baltic States.

Scotland begin the process to secede after a last minute referendum receive 61 percent majority of vote. Because of this UK's military potential and countries spiritual unity down.

Iran, Armenia, Syria, Pakistan, Bangladesh and North Korea help Russia military and magnify Magogland's importance. Four countries joint into the Eurasia Economical Union including Georgia and other Russia proxy, newly established Donetskia and germinated to the free trade and military cooperation.

### **Pakistan vs India**

In Southern countries, youth makes up to 70 percent of the population. They don't have either a job or education and love to fight. Youth in any country of the world is extremists, radicals. Lets see what will happened in India. Here live 800 million young people. What are they going to do? Think about it. 800 million! They will smash Pakistan and Pakistan will be enforced to start a war with India, and this war will be in the Jews interest. Second moment is that Israel try boosted India-Pakistan nuclear conflict. If India strike atom bomb to Pakistan it would weaken Arab and Muslim world. Great military conflicts in the world is in Israel interest. As more conflict will be in the world as quite will be situation around Israel, because they created more space around Israel and every one will see Jewish peacekeeping role in the world.

India verbally support Magogland-Cossakia-Judea, but in the same time try find contacts with West Civilization. The stumbling block in Magogland-India relation was that India spiritually was closer with tolerant West Civilization, but in the same time country had lot of clinging deals with Magogland Empire.

Unquestionably push India in his side Putin with his Jewish advisers visits India with eyes on arms, trade deals and hold consultations with representatives of banking community. Despite of war time sides conclude top-level multi million agreements, particular India is set import a record 180 tons of gold and begins talk with Russia-Magogland-for increase bilateral trade. Soon gold price reached \$ 3200 an

ounce and silver at \$ 60. Magogland and India declared their love for each other.

Putin support India to finishing military “Cold Start Doctrine.” This doctrine essentially will prepared for the next wars, which will emerge on short. By idea this war should be short duration, and will be fight at high tempo and intensity, mostly against Pakistan. The “Cold Start Doctrine” would mean combine operation by air, land and sea forces, which will necessitate greater coordination headed by a senior military officer. To shape this doctrine in full size took engaged some defector China officers and Russia military stuffs commander Valerius Gerasimov.

By tradition and predictions Pakistan-India war was inevitable. Soon Pakistan makes claims on the territories which are part of India and starting operation “Srinagar.”

We remind that former British colony India in 1948 by religious signs divided in two parts: Muslim Pakistan and multi religious India. Both countries were nuke owner. India starting defense operations in Srinagar and a counter attack on Hyderabad. Soon this city surrendering by India army and have been occupied. Then Sidh province which capital was Hyderabad is defeated and surrender.

Than India starting a massive attack on Islamabad and before long occupied it. Islamabad giving up. After 19 days war and talks Pakistan capitulated and India got Sidh province with the city Hyderabad. Casualties: Pakistan-7428 service member, India-5489 service member, rest in peace.

In ongoing war between India and Pakistan China not interference because they looking benefits with Magogland Empire.

For a long time China and Pakistan described their relationship “as all-weather friends,” “deeper than deepest ocean,” “sweeter than honey,” and “dearer than eye sight.” But at given time of history China not yet targeted against Magoglan and India, but keep this idea in mind. They yet solved local problems.

### **Disturbance in South America**

Cuba, Venezuela and Nicaragua took Russia side. Turkey took Batumi Sanjakh (district), Suleimania in Iraq and Latakia in Syria. Brazil invades Venezuela, Guyana and threaten Argentine and Chile.

Argentine again occupied Falkland Islands. Britain sent aircraft carriers "Invisible II" and "Illustrious III" and after heavy navy battles return back islands. Argentine derailed and after swift revolution Jewish Communists catch up power and call Gog for help. Gog solemnly promised help, but actually has sent to Argentinian Communists only "dead donkey ears." Because of high public interest and international reaction Brazil delay to fight against Argentine and pay more attention to the other adjacent countries.

Peru and Columbia warn Brazil that if they don't leave war they decidedly will enter into war. Shortly after Peru and Columbia go to war against Brazil. Soon Columbia and Peru surrender. Chile President Sesilia Perez conclude bilateral agreement with Brazil and take neutral position in South America crises. Peculiarity of situation was that Brazil not support Magogland but acting on its will. Later when China attacked Magogland, Brazil announced their allegiance with China against Magogland. Same position will have took President of Chile, wise and beautiful Cecilia Perez.

Riots in Central America have provoked a push for revolution in Venezuela and President Nikolas Maduro step down and escaped in Mexico Guana Chvato district and become farmer.

The USA deploys Marine Corps and Navy Seals to invade Cuba and Venezuela. The Mexican Government falls from interior conflicts. Mexican civilians, include former Venezuela President Nicolas Maduro begin pouring into Arizona, New Mexico, Texas and even some into Southern California. Particular former Venezuela President Nicolas Maduro work in restaurant "California Dream," as dishwasher and been very happy to stay alive.

### **Challenger Gog**

Putin hopes to split NATO come truth. To prevent any chance of failure and be for a head of time Russia-Cossakia-Magogland-Judea Empire deployed a tactical nuclear weapon in Estonia. In the same time the USA and NATO planed to make more effective aerial, antisubmarine, short range missile defense systems and stimulated reconnaissance activity. Beside they want dislocated heavy military equipment include amphibious assault vehicles and tanks closer to tension area,

but while Westerners planed Putin acting. Europeans become a prissiness of the new Cold War instigated by Gog-Putin.

Riot erupt in Berlin from mass public antipathy against awaited war in Baltic States. Soon NATO back down under German's pressure and Europeans fear of nuclear war. Estonia become frozen conflict.

The New York Stock Exchange is shutdown after a drop Standard & Poor rate from 1.600 to 900; but Geopolitic expert Dimitrius Gedeon said the crush resulted from hacking by Russia foreign intelligence service. The individual peculiarity of Russia hacking was impotence to conform that Russia hacking for a fact had place.

Prince God organized hybrid style desperate attacks in many directions except the South East Asia. In many geographical area Russia supper effectively used hackers hordes for paralyzes opponent countries administrative recourse and no one able to conform that it was "Russia hand." Hackers will be one of the central Magogland's trump card all along the WW III.

Russia seeks ports for establish profitably control over the world's trade important routs and he also seek oil and minerals in the Middle East. Prince Gog follows Henry Kissinger's advice that: "Control oil and you control nations; control food and you control the people."

Occupation of Estonia, separation Daugavapils from Latvia and Euro Community's downgrade were the reason of NATO's castration. NATO because of Germany's pressing violate & 5 of his protocol about collective defense. We remind that in & 5 written:

"The parts agree that an armed attack against one or more of them in Europe or North America shall be considered an attack against them all."

The NATO did not react on the Estonia occupation which with other Baltic States been member of NATO, and because of this some NATO members fled out from organization. NATO become paper tiger and in many places tear up. Putin dominant. By treaty of Riga, Estonia and Latvia territories 50 percent cut out for Magogland's favor.

Consequently Euro Parliament, the Hague Court, the International Monetary Fund and World Bank were collapsed. Barrel crude oil brent price rise till \$305 and \$405 future. Gold and silver buying panic. For example if 2012 one oz gold American eagles price was \$50 dollars now price reached \$5.856 dollars.

Economical and political turmoil in Europe was profitable for International Jewry. They feel much better than they had been felt before



the World War commenced proceedings. Atmosphere of lie and aura of secrecy were common practice for their activity. They continued their chase game in the great world chessboard, which had now only one real player-International Jewry.

Magogland firmly lodged in the East Europe which was important step on the way of world dominance. Second step should be the occupation of the whole Europe. In the Ukraine, Belarus and Georgia were uprising of partisan movement. Distinctive feature of Georgia uprising was that it organized former emigrants but they did not found support among local Orthodox inhabitants and soon squelched and country sunk into endocrinal prostration.

Gog-Putin announced it has right to deploy nuclear weapon in the Crimea, Cuba, and Kaliningrad districts.

At that time Poland's armed forces ranked 19<sup>th</sup> in the world and 5<sup>th</sup> within EU, with over 600.000 active military service members. Poland also operated one of the largest navy's in the Baltic Sea.

Poland bravely launch attack on Kaliningrad district, but in the very last moment German's Bundesver stand in the West of Poland-Germany border and demanded back Gdansk and Krakow cities, which been former Germany's belong Danzing and Breslaw. Russia bombs Warsaw and begins push Poles out of Kaliningrad. Poland once again stand against two fronts nightmare and down. Gog win.

### **Gog Armed and Takes a Sharp Look On the North and on the South**

Prince Putin sees himself as the "defender of the motherland" and the "gatherer" of the territories which historically belong to Magogland. Be always offensive, active, falsify reality, precipitate the course of events and never give up was Putin's trump card. Mr. Putin very like boasting, but when any one complimentary groveling him with great pleasure he become crimson-purplish color, which directly indicated his heavenly origin. We remind that angels very love praise for him. During laudatory they become sapphire color.

Prince Gog-Putin made claims that he has the weapons which "reach anywhere in the world." He said to the West. "They need to take account of a new reality and understand... (this)... is not bluff."

Giving his annual state of the nation speak, Mr. Putin display of Russia strength and used video presentation to showcase and the development six super weapons. One video graphic appeared to show missiles raining down on the U.S. State of Florida.

1. The new missiles are hyper sonic cruise missiles and Lasers. It is nuclear-armed underwater drones. High endurance unmanned submarine and so-called Canyon/status 6 nuclear-tipped long-range torpedo.

2. Hyper sonic air-launcher anti-ship cruise missiles "Zircon," attached on the Mig-31 Foxhound.

3. Nuclear-armed hyper sonic boost glide vehicle.

4. Nuclear-power cruise missile with unlimited range.

5. Especially Mr. Putin satisfied and even boasting by two military systems which he described included a "Low-flying, difficult-to-spot cruise missile... with a practically unlimited range and unpredictable flight path... can bypass lines of interceptors and is invisible in the face of all existing and future systems of both missile defence and air defence."

6. And another one was a submarine-launched long range missile capable of delivering a nuclear warhead.

Magogland senators applauded the military video show. There was a double message. Firstly, to West: don't push us. And secondly for inside purposes "support me and you will support for national security."

The U.S. State Department said it was "... video animation that depicted a nuclear attack on the USA-adding that it was not "the behavior of a responsible international player." Gog announced as is international out-lander.

For years Mr. Putin has chaffed at the sensed of disrespect showed to him and Russia by the West Europe and the USA. "Nobody listen to Russia, they could hardly understand what the Russia was speaking about," he said, "well, listen up now."

Low class Russians totally supported Gog-Putin and he encouraged beginning look on the North. Putin said several times that he deliberated and designs of Finland, which had been a part of Russia Empire for 108 years. He said:

"The Jewish Bolsheviks and Communists in 1917 committed treason against Russia national interest by granted Finland's independence." By Gog's point of view this act wasn't been in Russia interest. It thwarted the Magogland's progress.

Magogland had one more dream, conquer the Scandinavia. Gog considered Scandinavia as Russians birth place and Vikings their ancestors. "When we marked 23 of February, we really celebrated our origin from Vikings who were heroes and we are decedents of heroes. Where they been, every these places are our places. I consider that we are good descendants and deserve more living places than we have now," accented Putin.

Gog arranged all-Magogland referendum about Finland's conquer. Absolutely majority of Magoglanders voted to conquer the Finland. To satisfy the own population's requirement and not think about after-effect consequences, Magogland Empire's leader aspire to honors, invades Finland with 300.000 solders, 520 tanks and armor carrier vehicles. Russia forces capture the city Kouvola with little resistance. In the same time Russia (Magogland) forces rally in Tallinn to gear up the attack on Helsinki from the South. English expedition forces land in Helsinki, and prepared stop Magogland's invasion.

Russia troops advanced towards Lahti, and are attacked by British and Finns special forces. Two sides set up positions around Lahti.

The battle of Lahti begins. Finns and Brits win the first day of fighting and the Russians begin to push back to Kouvala.

Suddenly and surprisingly fast Finnish army refused to surrender but try invades Karelia. Finns so-called "White Partisans Movement" flourished.

The war against Finland took positional, even stalemate character.

Prince Gog-Putin was phenomenal individual. He is hoping to compensate his comparatively weakness against West using blackmail methods and bluff. He pretending his willingness to go further and rise the stake in danger than more powerful Western nations can. His love to brinkmanship perhaps given birth of Russia weakness. But soon Putin's intention disclosed. However in the beginning Prince Gog-Putin's political blackjack worked excellent. His popularity reached astronomical level. About 99,99 percent of Magogland population please Putin's and Magogland's domestic and foreign policy. Thus people of Magogland-Cosakia become part of the Putin's system. Magogland's ruling class and entire population formed as one total union.

Resistance in Finland anger Putin and to compensate it use new aircraft to breakthrough the NATO blockade in Baltic Sea.

After Croatia seizure, Gog's so-called "Red Army" turned their at-

tention to the Turkey. Magogland's Black Sea fleet run over the Turkish Navy and landed in the South. In Syria property located Magogland's Navy and Air bases. Here stationed Magoglands very advanced motorized division attacked Turkey from the South. Soon Russia-Magogland besieged Istanbul.

Thus neutral and backhanded position did not help Turkey as well as did not help Germany who in any circumstance tried avoid confrontation with Russia. Justified opinion that for predator country any neutrality or truce is nothing.

Prince Gog skillfully used dubious position of his opponents and his strike unites attack Schlezving-Holstein and distracted German's armies. NATO disorientated. Magogland's 17th Army and spetznaiz brilliantly yield up the operation "Bagrationi" (by some sources operation's name was "Elijah II") and gained the control in Berlin and cut off access to the roads.

Early happened scalawag and scumbag students led closed-minded uprising in Berlin against to prevent the Baltic States security facing Magogland's aggression and dangerous undertaking against Poles which tried launched attack in Kaliningrad, has cost very expensive for Germany. They lost almost without war their capital Berlin and top of it their independence.

Shortly thereafter Chancellor Angela Merkel announced her resignation. Suddenly Prince Gog made unusual act, which once again conformed his outstanding mind. He follow the Peter the Great's recommendations, "the consorts of the Russian princes must always be chosen among German princesses..." and proposed hand and heart to Angela Merckel and she admiringly agreed. At last she find her dream man. Famous wedding ceremony accrued in Kremlin's St George hall. After solemnly vow newlyweds disappeared for a while into unknown direction. It was fourth marriage for prince Gog and the first for Angela Merkel. European liberal society approved this deal. They thought that Prince Putin become one of them, with common with the West reason, ground, interest, advantage and consent. But it was delusion. Putin partly render assistance to his Jewish advisers and partly to his own mind which in combine give absolutely perilous predicament.

Gog-Putin open their wings and renounced not to use military force against Germany if they proclaimed their neutrality and transformed into German Democratic Republic under Magogland's protec-

tion. German Bundestag agreed and Angela Merkel come back and this shady character Lady become the new German Democratic Republic's Chancellor and people call her "Lady White Fox."

Lady Merkel shortest possible time set up the committee of the people's control and local soviets where worked people's deputy. They arranged subbotniks, pioneer, shock-workers, front-liner and canvassing agent field workers movement to construction of Communism. Germany transformed into Magogland Empire copy state with good perspective of Communist bright future. After this in Magogland living the Jews beginning moderately resettled into Germany where once they lived. History repeat itself.

Strengthen its back and rule out any chance of failure, Russia launched forward and invades Denmark and attacks Copenhagen which falls within a day. Russia begins to occupy the rest of Denmark and meeting heavy resistance from some Germans voluntary and international forces.

Battles in Finland and Denmark and many other places happened almost one and same time. Russia troops in Tallinn launch an attack on Helsinki. Russia forces are beaten severely at Helsinki and push back towards Lahti in the North.

Magogland capture Lahti in the second battle of Lahti, but is beaten back from Helsinki. During second Battle of Lahti first in the battles took participation Fins squadron of "White Death," where served 200 man. Probably they been best shooters in world history. Each member of squadron operated separately and at average per day killed 30 Magogland's Army service member.

Russia fully occupies Denmark and drives German volunteers out in the Battle of Odence.

Magogland (Russia) reinforce arrived in Tallinn and Gog again prepared invade Helsinki. Gog's troops in Lahti advanced to wants enter into Helsinki along with troops in Tallinn.

Magogland finally annexed Denmark and set up new pro-Magogland government which immediately start up to construction of Communism. Might is right.

Russia ships launched missiles into Helsinki. Operations against Finland taking longer than expected and Putin unable to overcome every difficulties cancel the plan to invade Kingdom of Norway.

Russia win the major positions in Helsinki and Finish government

facing with irreversible murdering from Magogland's side fled in Brussels.

Prince Gog-Putin orders a swift invasion in Stockholm using ports Riga and Tallinn. Russia forces arrived in Stockholm and are met by Americans expedition corps, British units, Swedish, Norway and Finish volunteers.

Russia -Magogland is defeated in the embarrassingly fast and brutal Battle of Stockholm. That is why Prince Putin cancel the invasion in Sweden and focused on occupy Finland which surrenders later that day.

By Stockholm Agreement Gog-Putin got from Scandinavian countries every political, economical, technological and military information, occupy Finland and Denmark but not set up full control over Norway and Sweden.

The Battle of Amsterdam was a disaster for the NATO. Over one million were lost in one week, as three Magogland's armies converge on the city and bombers strike through the nights. Entire French armies are wipe out. Any hope of a victory in Europe seems washed away. NATO totally demolished. By treaty of Amsterdam instead of Belgium, France and some other places have been create new political union United Kingdom Brabantia which been Gog's proxy.

As a result the "Maginot line" finally breaks and burst. Gog's "Red Army" pour through the West Europe for decisive continental attack. In Luxembourg and Austria happened revolutions and new regimes switches sides and declarers its allegiance to Magogland. Norway and Sweden united into Gog's servant state Norsweden. Gog officially declared that Vikings are Magoglenders (Russians) blood ancestress and Scandinavia was Russians cradle place. But this point of view was not suitable for Dutch and Fins who refuse obedience, steel spiritually stand strong and vigorously seeking chance for revenge.

In In United Kingdom of Brabantia (former France and Belgium) after quick election power took right wing radical Marine Le Pen Jr, which appointed by Gog as West European Red Commissar and right hand of Prince Gog-Putin. Europe begin to live in atmosphere of lie. Growing gap between red commissars and wide sectors of masses.

Gog's armies invades Island and from Greece landed in the South Italy. Soon Spain and Switzerland are crushed and renamed Gog's proxy Mamporia and Alpenia.

Magog declared victory in Europe and offer Great Britain peace and promised not to change the Bill of Right. Britannia refused. Gog

tightening up of arm rules and prepared for invasion. Gog-Putin feels very self-confident because his only one serious enemy, the USA hesitated and provided permanent meetings in Congress and Senate. Only old lion, awesomeness general and senator from Arizona John McCain constantly demanded wanking bombing the Gog's capital Moscow, but his proclamations stayed as the voice of one crying in the wilderness. In the same time president of country, who was Nobel Price Laureate demonstrated only great oratorical skills, blamed Gog for aggression, but would not going further. The USA imposed economical sanctions against Magogland and announced that "aggression will be cost" and that is all. Gog declared:

"The cardinal question of our time is not when the WW III bottom out, but what effects we will get. We must keep a sharp eye on the USA and preclude their activity against us. We must not lost our chance."

And Prince Gog used his chance. Gog from Dombarovsky and other two air bases made deadly combine nuclear strikes towards the United States and his military bases in the East and West Europe, the Caucasus and Israel.

### **Great Blackmail Against America**

Soon NORAD detected incoming ICBM from Russia and give quirk alarm. The USA President calls Prince Gog-Putin to ask if NORAD is right. Gog-Putin says that it is false reading. Magogland's leader is laying. After few minutes Russia-Magogland's first wave of nuclear strikes almost destroyed much of the USA. Millions dead. The USA got before surrender "disorganized state" status because no official and military staff personal stay alive.

New York radio broadcasting news: "...chaos, devastation, terror, and destruction throughout the world... incongruous traffic jams... devastating carnage everywhere in the heart of Manhattan. Bombed-out buildings, emergency vehicles picking their way through debris. Civil Defense workers pleading with people over loudspeakers to stay underground..."

In the first days after nuclear strokes no one found neither President, Vice-President, Speaker of Congress, Head of Senate, Secretary of State nor some ministers. At last in the high longitudes was found

Minister of Education who proclaimed as the USA new President, but Congress reacted negatively on this nomination because of serious suspect of his closest ties with Prince Gog. Thus the USA temporary stayed without active president. In this pretty critical situation Senator John McCain who once been candidate of presidency announced:

“Stop dreaming and face the reality. I assure you that all civilian casualties and distractions of great populated cities in North America and around the world was the work of the prince Gog-Putin. Even though we are at the edge of catastrophe, America still is a shining city upon a hill. live free or die.”

And United States Congress with absolutely majority appointed John McCain as the United States “War Time” President. In his inauguration speech John McCain remember Winston Churchill and announced:

“You ask what is our aim? I can answer in one word: Victory. Victory at all cost. Victory in spite of all terror. Victory however long and hard the road may be. For without victory there is no survive.” Then President John McCain specify:

“We have great people on earth, in our military, but they don’t have the right equipment and their equip is old. I talked about we have to have a strong military, we have to have a strong law enforcement also. So we don’t go abroad in the search of war, we really are searching for peace, but peace through strength.”

From that day this great nation transformed and the entire world with fear see every fiercely step of awaken military tiger.

### **The World War in Mirror Image**

In the same time Gog-Putin effectively used opportunity because the whole world was shocked after power impact of nuclear strikes and launching fast intervention into Europe and the Middle East.

Gog-Putin feels satisfaction. Every his plan and dream come truth. No obstacles threaten him. The Baltic States had massacred. Starts up regions full Slavization.

In the beginning of the war Prince Gog will have had big advantage. His invasion will come by land and sea (Daniel 11:40). It happened in the middle of Tribulation Period of time (Ezekiel 38.39) when



Gog-Magogland (Russia) tank divisions invaded through the Caucasus and Italy into Israel and make command military headquarters in Egypt.

Soon Egypt, Syria and Jordan with Russia ruling molded into so called the South Confederation of Nations. Gog give the “South Confederation” ironclad guaranty that he will fight on their side against Israel and once and forever will have solved Jewish question for Ishmael’s descendants favor. Soon Russia start up to plunder Israels wealthy. Same make Arabs against Europe.

Very tension situation shaped in the East and the South-East Asia. The North Korea with Magogland’s support invades South Korea. The battles in the Korea Peninsula is claiming millions life. North Korea leaders initial arrangements were to eradicate South Koreans capitalist nation. They almost fulfilled their plan. Southerners kept only city of Pusan and some territories around.

Indonesia and Kingdom of Thailand overrun Malaysia. The Philippines army lands in Borneo and ferments rebellion there. By the New Guinea Agreement New Guinea is united under the rule of the Papua government.

One of the most prominent moment in the WW III was Indonesia and Australia navies clash in the Battle of Java and Australia’s victory. World gain hope that darkness one day lightened.

### **Supplementary Facts**

Before war and after in the Far East District and in the Siberia whole commenced proceeding significant political, economical, military and psychological motions.

Magogland’s Far East suffered rapid depopulation since the fall of the Soviet Union in 1991. During the 1990s there was enormous poverty. As a result population chopping down by as much as 50 percent in the region. Millions migrated East. More than 8 million foreign citizens come to Russia in the first six month of 2012 alone. And flow has continue since then. In just one city Khabarovsk about 20 miles from China border, more than 300 Chines companies have business operations. It is estimated that 1.5 million Chines illegal migrants workers arrived in the region between June 2016 and June 2017.

Russia Far East is home of 7 million Russians (or 1.3 per km.) against 70 million in Chinese Manchurian Autonomous Republic where population has increased 13 percent in little more in decades.

Several Magogland's regions were under serious stress. ABC News in 14.07.2015 wrote that "China will invade Russia not with tanks, but with suitcase." And this opinion was partly true. For example the Lake Baikal, which is the Siberia's "sparkling diamond," like regions in the South China Sea, India, and Central Asia, the China claiming that it is their sovereign territory. The Lake Baikal is the deepest lake and the biggest fresh water reservoir in the world. Its surface area is the size of Belgium. It draws tourists from all over the world, but particularly from China. Rising China involvement has several reasons.

1. First is the massive influx of tourists who often behave badly, using only China's facilities and bring little money to Russians and hated by locals.

2. China's citizens have been buying up lands on Lake Baikal that Russians are not allowed to purchase as well as acquired various Russian companies and all this has been leading to an influx of China's permanent residents.

3. And third, the entire illegal Chinese logging operation in the region are being protected by Russian criminal groups and Russian officials.

China's tourists, business and migrants are taking control of the region around the Lake Baikal. This is not a trivial matter, and will lead to war when time is ripe.

Gog-Putin traveled in the region and issued a warning that a huge influx of immigrants from China into the Siberia and the Far East District threaten Russia's control of the region and its rich resources.

"It is important not allowed... formation of enclaves made up of foreign citizens," he said.

God-Putin falls in a dilemma: Which is better for Russia, Chinese or Japanese emigration. Putin invites the victims of Japanese earthquakes to migrate there instead of Chinese.

"In general we must now think about the use of some employment positions in Siberia and the Far East District," Putin said.

Thus the Lake Baikal area is under great stress. The same situation is in Vladivostok.

Simon Shen in September 20 of 2017 in "Hong Kong Economic Journal" wrote that China's society is "questioned" if China was able to

take back Hong Kong from the Britains on the ground that territory was ceded to Britain under an unequal treaty concluded 1840s, then why didn't reclaim Vladivostok as well, which was also ceded to Russia under another unequal treaty signed in the 1860s?"

"Vladivostok" during one and half centuries is Russia. Even how the view that "Vladivostok" (Master of the East) used to be China's territory". Chinese call Vladivostok Haishenway, ("Sea of Cucumber Bay.")

Vladivostok is the home of Russia Pacific fleet. It is furthest point of Russia and connected to Moscow by Trans-Sib Railway that runs was week long trip.

Alt-how the China are now claimed that Vladivostok is the China city is not truth as a historically it was Manchu city Haishenway.

Since when the China defeated by the British Opium Wars of the 1840s -50s, China was forced to ceded Honk Kong to Brits and Vladivostok to Russia. China annexed Manchuria after WWII, but Vladivostok remained in the Soviet Union.

Russia's President Putin takes a great deal of pride in Vladivostok and the Pacific fleet. There is no possibility at all that Vladovostok will be ceded to the Chinese without a full-scale war.

### **Tanaka Memoranda**

The deadly wounded United States new "War Time President" John McCain allowed Japanese to rearm itself. The Japanese army swell to many times its original size, ostensibly overnight. Soon Japan formed potent which restrict Gog's aggression.

Magoglanders invade Northern Hokaido, but encounter such mighty resistance that they abandon military campaign and retarded into Sakhalin. Shortly after the Japanese fleet crushed the Magogland's fleet in the Battle of Hokkaido. This battle had great psychological meaning. First time after Japan-Russia war in 1905, Russia fleet got so bitter termination. Before this naval battle Russia fleet had 23 submarine, 9 big and 42 small ships. After the battle Magogland stay almost without fleet. It was great shock for Gog. He was so furious that order to hit Tokyo with nuclear weapons, but in the last moment change mind and hit the USA's Seventh Fleet which

managed by aircraft carrier “Ronald Reagan” with 90 aircraft on it. Three Magogland’s nuclear weapon had been interrupted. The Seventh Fleet stay unharmed.

Soon large detachments of Japanese soldiers equipped at that time the most advanced technique disembarked in Sakhalin. Japanese in succession win the Battles of Sakhalin and Kuril. Afterward in the morning of 5<sup>th</sup> of April Japanese warship approached and anchored of the coast of Vladivostok’s “Bay of Tikhii” and quickly overran the city. For many Magogland officials and Japanese military surprising Vladivostok inhabitants welcomed Japanese.

Japan admiral Tanaka in the conference hall of the Vladivostok city for Japanese military and local public officers delivered lecture about “Japan’s Dream of world Empire,” which later will be known as “The Tanaka Memorial’s Second Upcoming.” Admiral Tanaka declared:

“Every Japanese patriot has believe that Japan must conquer Korea, as a prelude to conquering China. Conquering China as prelude to the conquer of all Asia. Conquered the all Asia include Magogland’s Asiatic part as a prelude to the dominant in the world. Dominant in the world as a prelude conquer the United States and gain absolutely power in the world.

Now situation change and North Korea become Red. We must help South Korea to clean up communist scalawags from the North. Besides the United States become our devoted friend nation. Because of this our mission in the world ideologically shaped in next form:

In order to take over the world you need take over Asia,

In order to take over Asia, you need to take over China,

In order to take over China, you need to take over Manchuria and Mongolia,

If we succeed in conquering China, the rest of the Asiatic countries and the South Sea countries will fear us and surrender us.

Then the world will realize that the Eastern Asia is our.

Then conquest of the Magogland Empire’s Asiatic part,

Establishment of bases in the Pacific and with the United States and Israel will have dominated in the world”.

People in Vladivostok Conference hall understandably and partly bedevilmly accepted Admiral Tanaka’s speech. But several the UN’s political experts found perilous some of the point of view in Tanaka theses.

In the same time on the former Far East District, particular on the Far Eastern maritime province Primorsky Krai engenders new mighty Japanese proxy state Suipinia with the capital Khabarovsk. Suipinia unlike Magogland's other territories have developed infrastructure, good human resource and excellent cities: Berobijan, Vanino, Nachodka, Dalnorechensk, Partizansk, Ussuryisk and Vladivostok. The leader of Suipinia become Ukrainian origin Voldemar Bogus, who after rapid military reforms created small but effective Army and Navy. Suipinians become new nation where dominated Ukrainians, people from Central Asia, Chinese, Koreans and Japanese. Because of political problems Prince Gog temporary not reacted on Suipinians activity.

\* \* \*

Vietnam took Magog's side and crushed the kingdom of Cambodia. Millions of men were lost in the jungles of the South-East Asia.

Magog landed in her former colony Alaska, and starting operation "Sweet Alaska." In this time happened important political event. Gog strike Perl-harbor by "tactical" nuclear bomb. In response the Japan-USA flotilla crushed the remnant of Magogland pacific fleet in the battle of Kodiak and Americans marine disembarked in the South, behind Gog's line.

### **The Dream of Vengeance**

During Gog's raiding in the world, the head of the European resistance become "The Reformer Man With the Tie From the Caucasus." He will be notable political figure to compare European gray politicians. Soon in this critical moment unknown early "The Man With the Tie from The Caucasus" become the United Nation's Secretary General and some pundit experts obviously understand who is he: the great orator, the great reformer, the great military commander, and great financier. He will be "brave without flash." Pundits beginning think and even talks that the UN's new Secretary General by many parameters matched to Antichrist.

On the UN's General Assembly new leader mastered his one of the most emotional strategical speech:

"Brothers and sisters of the long suffering world, I am speaking

to you with the greatest sad of heart. I am man of peace who has been forced to retaliate with arms against international terrorists who would jeopardize the cause of harmony and fraternity. You may rest assured that I grieve with you over the loss of loved ones, of friends, of acquaintances. The horrible toll of civilian lives should haunt these enemies of peace for the rest of their days. Our enemy is very experienced cunning and dishonest. However we wisely stockpiled technologically superior weapons in strategic locations around the globe. I confess I did this against my will. These weapons are at the ready. In my wildest dreams, I never would have imagined that I would have to make the difficult decision to turn this power against enemies on a broad scale, but we have not other options.

Many of you probably know that by origin I am from the “Prometheus” country. Locals called him Amirani. This hero proposed fire to humans as gift which make life easy. This fact defiance our great Lord Jehovah who at that time was known as “Zeus.” He detained Amitani and tighten up in the Caucasus maintain range. “Prometheus-Amirani symbolized the resistance against Sky Tyrant’s and his associated members despotic authority.

In our dark and raging time we should remember Prometheus, the “light bearer” hero, closest power of attorney of Lucifer. He was the symbol of Baltic, Black and Caspian Seas freedom. Prince of Darkness, the leader of Magogland Gog-Putin put his pawn on these places. He want launch there slavery system. This system was really progressive in ancient time but now it is backtracking and anachronism.

Prometheus descendants not any more want to be slaves. Some of them gained freedom and today they are outstanding nations but not every one. In connection of this I want remember great man Josef Pilsydsky who said that:

“Without free the Ukraine will not be free Poland.”

Yes! My friends. Question stands only like this. Nowadays nation will not be free if your neighbor is slave. Pilsydsky is the creator and give the soul the idea of the “Prometheism,” which means to fight against every filibuster nations for liberation not only own country, but every neighbor and freedom love countries.

Marshal Pilsudsky in 1904 in memorandum to the Japanese government pointed that numerous non-Russian nations that inhabited in the Baltic, Black and Caspian regions are bonded. He emphasized

that the Polish nation by venture of his history love freedom, and have uncompromized position in this matter. Poland should take a leader nation's place and help every freedom love nations for emancipation of other nations which have oppressed by Russia.

In 1917-21 the nations of the Baltic, Black and Caspian Seas basin were temporary freeing themselves from the Russia yoke.

The people of Baltic Sea basin-Poland, Finland, Estonia, Latvia, and Lithuania-won and until the WWII all kept their independence. After WWII Baltic independent states Estonia, Latvia and Lithuania again had been occupied and drained into the Soviet Magogland. Next years only Finns and Poles kept their independents, although in Poland after WWII by Magogland, rooted up the Communist collaborationist government.

The people of Black and Caspian Seas basins-Ukraine, Don Cosaks, Kuban, Crimea, Georgia, Azerbaijan, Armenia and the North Caucasus-politically emancipated themselves in 1919-1921, but then lost their independence, brutally conquered and become the parts the Soviet Magogland. Much of this nations lost half of their population include whole noble class. Stay alive only peasant and workers origin uneducated people. Thus these nations had been totally castrated physically and psychologically.

Poland was the only country that worked actively together this people. In Poland had found shelters many political emigrants which escaped from Magogland Empire. Because of this Poland met opposition from the Western Coalition's many hesitated and peanut politicians. That is why I once again notes that the most healthy part of Europeans live in the East. These people know very well from which side blow the wind.

My friends! As you know the UN's new administration inherited many problems across the European Union's government and economy problems. Beginning on day one our administration have enormously productive talks. We are not going to stop until that problem is properly solved. I insist that in current war against Prince Gog-Putin I inherited mess in the West and that is why I first and above all will have based on the East European nations and their leader new superpower Poland and then on the other European nations. Our deal is right. I am pleased to inform you that we have retaliated severely and with dispatch. We will respond only as necessary and pray that our enemies understand

that they have no future. They cannot succeed. They will be utterly destroyed.

I know that in a time of global war such as this, most of us live in fear and grief. I can assure you that I am with you in your grief but that my fear has been overcome by confidence that the majority of the world population is together, against the enemies of peace. You may rest assured that as we reconstruct and reorganized, we will enjoy the greatest prosperity and the most wonderful home this earth can afford.

We diffidently will win this battles against Gog. My pleasure and always at your command,” proclaimed the UN’s new Secretary General vehemently. The UN’s General Assembly entirely support their new leader.

### **Who is He?**

Very fast the whole world will see the super productive activity of the new Secretary General. He dramatically fast justified every predictions about him.

“He will be as intellectual genius” (Daniel 8:23)

He will overwhelm and captive the world with his superhuman and powers of perception. He no more close his encyclopedic knowledge and by mass media share his point of view to every one. His multiple lectures and Sunday sermons watched billion people. Many intellectual fellows newly beginning to see the nature and the humans interconnection and meaning of these links.

“He will be an oratorical genius” (Daniel 17: 8; Revelation 13:5)

The whole world will be swayed by the hypnotic spell of his word. Many aged and known writers stopped their activity because notes own word’s weakness and lack of deepness of their point of view. By majority experts opinion this man will out-rival orators ancient and modern. They declared that his mouth is “as the mouth of lion” (Revelation 13:2)

“He will be a political genius” (Daniel 19:27; Revelation 17: 11-12)

“The Reformer One With the Tie” will emerge from the Eastern Europe’s political obscurity and take the world political scene by the storm. He will be great negotiator and virtuous diplomat. “The Reformer” speak in many languages and because of this his negotiations about an intricate problems will be understandable for every one. His slogans



are peace and prosperity. During his ruling the UN's every dream come truth.

The world's new leader quickly solve the political standoff in the Middle East and become the Nobel Peace Laureate and been anointed by the "Time" magazine as man of year.

He will bring such peace in the Middle East that the Temple mount area in Jerusalem will return into Jewish sovereignty, but by geopolitical reason don't permit the Jews in old stardom manner rebuilt the Solomon Temple.

He found in the first view very strange but as later repercussions shown, understandable and recoverable decision for each one which keep up appearances for every conflict sides. He ordered that copy of the most richest and pompous Solomon Temple version, the king Herod's interpretation rebuilt in Tbilisi in the place of St Mtatsminda (Holy Mountain).

Copy of newly built Solomon's Temple in Tbilisi going under Israels disposal and the territory on the Mount Mtatsmonda going under United Nations control. By this act "The Reformer Man With the Tie From the Caucasus" little bit decreased tension in Jerusalem and not very much increased it in the Caucasus which already been under permanent attack from Gog-Magogland.

"He will be an economical genius" (Daniel 11:43; revelation 13:16-17)

Because of Gog's active foreign policy world drown into economical crises. Even most experienced financiers like Gorge Soros and Warren Baffet have been confused. Discover the mistakes between banks connections become extremely difficult. Swift stopping. Financier instructions not observed. Infringement of a contracts become common event. Early existed liabilities, equity, and respectful relations among financier parts somewhere disappeared. Situation become beyond financier experts control. In view of this complex situation consumers agreed to give financier leverages into one hand. The world will turn to him in search of answer for the crushing problems the world faced and uncover the reason their appearances. Every ordinary man interesting to got answers on every financier difficulties. They looking the monetary expert who understandably would have explained what situation is in the financial market. And like this monetary expert will be "The Reformer Man" who by himself as far as the circumstance permitted beginning to set up the interest rates, common stocks values,

legal reserves, counting the bank's balance sheets and supply levels in Rotterdam, Beijing, Shanghai, London and New York Stock Exchanges. He became the main regulator of the world banks. He often quoted D. Rockefeller, "I always tried to turn every disaster into opportunity."

World's new ruler in the view of growing economical problems give many public and TV lecture and by popularity overwhelm the well known televangelists Billy Grehem, Devid Geremian and Jack Van Impe. Mass media will be full of his commentaries. His simple and understandable explanations permit elder citizens provide commerce operations despite hard economical situation.

Prince Gog also imitated "The Reformers" economical activity and interference the conquer nations economical affairs. He start up activating in Moscow Stock Exchange and by himself created short living so-called "Moscow Composite," interest rates. Very soon almost next day "Moscow Composite" collapsed from 1822 to 820. Magogland dropped into economical quagmire. After this Magogland cut every financial contacts with free world and enclosed only conquered countries which also been economically fallen. Magogland become economically lame country which accelerated Magoglands slapped down, because it is axiom that if country is into financier chaos, it would have also been in bedlam in state lives every aspects.

Countries which support Magogland also dropped downward. Rulers of this country supplied their population with food and oil from Magogland in low prices but one day Gog powerless to improve economical situation cut this support and cry: "Every country for himself." Gog no more render their proxy. This circumstance also accelerated Magoglands and his "North Coalitions" down.

In the time of "The Reformers" ruling, verbal and valid contracts number uptick from 7 percent till 21 percent and long term contracts number till 35. worlds new leader work very hard and during his leadership the confidence among nations in the one part of our planet significantly improved. Under his leadership and personal control everything and everyone will be nationalized and internationalised. This man quickly numerate planets every inhabitants and set up for a while ideal order in the most part of planet and then everywhere.

During planets regeneration period without "The Reformers" personal permission no one will be able to buy or sell commodities or even food.

People all over the world will be obliged and boosted to take the mark 666 in different variations. Every one will receive personal ID security number which will have fixed into matrix of one global computer under the UN's control. No cyber-terrorist or hacker programmer will be able make harm because of impossible to do this. Migration, travel or simply moving on the sea, air, and ground will have depicted on the world computer without chance to escape from his hawk eye.

Individuals without personal identification number stated outlaw. They have nothing for living. They will be incapable to purchase food and other necessity and because of this they become bandits. As a result they will be destructed (Revelation 20:4) by so-called "Great Tribulation" special operational forces, which with many other chore will annihilated wild animals, dogs, cats and beggars to avoid a spread pestilence which will be lot on the earth.

Many reputable and solid bible commentators and prophecy teachers hold the view that:

Mark of Antichrist is 666

Mark of Divine Perfection is 777

Mark of Jesus is 888

The combinations of these three numbers will have played main role in the End Time drama. Also ID social security numbers will serve as visible indication of persons devotions to one World Government and support an economic benefits to those who take it. Every one will be live in one world economical space with its accompany cashless society, that time only one form of economical life. In the same time ID security number will be persons permission or passport for business activity.

Even though such standing and other restrictions "The Reformer Man" was very popular. Every one love him.

"He will be a military genius" (Revelation 6:2; 13:2)

When appointed time come "The Man From the Caucasus" as the UN's Secretary General shouted with iron voice and put aside his Nobel Peace laurel wreath and role of civilian reformers and hold up Damascus steel sward from sheath. He will clean the world from the "political junk" and subjugate the whole world used only for him characterized military and diplomatic methods. No one will able to stand against him. He will crush everyone who resisted his reconstruction process. "The Reformer" make explanation for people:

“The core principles of our fight is point of view that every dictatorship, major politicians activity, and historical events are determined by masses of people, entire generation of people. History moved masses, not politicians. Gog is product of his own nation and in our misfortune is guilty not only he but the whole Magigland nation. May God have mercy for my enemies, but I was not”.

“The Reformer Man” will created global community government and accumulated in his control whole words military potential, include nuclear.

To skip forward we can say that this energetic and hot-boiled man from the Caucasus hip and thigh Magogland and his leader Gog disappeared. “The Reformer” conclude agreement with China and other countries of the South East Asia. About his tremendous successes people said:

“...Who is like the beast, and who able to wage war with him?” (Revelation 13:4) “He will be a religious genius” (Revelation 13:8)

The United Nation’s new Secretary General, same the world’s new elected government’s leader do what no other religious leader, neither Zoroaster, Gautama Buddha, Elijah, Muhammad, and Jesus of Nazareth, nor any Pope or Orthodox spiritual leader have ever done. He almost “twinkling of an eye” united the world in warship. As his propaganda minister which also known as “fouls prophet” announced:

“He all the religious of the world will be brought together put it under the UN’s control.”

Religious is the peoples one of the frequently divider and separator. But all this change on an enormous scale someday. New mysterious leader will be man who change the world. His personal reputation will reach cosmic level and for some part of people nearly counted as the son of the “Most high.”

“The Reformer Man With the Tie” in the “holy mountain” of his former home city were transported or made copy of sacred and shrine places and objects of different religious all over the world. He will established superlative museum under open sky. Visitors have opportunity quickly examine their religious heritage. Tbilisi was full of gigantic hotels and guest houses where lived pilgrims and journeyers from all around the world. Their number many fold heavenward locals number which mostly been Orthodox Christians.

In the plateau which located on the overhead of the Mt. Mtatsmin-

da will have gathered thousands of monumental cult's structures ready for warship. This museum worked for people who had nostalgia about their religious past and not full received the Worlds New Unitarian Church which headquartered in Bangladesh. Among thousand cult's structures and artifacts which had been constructed in Tbilisi were:

Temple complex at Patenque which was the center for Maya Civilisation.

Copy of the Solomon's second temple which at one time located in Jerusalem and then was destroyed by Romans.

Copy of in Istanbul located Hagis Sophia and Grand Mosque in Damascus.

Copy of Notre Dame in Paris and the Peter-Paul Church in Rome.

Copy of Armenians brilliant Zvartnotz and Westminster Abbey in London.

Copy of Christian Scants center in Boston and Lutheran Church of the Holy Ghost in Jawor which located in Poland.

Copy of the Nabavi Mosque in Medina which is the Prophet Muhammad's final resting place.

Copy of the Golden Temple in Amritsar which is spiritual center of Sikhism.

Copy of the Jain Temple at Ranakpur in India and Dragon roof Mausoleum for Confucius.

Copy of Tajh Mahal from India and reconstructed Babilonian Temple of Marduk.

Copy of the Chichen Itza placed in Yacatan Peninsula and Pharaoh Hephren's Pyramid from Egypt.

Copy of statue of Jesus Christ from Brazil and the Spinx from Egypt.

Every this great buildings constructed in Tbilisi, beyond the St Mtatsminda Plateau were early been public park and nearby territories in shortest possible time by the UN's money.

Beside in Tbilisi were built statue of Zoroaster and his guardian wing angels Fravashis-wing. Also were built sculptures for Lakshmi, Rama, Krishna, Hindu, God Siva, Vishnu, Brahma, and formidable Norse deity Thor and Chinese philosopher Laozi.

In the West slope of the cross passing of the Caucasus maintain had been built copy of Peru proud Machu-Pichu and in the South of Tbilisi placed Trialeti maintains area built copy of Moscow Kremlin with Lenin Mausoleum and 12 fragments of the Great China Wall.

In Tbilisi and in Georgia entirely will built thousands of hotels and skyscrapers. This city transformed into pilgrimage place and by importance overwhelmed as early were Jerusalem, Mecca and Rome together.

This new emerged world-minded man reshape the world and really become visible the chance to united the whole world for bright future.

“Authority over every tribe and people and tongue and nation was given to him” (Revelation 13:7)

Tbilisi because of immense number of pilgrimage become unusual rich and comfortable for living. However local Orthodox Christian parishioners were unpleasant. Every god evening habitual fervent believers gathering in the court yard of the Holy Trinity Church which was the residence place of the Georgia Orthodox Church. Parishioners to call things by their proper name and stated negative opinion and even protesting in the world existed comparatively peaceful situation. By their own and in the name of God they demanded take out, even destroyed every copy of masterpieces which located in the Mtatsminda and which were the only reason of their prosperity. Simple-minded Georgians sobered about stardom of their Orthodox past and eagerly talk with Magogland’s special emissaries not to take participation into numeration of the world’s population and openly render assistance and support Moscow spies and even render them full account about visitors origin and homeland security systems dislocations. This circumstance sufficiently restricted local inhabitants international perspectives and reputation.

### **Dragon Has Wakened Up**

Before war and later one of the important role will have played very skillful diplomat and fast developed China, which convinced Magogland’s (Russia) officials and “political bureau” members to fight together against the USA, Japan and Korea. One great day China leader solemnly uttered to Gog-Putin:

“We, Russia and China will have been the planet Earth’s new masters.”

Such will be China’s main political slogan at that time. China suggest Russia:

“We must determine our boundaries and render all Alaska and

Northern part of Canada to Magogland, instead of Southern part of the Far East District and Siberia for China favor.”

Furthermore China in advance pays many trillion dollar cash for boosting Russia economy for decrees wartime expenditure. Agreement with China will impressively signed in 24<sup>th</sup> of October in Gog’s Altai residency in the celebration day of the Great October Socialist Revolution. Because of agreement Russia begin to look only against the West Civilization and firsthand against the Ukraine, Polish and Baltic States, the Caucasus as the future Magogland’s living space and against Israel.

Afterward the WW III get-go Russia which already have owned great part of Eurasia where located about 75 percent of world’s useful minerals, become more richer. Russia will establish the political and economical control on the Atlantic and the Central Europe, the Caucasus, Anatolia Peninsula, Persia Gulf, Suez and Nicaragua channels passed naval, ground and air communications. Almost world’s every financial resources concentrated into Russia hands. Great Daniel have wrote about that time Russia (Magogland)wealth:

“But he (Magogland) shall have power over the treasure of gold and silver, and over all the precious things of Egypt (USA and Europe); and the Libyans (African Arabs) and Ethiopians (African blacks) shall be at his steps” (Daniel 11:43)

Russia after pillage and control the Europe, the Caucasus, Asia Minor and North Africa begin plundering the state of Israel which at that time will be one of the richest country in the world.

### **China’s Drift**

At one very culmination moment Russia President and the “Politburo” members will think that they are richest and powerful in the world, that they have ample resources and opportunities, but:

“...tiding out of the East (the oriental countries military mobilization) and the North (the Western Europeans military mobilization) shall trouble him” (Daniel 11:44)

At this moment of the WW III happened touchstone event which radically changed favorable consequences of military occurrences for Gog-Putin. The point is that one of the main player in the WW III

China will confine his relation with Magogland. Soon become blatant truth that China betray Magogland, as in the time of WWII Germany betray Russia. History taught us that peaceful states never betrayed one another. And on the contrary among predator countries political betray is common practice.

Soon Communist China with its great army will have begun war against Gog and Magogland coalition. It will be the worst war in history and about this we will talk later.

China will not joint into European resistance, but move in their own way. China press Magogland in every point of our planet. Soon China lends in France belong Normandy province and take half Spain. Russia already controlled this area but gradually his activity become slow and almost seized in the land of Basques. These political sequence of events don't like Gog and take firm measures to retaliation.

### **Fire-dragon vs Moo-cow**

Heavenly China as well as Magogland Empire had many fronts. One of the major China opponent was India, which officially been on the Magogland's side. China already been on the Magogland's side but when betray him China-India relation gradually had spoiled.

India was democratic country. At least 60 percent in India are bilingual (Hindi and English) are more tolerable towards infusion of Western culture. China does not understand how so many religious can coexisted in the same places.

Two primarily border dispute existed between China and India for over a century namely Askai Chin (South Xinjing, Jammy and Kashmir) and Arunachal Pradesh (South Tibet, Northern India). China has de facto control of Askai Chin while India de facto control Arunachal Pradesh. Also India recognize Tibet as free country and the Dalai Lama live in India.

Besides primarily disputes between two counties are other kind blatant differences: India man on average are taller and bigger. Their girls are much hotter. They prefer Caucasian (white) male over Chines male. Public protest is legal in India. Chines go to jail or get short, sometimes without court verdict. India enjoy their freedom, the civil and human rights that no one can take away. China was Magogland kind dictatorial



country but only into little bit a mild form. So China and India clash was West kind civilization's and of totalitarianism's encounter.

China and India pulled arms near the borders and war started slow with boulder skirmish in dispute territories and soon transformed into major conflict and major war. Thus China begin two big wars against Magogland and India simultaneously.

China start up "The Operation Tiger Slaughter" and prepares transports: destroyers and corvettes. Soon China navy left its port. The plan is to upland in the South India. India will know about China military plans from Taiwan intelligence agency and strengthen the borderline.

Hours after the start the "Operation Tiger Slaughter" India's zoological nemeses Pakistan once again as strong ally of China joined the war against India on the China's side. After Pakistan and Burma as well as Vietnam joined in China led invasion against India. Japan declare war against China and launch marine, air and naval operations versus China. Thus India, as well as China and Magogland fought against two and more fronts which will be common circumstance during the WW III.

China navy attack India coast. India falls in crisis. China reinforcement coming from the East China.

India military staff decided strengthen their back where Pakistan activating very harmfully. For Pakistan's forever knock down, India opened all dams built in the Himalayas, which create massive flood in all parts of Pakistan, wiping out almost a third population. When this awful event taking place the Muslim world decreased. As a result Pakistan ending the war as well as Burma and Vietnam.

India destroy every China transport and launch attacks on China territory, capture law populated areas and targeting on the three gorge area. "Emboldened, confident India is good for world," announced the UN's new Secretary General and demand from China stop aggression against India and render psychological aid to India but China going in her way.

China takes advantage from India crisis and enter in her mainland and has capture Kashmir region. Thus both armies targeting to strengthen their positions on the opponents territories. Battles of Kunming and Xining on the China territory and Battle of Guwahati on the India property were significant. China lost more than one million soldiers on Kunming and Xining and in response launch nuke on Guwahat

and New Delhi. Only in New Delhi 112,000 soldiers and 1.2 million civilians have just died.

India military is ranking 4th in the world-Chinese 3<sup>th</sup>. Endeavoring to win the war, India launched successful nuclear attack on the Three Gorges Revers Dam, greatest water reservoir in the world. Backlash was awful. Massive flood, landslide, severe earthquake and intense heat were reason of millions death.

Sides conceived that political, geographical and psychological aspects make stalemate situation and agreed to conclude the truce. By Bangkok Agreement sides not win even on feet, but half billion die.

### **Tribulation Time**

In the same time Europe suffering. Unparalleled brutality perpetrated by Magogland and Arab special units against local population but this action not change negative for Gog tendency. He slowly begin to left early occupied territories, but still stand good.

All Magogland Central Executive Committee and his chairman Prince Gog-Putin begin hesitating. Gog notes that time is not on his side. In this decisive moment Gog will have made may be fatal decision. He ordered to launch a counter attack with remaining nuclear weapon and second time strike America and Canada.

Magogland will totally destroy every megalopolis, Florida and California states, Ontario and Quebec provinces, the cities of Montreal and New York were entirely wiped out from the face of the earth. It will be one more benchmark event during the WW III. Scripture had come to life. This was the Red Horse of the Apocalypse.

In this great war people will be completely powerless. The war will have lasted about 1000 days and take place in the second part of the so-called "Great Tribulation" period.

We remind that number of biblical experts thought and still continue to think that period of history where right now live mankind is the threshold of the "Last Seven Years."

Better imagining this time help us the "Book of Revelation" which explained that this period of time divided into two parts: the first period known as "sorrow time" which will be lasted 42 month or 1260 days and period of "Great Tribulation" which also will be lasted 42 month

or 1260 days. Together this is period of time equal 84 month or 2520 days and known as "Tribulation Period." Everything have been began from prophet Daniel may be greatest biblical prophet in history. He is the author of the "seventy weeks theory" which is "Seven Years" or 2520 days. In other words that is the last years of mankind.

Above mentioned military operations were one of the main aspects of the "Seven Years Tribulation Period," Other important characteristics of this time were: Rapture, religious-ethnic conflicts, the WW III, the Battle of Armageddon, Jesus Christ "Second Coming" and then the Doomsday and termination of our planet.

### **For the Time Being**

Usual pictures of that severe days will be: Mammoth seismic activity, radioactive and climatically eradicate windstorms, tremendous floods, dreadful volcanic eruptions, thermonuclear clouds, which were never before experienced on the planet earth.

In this war nations become very weak. They lost every democratic rights and in many cases formed as society of herd instincts. Environmental and atmospheric damage from the explosion has global consequences lasting years. Huge hail storm, some times with more than half yards diameters damaged the environment. Electronic storms trigger blackout all over the world. In the earth during some period begin to dominant artificial light.

In many places earth open ups and whole villages, even towns sinks into ground. Smoke would block sunlight, heat the atmosphere and erode ozone for many years. Researchers called this situation as "decade without summer." As rains dried, water deficit and crops field worldwide, the resulting global famine would kill one billion people.

Because of China biter betray Russia ( Magogland) leader Prince Gog get nervous and continued desperate and in the first view illogical actions, but just "illogicality and thwart of progress" were the Gog's strong side. His element were "turmoil and upheaval." In this situation he feel better that in Kremlin long corridors or rest houses in Altai and Haiti. He forges ahead nuclear strike not only against the USA, Canada, Mexico, Central and South America but again bombard Scandinavian, particular Sweden and even Antarctica. Magogland's strategic

aviation and ICBMs will have dropped down ten nuclear bombs in the North Pole area. Gog tried to change world climate for his advantage.

Magogland Academy of science work hard and arranged dozens of tests in this directions. They reached great success in the way to change climate in the world. BBC announced about record colds in Canada, Great Britain and Scandinavia and on the contrary, unusual warm climate fixed in the Poles. As a result soon North ice started molting, which increased sea level in the world ocean. Many port cities on the both sides of the Atlantic, Pacific and Indian Oceans will be covered with water. Magogland lost only two cities Archangelsk and St. Petersburg. Other port cities Vlodivostok and Murmansk were timely strengthen with gigantic dams. Naval communications will have paralyzed. Thousand deep water liners can't found harbors and anchored in the open ocean and commercial commodities stay unloaded.

Orthodox Muslims, as early happened great religious clash almost were evicted from Europe except Great Britain. Beforehand Muslims in Europe felt very comfortable. They had intensified their influence over the Western Civilization and against every one who did not thought as Muslim people. Finally Orthodox Muslim believers transformed into religious terrorists and announced "jihad" against every non-Muslims. And Europe covered severest wave of terrorism. Every day Islam attacking Europe into every corner. Against radical Islamist have been created an anti-jihad movement and at last European uprising and throw out whole Muslim population from Europe.

After Gog-Putin Coalition's effective attacks Muslims will have taken unyielding revenge, and as Russia agile alliances will attack France, Belgium, Holland and especially they tried penetrated into Great Britain.

Orthodox Islam's fanatic warriors under Russia Orthodox Christian military instructors ruling will return their previous positions in Europe and with great "enthusiasm" continued Europe's totally devastation. Slayers gets obvious pleasure from gouging out peoples eyes or pulling out their finger nails or castrated inmates, or sending Muslim militia into dormitories to kill children, or dropping barrel bombs laden with metal, chlorine, ammonia, phosphorous and chemical weapons on civilian neighborhood or using sarin gas to kill large groups of people. majority of Muslim fighters considered Europeans as cockroaches which should be exterminated.

Muslim fanatics become super fanatics. Comparatively moderate Muslims entirely turned into Muslim radicals, and radicals get over extremists. Islam's "overzealous" fighters killed almost every Catholic and Protestant clerics, monks, nuns, priests, bishops cardinals and top of it in Christmas Eve 25th of December they arranged "so-called "New ST. Bartholomew Night." By some estimated they killed within one night only in the city of Paris from 35 till 105 thousand Protestant believers. And at last they made immoral "tactical" nuclear strike against Vatican-city. Rome almost in ruins. By some miracle saved amphitheater and St. Peter-Paul Church where Christian and Muslim Orthodox executioners beheaded and in slow bonfire burnt millions of Protestants and Catholics adherents. Holy city Rome for a long time embracing in smoke.

Many European pundits claimed that behind Muslim fighter stand Putin. Kremlin called this accusation baseless and reminiscence of "witch hunt." Prince Gog-Putin blamed bloodshed and condemned Vatican and Romes and many other cities destroy in Europe and proposed piece talk among Europeans and Islamist radicals. Among European corrupted politicians found many who supported this idea and parroted about Gog-Putin's humanistic intention but Islamist fanatics with Magogland's special destination forces support and coordination continued their "black business." Billions Catholic and Protestant believers were beheaded. Muslims and Magoglanders successfully killed teachers, doctors, traders, artists, policemen, politicians, engineers, managers, bankers, and simply every normal European citizens even Christian taxi drivers.

By unknown for us reason the Muslim and the Muslim origin hunters most targeted individuals were doctors. Searchers without rest hunting, catching, trapping and arresting doctors, nurses, medicine providers and other medicine servicemen all over the world. For European or North American origin doctors verified execution, perpetrator got generous fund from Damascus and in St. Petersburg zone located different Orthodox Muslim and Christian organizations. The most bountiful price payed Magogland's spiritual father's, Gog-Putin's right hand, "Orthodox Mitropolit Kiril's Track Fund" which had lot of branches all over the world.

The most ugly form made kidnapping. Special trained Muslim brigands and hardworking searchers catch up white skin Europeans

and send them into Russia belong Far East District and the Near East located gigantic camps which were full up with white color European teens. After diligently sorting they have only one perspective to be Muslim and Orthodox Christians slaves or die through beheaded.

### **Doom's Day for Georgians**

Prince Gog already become a fighter of long standing. He especially assiduously "ironing" the Caucasus region as home place of the white race and the "Reformer Man From the Caucasus."

It is general notion that in the central part of the Caucasus located settlement Vanati had great "hatching" capability and counted as the white race created place. It is truth that from ancient time so-called "Clean Caucasians" which mostly lived in Kolhis and Imereti had been salutary export commodities and millions sold in the slave markets of the Middle East and Mediterranean Sea.

This happened in the time when everywhere in the world include the area of the Mediterranean Sea, Mesopotamia, Africa, in the most part of Asia, and in the American continents lived only red, brown, yellow, and black skin race people. By some unexplained reason only in the Caucasus lived white skin inhabitants. That is why by general notion in the United States, European Community, Australia and Canada when white skin emigrant fill up questioners in appropriate place wrote "Caucasian" which means "relating to the Caucasus or Europe or its native inhabitants with white skin pigmentation."

Prince Gog for a long time guess that something ominous come out from this country, which all the while attracted and hatred him. Gog's predecessors for a long time tried root up this nation. They reached some success on this way but not finished their deal yet. Now Putin find good opportunity to hardly damage this "Iberia-Caucasian Race." Only some mountain regions stay safety, others sunk into chaos.

Prince Gog-Putin's allies Orthodox Muslims and Christians especially Endo European Osseticians and Armenians took active participation to clean up the Caucasus from the "Iberia Caucasians pestilence."

By some Muslim demographer and experts common opinion the Caucasian teenagers always been good material for multiple white race or whiten brown skin people to whom first of all belongs Arabians and

Turks and now market were full with Megrelian and Imeretian produced Iberians.

Orthodox Muslims tried Iberian teenagers swiftly converted into Mohammedan followers because they feared that soon they will have darken. Point is that Quran indicated that in the day of Resurrection or Doomsday every non-Muslim become black. (Sura 39:60) that is to say become "Negro." Orthodox Muslims used "Iberia Caucasian Race" representatives for discolor their skin and in this way they reached good success. By different estimates from the Caucasus during many centuries have been taken out about 15-25 million Kolhis and Iberians. Same situation happened all a long the WWII. Best young Iberians will have taken out. Others killed, especially senior Orthodox Christians, because among them were very developed such disrespect feelings and notions as "betray," "treachery," "disloyalty," "leaking," and "broke the words."

Georgians, who were the decedents of Iberia-Caucasians race so accustomed to sell their children and solders into oversea that even today old facts concurrence with news and that is why the remnant of Georgians, especially officials successfully trading with their own solders, betray them and even not feel sharp attack of mental anguish, that is pangs of consciousness.

Tragically finishing of the most part of Iberian Caucasians happened very fast almost within one night. Later litterateurs called this night as "Dog's Barking Night," because waif dogs sadly called their disappeared and passed away patrons.

## Whirlwind

Every news programs will tell information of destruction, deterioration and terror. Laser chemical, and biological weapons and advanced genetic devastation technology will seized in the hands of Magoglanders and Muslims.

The main combat instrument will be clone-like flying beings which had not self-conscious despite they spoken on the worlds 24 languages included Magoglendish, Arabian, English and Chinese. This machine had computers which been more intelligible than human being and will maintenance by Magoglander lieutenant officers as perfect killing machines. This computer intelligible machines will be able to

do research, fight, provide war, kill humans and each other, take right decisions in different situation even render judge, but they will have not “feelings” “live” and “soul.”

Many small and big nations will be totally frustrated and their identity and dignity will be knocking down. Only the Jews and their alliance nations, also Armenians, Gypsy and partly Albanians and Finns will try to keep a strong spiritual mind. Wise people try find answers in holy books about consequences of the “Great Tribulation,” but in vain. At last one man quoted the Bible and said:

“who saw few gain few crop and who sow lot gain big harvest” (2 Corinthians 9).

Another wise man said in TV:

“Then I saw an angel coming down from the heaven, holding the key of the abyss and a great chain in his hand” (Revelation 29:1)

After these readings many gained spirit and bucked up that if nations have spiritual unity, evil will have defeated.

Russia who almost destroyed the United States both coastal industrial zones and big part of Europe, will be surprised because of betrayed from China. For Russia also was great astonishment the European Union which under new, mysterious leader begin cutting out Gog’s and Magogland Confederation’s military tentacles.

Suddenly Russia will find that she is fighting in numerous wars all at one. Also Russia will begin to get adequate nuclear answers from the gravely wounded USA. Repeated history when Japanese in the beginning of the WWII almost destroyed Americans but in the final stage of the war Americans had revenge and F---ked Japanese up.

Magogland had five fronts simultaneously. It fight one and same time in Europe, Africa, India, China and against United States.

In the European military theater job seems almost done. Only Great Britain not surrender. Magogland bombard Britannia for three month. They destroy London, Manchester and Birmingham very much and the city Coventry wipe out from the face of the earth as early, during the WWII Germans did. In spite of great efforts Magogland could not finally fight down the opponent. Gog could not use nuclear charge against London and Britain at all because of unusual climatic anomaly which never been explained.

By some miracle strong, permanent wind blow from the British Archipelago to the East. Wind follow the Zigzag course, avoided



every big European states and mostly through Baltic Sea and Estonian city Narva blow directly into Moscow, where on the top of the co-called “Red Square” located Lenin Mausoleum British wind stopping zigzag motion and beginning circle moving down and transformed into average might tornado. That is why Gog not used nuclear weapon against British Islands, because after this act his citadel Moscow and Kremlin would have soak up deadly dozes of nuclear radiation.

Magog-Putin’s spetznatz disembarked in Wessex, Essex, Sussex, Kent, Cornwall and Northtumberland. London was besieged. The battle for London was waged. 1.5 military service member was lost from both sides. Battles one of the critical juncture when Londoners over smartened opponents and cut passage trough Thames River into English Chanel, Prince Gog-Putin against Londoners used the “Magoglandium’s” type poison gas and other chemical weapons and turn battles fate in his favor. That was the reason why British Parliament announced:

“The Slavic race is sub human trash. They are real horse shit.”

despite the most population of London were Asian, they resist Magog-Russia hordes and their Arabian alliances heroically. Every Londoner sang day and night:

“Rule Britannia!

Britannia rule the waves;

Britons never, never, never shall be slaves.”

Kindom’s Caucasian (white) race citizens tried to find shelter in a rural area. Only part of Scotland Mountain region and North Ireland also Iceland temporary resist Muslims and Madodland’s legions. As a result England and its capital London will throw down into lowest level of the living standards.

### **Termoil in Africa**

In Africa continent created famous South Africa Confederation, one of the mighty military gathering in the world. Confederation makes serious successful offensives and winning the Battles for Somalia, Ethiopia and Cameroon, which early had been seized by Magogland with its Southern allies Egypt, Libya, Syria. Experts called this union the “North Coalition” opposed the “South Confederation” which under

the UN's new Secretary General's ruling used mechanized divisions for franking maneuvers. Several divisions of "North Coalition" unknowingly trapped after what will one day be known as greatest franking action in the history warfare.

One of the decisive moment of this war was Bantu origin special destination units behavior, which repeated 300 Spartans heroism.

The point is that 300 Buntu fighters with their brave commander Idelphonc Didi Beria went for hunting to fill up the provision of the South Confederation military, which was very down. During hunting Bantu fighters would been witness of "North Coalition's" Arabians units and their guide Kossa tribes treacherous action in the back of the South Confederation. Decision have been taken swiftly and Bantu fighters moved into disproportional and unequal battle against North Coalition. Every Bantu fighter with their brave commander Didi Beria heroically perished but enemy was stopped. This fact testified the high spiritual motivation of the "South Africa Confederation." Later this place will have called "Didi Beria Valley"

Hundreds of thousand Magoglanders and Arabians have detained and imprisoned. facing the failing of sustenance many of them are starving and die in the South Africa camps.

After victory in the South Africa the UN's new Secretary General, which sometimes called as "The Reformer Man From the Caucasus" engrossed in his thoughts and made serious reconstruction of the West Civilization's forces and pay more attention on the European military theater.

### **Putin's Great Blow**

Magogland's North Atlantic fleet anticipated a new D-day. The North Atlantic coast is defended by a wall of men and ships. Under lock were Kallegat and Skagerat straits from Baltic to North Sea and then Atlantic Ocean.

Soon international forces spearheaded by Americans, with tanks, aircraft, robots and other equipment disembarked in the weakest point of Magogland defense system in Europe, in the Southern coast of French province Bretagne. It was much-needed step to bolster up the international solidarity against Gog.

Navy Battles of Biscay eventually won the allies, although they lost aircraft carriers "Nimitz" and "Sharle De Golle." After this rebellions flare up in Southern France, Basque province, Denmark and Norway. First of all they fighting against Magogland's rule and their short-term pseudo profit-minded "Communist Economical System." This mystic system based on the transition form of Feudalism and wild Capitalism with barter style trade and "black cash" which was not understandable for Europeans. They had not idea and no one explained them what was "black cash," which was the cornerstone of Russia economy.

During uprising prominent role played one of the ancient European inhabitants Basques. Their revived national-liberation organization ETA begin to terrorize Magogland's agents and officials all over the world.

The South Confederation's infantry, mechanical corps and navy forces joined with European and Americans newly constructed army, which in the important Battle of Carthage win the naval and ground encounters against Gog. Magogland's defeated had chain-reacted effect. Soon new coalition of forces arranged operation "Overlord II" and landed in Italy. Magog begin quickly ceded their positions in Europe.

Putin was brave man. In this critical situation he call his famous "Politburo" and announced:

"We have the good fortune to have a genius in our armament industry and military strategy. I means General Valerius Gerasimov. All difficulties are being overcome by him. Soon the whole world will see early unseen offensive." Putin said once again that he was staking everything on this offensive. Since he was sure of its success, he added nonchalantly that it was his last effort:

"Everything else must be put aside for the sake of this," he declared definitely, "No matter what the consequences. This will be the great blow which must succeed. If it does not succeed, I no longer see any possibility for ending the war well...But we will come through," he added, and promptly strayed off into more and more expansive and fantastic notions:

"A single breakthrough on the Western front! You will see! It will lead to collapse and panic among the Americans. We will drive right through their middle and take Antwerp. Then they will have lost their supply port in Bretagne. And a tremendous pocket will encircle the entire English army..."

“I think that Prince Gog-Putin playing his last card and know it,” said the reformer man with the tie from the Caucasus.

Shortly afterwards Britannia attack Iceland. The West Coalition will defeat Gog-Putin’s navy in the Battle of Bergen and landed in Norway. Final sea battles are accrued in the Baltic Sea. Early Gog locked super important Kallegat and Skagerat straits which connect the Baltic Sea with North Sea and Atlantic Ocean. Now Gog left this straights.

Putin’s failure of the Ardenes offensive meant that war almost strategically over. What followed was only the occupation of Magogland.

Polish-Lithvonia united fleet will attack St. Peterburg. This military act was not coordinated with the West Coalition’s military staff, but operating by East European navy commanders. Gog win and courageously begin massive bombing of alliances military positions in the Central Europe. Magogland attack were thwarted. 400.000 die.

By the Treaty of Krakow Magogland dictated ceded Kaliningdad district evenly between Poland and Lithuania. Russia also released Karelia with every its inhabitants as an independent state which afterward united into Scandinavian block with Norsweden, Denmark and Finland.

The West Coalition organized counter strike against Gog’s “Red Army” and wanted to use remaining ICBM, but Conference in Paris declared, not to strike by nuclear charges civilian targets. The World’s new leader announced:

“We fighting against Magogland’s criminal click and not against Magogland people.” The world was saved. Magog cities barraged several nights and used only convectional weapon.

On January 12, the great China offensive in the East, which Valerius Gerasimove predicted finally began. Putin disbelieve attack from the East and China betray. Gerasimove-believe. Even the more than two thousand modern Magogland tanks which were standing still in the West could no longer have countered the superriority of the Aliances troops at this point.

The Magogland army in Germany was hopelessly cut off. General Gerasimove tried to convince Prince Gog-Putin that this position should be abundant and the army transported across the Baltic Sea. Putin disagreed. Gerasimov did not give in. he was drunk. Prince insisted, the tone sharpened, and finally Gerasimove opposed putin with an openness.

“It is simply our duty to save these people, and we still have time to remove them!” Gerasimov cried out in a challenging voice.

“You are going to fight on there. We cannot give up these areas!” Putin retorted.

“But it is useless to sacrifice men in this senseless way.” Gerasimov shouted. “It is high time! We must evacuate those soldiers at once!”

Putin still had the last word. No one had declared that he could no longer assume the responsibility for what was coming. Did Putin think that his real enemy lay in the West?

Yes he did. Prince Gog knew very well that his real enemy was and always will be International Jewry.

General Gerasimov was shocked and declared bluntly that war was lost. Before long he departed Putin and disappeared. No one saw him anymore.

Soon the West Civilization’s advanced armies by American leadership landed in Estonia and in 23<sup>th</sup> of February breakthrough the defensive line of Magogland’s “Red Army” on the Narva from where war started.

Baltic States and Poland’s united army commander Antony Macrenewicz about Americans coming in the Baltic land stated:

“We have waited for you for a long time. We waited for decades, sometimes feeling we had been left alone, sometimes almost losing hope, sometimes feeling that we were the only ones who protected civilization from aggression that came from the East.”

Turkey rejoined the war and penetrating through the Constantinople besiege and offensive Magogland’s weak position in Bulgaria. Then Turkey landed in Greece, retake back Batumi sanjakh, overrun Georgia, linked up and in fact united with relative with fast progressive Azerbaijani. It was a remarkable event for Turkey and Azerbaijani. Armenia and Azerbaijani took South and East parts without patron stay Georgia. On the occasion of Georgia down their capital Tbilisi renamed into Tbilisokerti.

Saudi launched their attacks against Iran. Turkey support them. Magogland had ironed to leave their positions in Iran and the Caucasus.

## Devdoraki Syndrome

It was 2045 year's hot summer's cool evening. As usual the Caucasus mountain capital Varskvlaveti-city was full of people. The WWII is ongoing. Planet was suffering very much. Fighting two military groupings: Great Magogland with its friend nations and Israel with its coalition which known as the "House of Israel."

The Earth permanently was shaking. Billions people were perished. Controversy which had started in Estonia city Narva threaten the Earth to totally disaster.

Inside of the Varskvlaveti-city was comparatively quite. By some reason belligerent sides don't used lethal weapons in this region. Only air patrol was controlling canyon against illegal emigrants. The Great Tribulation's misfortune stroked the earth, but avoid this region. Prince Gog monitoring the strategical positions around the canyon, but his military do not enter inside the gorge which stached only 15-17 miles long. Here in numerous mountain hotels and lodges were sheltered about 100.000 man.

In its many centuries history never so many people live together in the gorge. Here circulated big finances and every one live good. Many notable banks and financial companies set up here lot of branches and money depositories.

In the center of the Varskvlaveti-city, just in front of the famous mountain "Mkinvarcveri," under open sky located famous hotel Restraint "the Caucasus Eye." It was popular place for locals and guests. Here in the corner, beneath the apple trees around their favorite table squatted two men. One was Kolkhis view man with bald head and shouldering with big hands and foot and other one was comparatively thin, gray-haired and smart. It was difficult to say the age of these men. Sometime they looked pretty young, sometimes middle ages and even elders.

"Bring for us two more bottle of wine," said Amirani Melia to approaching waitress. Amirani was the world government's economical department's representative in the Caucasus region.

"Also bring your best-loved stewed meat with onions please," added thin Alfred Navigatori.

These two men know each other for a long time and spent many hours around the table for drinking and debating.

So “Devdoraki Glacier” about ten years ago began moving, hit the canyon and created one million cubic feet avalanche,” continued early beginning conversation Amirani Melia and drink the wine.

“Yep! Just so,” agreed Alfred.

“Was it so big tear up early?” asked Amirani.

“Yes it was. ‘Devdoraki Glacier’ several times tear up. It is very mighty climatic weapon in wise nation’s hand.” said Alfred, who was one of the known globetrotter in the world.

“What you mean?”

“You know what I mean. I mean the catastrophe which happened in 1832. In this year when about 1.5 million sq m. avalanche risen up Tergi level about 150 feet and then wiped out almost the whole North Caucasus,” explained Alfred.

“In this year happened well known plot against Magogland Empire,” recall Amrani.

“You are absolutely right,” agreed Alfred.

“As I remember Magoglenders have not opportunity during almost one years not only control but even enter into Georgia.”

“No one denied this fact,” said Alfred.

“It was very strange that Georgians did not use opportunity and not gain freedom from Magogland Empire,” expressed surprise Amirani.

“The point is that Georgians him-selves not wanted independence. They prefer the awards and bestows and wholly sold-out themselves to orthodox Magogland Empire,” enplane Alfred.

“It is very pity fact that they had not made correct decision,” stated Amirani and Alfred fill up glasses with Vine.

“Lets drink for every freedom lover nation and which do not want freedom lets God give them good bondage,” announced Alfred and emptied the glass.

“That will have happened without saying,” Agreed Amirani.

After little pause Amirani said:

“At present time what situation is on the glacier?”

“It is hardly to say. Our disciples checked the top of the glacier and found a lot of splits. One of the split is very alarming. It’s heights is twenty - stored buildings high. From there come out permanent rumbling. it seems that Devdoraki Glacier going to break.”

“How possible that glacier will striken on the canyon passed com-

munications?” again asked Amirani who was also known as trouble shooter.

“More than possible,” specify Alfred regretfully.

“In this case how big will be the avalanche mass?” deepen the question Amirani and filled up the wine glass.

“By our estimated fallen mass of avalanche will be 34-50 million cubic feet equivalent,” said Alfred softly.

“Gosh! Does the tear off ‘Devdoraki’ able to reach the Varsklaveti-city?”

“Absolutely impossible. Stone not rolling up. ‘Devdoraki Glacier’ will have only one way-the North. Avalanche first of all will strike Dangoberts land and their capital.”

“When you awaiting ‘Devdoraki Glacier’s’ next tear off?” again interested Amirani.

“Any second,” was the answer.

“It will be great catastrophe. Many people will not guess, why they die” said Amirani.

“That’s truth that it will be the great tragedy. The space will be filled the walking dead’s.”

“Why?” asked Amirani.

“Because in the last of the death if your eyes had be opened guardian angel able to say in what dimension will you have gone, but in the case when your eyes are closed or will be closed by fear, you will go to unknown place. That is why, very necessary keep eyes open and don’t afraid of the last second, otherwise in the moment of death you will transform into walking dead and never found the salvation,” said Alfred.

“Horrendous perspective! Why did not give notification Dangobertians?” again deepen Amirani.

“They know everything about ‘Devdoraki’ and have their representatives for monitoring.”

“If it is so we can do within reason. Lets pray that this war finishing soon and ‘Devdoraki’ not dropped down,” said the World Government’s special representative in the Caucasus region Amirani Melia and look up on the sky.

“I am also all for it.”

After this conversation passed only two days and canyon will be shaken by Richter scale magnitude eight earthquake. Every old and



new constructions withstand. Pride of Varskvlaveti-city, "Heraklion" observatory stand unshakeable, but unfortunately its director Herakleus Heraklidze who was also known as Alfred's former brother disappeared without trace.

For numerous inhabitants misfortune, "Devdoraki Glacier" launched and rapidly beginning running 80 m/h. Glacier first strike Varskvlaveti-city's border terminal, then power station and Orthodox Fathers monastery complex. Soon canyon was filled up 600 feet mixture mass avalanche and cut the River Tergi way, which was starting waters doomsday gradual accumulation.

One hour later "Devdoraki" passed the canyon and entered in the Balta valley and attacks the Dandobert's capital which was located just in front of Darialy Canyon. "Devdoraki" first of all cover 2/3 part of Dangobertians land and about 350.000 inhabitants interred alive. Then through the Roki tunnel "Devdoraki" reached the Caucasus South and will cover the territory which early was occupied Magogland, then stricken Gori and reached Mtskheta. After two month Tergi second time will have stricken the North Caucasus and devastated it.

After these events Magogland's leader seizes his activity in the Caucasus and begin to defend operations around Moscow.

### **The Socialist Fatherland is in Danger!**

Afghanistan penetrated into Central Asia. Uzbekistan cut the Kazakhstan's Caspian coastal territory and together with Afghans go head up to the high longitudes. They headed to the Siberia, preventing Magoglands retreat further to the East to avoid situation which had happened during the WWII when Stalin had had transported Russia military potential from the West to the East and saved country.

Magoglands famous capital Moscow city turned into a massive fortress. The leftover forces are gathering there. Government imposed so called "Dictatorship of Communism" and announced about total mobilization. Civilians armed themselves what ever they can find mostly with mallets, scissors and circles.

Gog issued a degree where declared:

"The Socialist Fatherland is in Danger! The Enemy Wants to Seize

Moscow the Heart of the Communist Magogland! Rise to Defend Moscow! Destroy the Enemy! Forward Comrades!”

In some Western countries, especially among Magogland origin and speaking Western citizens organized the meeting of solidarity. They demanded:

“Hands off From Communist Russia!” “Magoglands Friends of all Countries United!” But every day Magogland’s fans number decreased and at last they become drop on the ocean.

Gog permanently provided his lovely and effectively activity-cyber attacks against Westerns. Once his notable cyber-terrorist Mr. Bilan hacked the West Coalition’s military staffs command center and for a while disorganized their function. The West generals lost ability contacted with their units and even simply call through smart phones to their wives. Fortunately they quickly improve situation and soon Gog’s position become more worse.

Magogland workers and peasants quickly formed “Red Partisans Army’s” units and created underground communist party organizations. Insurgents groups successful fight from hidden bunkers in Ural, Selikhard, St. Peterburg and Altay area for month afterwords.

All Magogland Central Executive Committee, and the Conceal of People’s Commissars proclaimed order of a “Red Terror” campaign. They stated:

“All persons involved in Western bandits organizations, plots and revolts are subject to execution by shooting...”

Immediately was created all Magogland Extraordinary Commission. Monstrous executions and crimes were perpetrated by this very active commission which called themselves as “Children of Red October.” Children during only March executed 5.5 million “Political Criminals.”

Justified Suzanne Labine opinion. She wrote: “...Romans, Mongols, and Hitlerites did not torture their own followers. Communism has set this last precedent. It has killed with the worst sufferings ten thousand times as many Communists as have all the anti-Communist regimes put together. Even wolves do not devour each other. But Communists do. It is madman’s world”

Magogland rulers start up totally enslaved their own nation. They remember their spiritual fathers Vladimir Lenin’s indications about “Red Terror” that “state is the instrument for coercion.” “Children of

Red October” methodically killed every categories citizens but most brutally they killed their party-mates. Million of Communists die. This greatest self-punishment Gog call as “self cleaning”from the hostile elements from their lovely Marxist-Leninist Communist Party.

### **Political Alterations in Asia**

Before these events China widen its economical influence, gained resource rich lands and declared war on Mongolia and South-Eastern Asia.

The North Korea tells China that they will help them only if they help in a battle against South Korea, which holed only city of Pusan and surroundings. Same proposal had made remnant of the South Korea officials. China made wise decision and chosen Russians side. Shortly after both Korea united. China finding himself outmatching and annexed outer Mongolia, Laos, Cambodia, but Vietnam not occupy, only make proxy.

As time go by Putin changed mind and beginning to see in the face of India very uncomfortable opponent. Shortly every neighbor country for Gog been expendable. Magogland’s solders have arrived in Pakistan to take part in the joint military maneuvers. At that time become clear that India firmly stand on the side of West Civilization and Pakistan stand on Russia side and took military participation against Israel. Russia defense ministry Chinchachvin said about 7000 mount infantry troops arrived in Pakistan to participate in exercise. Ministry said the drill starting in Saturday will help “develop and strengthen military cooperation between two countries,” but reality become other. Early Sunday morning Pakistan and Russia staring full scale attack against India. In a short time India become one of the front against Magogland. But soon Magogland-Pakistan attack thwarted. Wars after-effect was Pakistan’s incorporation into India. Thus Pakistan seized exist and returned into British colonial epoch size as India property.

The “West Confederation’s” forces, also Japan and China with other friend nations military unit from the South-East Asia and South Africa with Australia and Oceania fighting synchronously under the United Nation’s Secretary General ruling and don’t give Magogland Empire an interval of resting and relief.

The specific feature of the final phase of the WWII will be the vast size of the theater of military activity. When the “West Coalition’s” forces retake Narva and Daugavpils the front lines against Magogland extended over 7000 miles. The line of the Eastern Front alone stretched for over 1300 miles from the forested North Urals to the Trance-Volga steppes in the South.

Alongside the regular fronts circling the Central Magogland to the North, South, East and West many local fronts sprang up in the course of war, particularly in the Central Asia and Kazakhstan, Siberia and Far East.

Soon after Narva and Daugavpils liberation, the Trans-Caspian, the Western Trans-Baikal and the Eastern Trans-Amur Fronts emerged.

Battles were fought in a great variety of conditions. It happened in mountain canyons of the Caucasus and Central Asia, Turkestan desert, the steppes of the Ukraine, the Volga River region and the North Caucasus, in the Siberia taiga, forests of Belarus and in Arkhangelsk region and around the West European Plateau. Battles continued in the fury frost of Yakutia and Hindy Kush maintain region and in the scorch heat of the Kara Kum desert.

### **Magogland’s Difficulties**

When the WW III started Magogland had 2 percent of World Gross Domestic Product (GDP). Regardless of so great deference between economical potential Gog dear to start war because entrusted that God favor to braves and champions.

Against him fighting only West Coalition controlled more than 50 percent of the world’s GDP. When the West Coalition forces leader become “The Reformer Man From the Caucasus,” against Magogland mobilized several countries which GDP was equal to 88 percent of the world’s GDP. As a result created balance 12 percent against 88 percent. At the first view Gog’s position was hopeless but he bucked up circumstance that he was descendant of all-powerful Genghis Khan.

Magogland leader Gog-Putin was brave fighter. He don’t know what was retreat and surrender. His slogan was “Victory or Die.”

The Magogland forces implemented several long and stubborn defense operations and periodically organized lionhearted counter at-

tacks. Gog used nuke bombs and 17 times hit the Japanese Archipelago, but only one nuke missile reached the Tokyo. Other 16 will have intercepted by coalition forces. Same situation will happen against China. From 419 nuke attack targets reached only 11. Even though they sufficiently damaged Beijing, Wuhan, Harbin, Toankin, Shijiazhuang. We remind that by Paris Conference decision against Magogland will not be used nuke bomb because of climate instability and humanitarian consideration.

For finishing the WW III existed more humanitarian forms than nuke bombs. This plan had been created by the UN's new Secretary General. He in the same time been the West coalition's military commander. By his plan the West coalition's invisible B-2 STEALTH bombed military plants and oil refiner fabrics. Than unman electromagnetic drone CHAMP's blind out opponents and forever shut down Magogland's many cities whole electric systems. This was the cornerstone of his plan which soon will have put into life..

Defend of the Crimea was crucial moment during the war particular against Gog. By the Kiev Agreement Russia must be immediately demilitarized the Crimea Peninsula and West parts of Smolensk and Rostov districts. Kremlin fiercely denied and begun forayed these districts. The West coalition's forces easily took peninsula but Gog seek every measure to return it back. Moscow and other cities streets and squares were full of crowd with placards: "The Crimea Must be Taken at All Coast!"

Gog arranged heroic storming of the Crimea by the Southern front forces. Gog's advanced spetznatz entrenched behind the Perecop fortifications but was foiled by the West coalition's forces.

Before long Magogland's (Russia) perimeter "Dead Hand" system triggered. This "Doomsday" device can automatically triggered up the launch of Russia IBM (Intercontinental Ballistic Missiles) if a nuclear strike is detected by seismic, light, radioactive and over pressure sensors. Russia called it the "Dead Hand" and was proud of Magogland nation. It was guaranty that if by some reason one day Magogland had defeated, with him forever destroyed, transformed into cosmic powder and disappeared not only winner nation but the entire planet earth. It was Magoglanders well-known notions "If not for me that not for you" military interpretation.

For Prince Gog-Putin's unpleasant Magogland's perimeter "Dead Hand" will not work because by unman drones timely switched off its

every autonomous energy resources. It was very surprisingly moment for Gog's administration. Some of his staff members begin hesitated which is usual event when on the ship corpus appeared split.

Because of electric powers deficiency Magogland's many TV and Radio broadcasting systems circumscribed their activity. Many political observers and TV hotly disputers who successfully brainwashing inhabitants about rotten West and bright communist East stay without work. Because of insurmountable difficulties first escaped Gog's private propagandist-agitator "Solov" than his path followed acid-tongue "Babai," "Kisel" and "Shevche."

Popular and influential in the West Russia state media company "RT" which always been in kind of war of words with their colleges in the West, with whole staff, fill up application to the "Deutsche Welle" board to be branch team in the South Africa but got rejection. Eventually whole staff with their smart Shepard Margarita Simonian going into Kenya as experts safari escort-service and fortunately for them avoid many troubles of the WW III.

Finally the most part of Putin's herd rush out from Magogland and going into: Venezuela, former North Korea, Iran, Syria and in People Republic of Yemen. Magogland Parliaments many members include "Jiryk," "Margel" and "Pushka" as well as politologist "Satan" and "Mark" fled in Madagascar but fortune not favored them. They had been nailed and then hanged by their gonads by the local inhabitants in the land of the living dead.

In the West start up polemics as far as circumstance permitted what kind policy implemented against Magogland. In this point of view military commander of the "West Coalition," "The Reformer Man With the Tie From the Caucasus" announced:

"We have pretty good perspective for Magogland's inhabitants. Before long we will have enforced their dwellers full dezombization which will last two years. Every people's so-called "servants" will have judged. We forever root up from Magogland's citizens mind, their mental cancer-corruption. Help inhabitants with food (already how many times), medicine, infrastructure and technology. Support to provide honest election and than left there 1000 clerks because not permit them to revival new Gog and Stalin. In Magogland will stay my special representative in the Eurasia North area David Juberg which help them not to lost correct way of development."

Russia difficulties 26 centuries ago predicted Daniel in this form:  
“But rumors from the East (China) and from the North (North America) will disturb him, and he will go forth with great wreath to destroy and annihilation many. He will pitch the tents (military headquarters) of his royal pavilion between the seas and the beautiful Holy mountain; yet he will come to his end no one will help him” (Daniel 11:44-45)

### **Discordance around the Amur River**

For Magogland big problem make China. Amur River that forms part of the borders between China and Russia has been site of wars between two people for centuries.

The first conflict began in 1628 when Cossacks defeated Manchu warriors. Motivation of Russia invasion was fur, gold and silver. The most resent conflict occurred not long time ago in 1960s, and known as the Damansk incident which finally ending by China's victory.

Russia Far East is thinly populated region. And on the contrary, across the Amur River is heavily populated Northeastern China. By some estimate in the Russia side live five million illegal emigrants which number increasing by million or so each year.

Since 2012 China increased spending on infrastructure along the Amur River boundary region to make for Chinese merchants easier commercial operation.

Thus support the rapid growth of Chinese trade in the thinly populated the Far East conform Magoglaneres fear that Chines business and China migrant will take over Russia's Far East District and the East Siberia in due time.

In 2014 Russia held the massive Vostok military exercise into the Far East District and explaining that military drill are necessary to prepare war with the USA. Already known that at 2016 Russia had 1796 ICBM and the USA 1367 ICBM.

In “polite” response China deployed a brigade of Dongfeng-41 nuclear ICBM system near the Amur River in the Helongjing province. The goal of this action was to gain respect.

Nuclear deterrence is the foundation of China's national security. But really China military juggernaut menaced Magogland Empire.

Each DF-41I CBM can carry 10 independently target-able war-head, with maximum speed close to 20.000 mph with an effective range of 8000 mile. That means that missiles launched from Helongjiang province reached London-5000 mile, Moscow-3.600 mile and Washington-6400 mile. China claims that its missiles targeting only against the USA deterrence. China explain that the USA has the world's most powerful military strength, including the most advanced and powerful nuclear arsenal, but in the time of President Trump's administration has called for a nuclear build up many times.

Thus both sides claimed that they are each preparing for war with the USA, but really they are preparing for war with each other. The only state actor that against which such defense needed is China and only state that against which China has purposes to attack is Magogland.

It is predicted that in the approaching clash of civilization world war China and Magogland will have stand on opposite sides and temporary agreement among them always been gobbledygook.

China backed down his forces from Normandy and Spain and with Japan, Australia and United Korea will move to annihilation prince Gog and his allies units into the Siberia. Attack have arranged from Amur River area, which will be know in military historiography as operation "Golden Dragon." During this operation Gog's heavy motorized divisions include every 4.700 tanks and 11.000 armored fighting vehicles forever sunk into Amur River swamps, because every electric accumulator-battery will have dead. It was one third part of Magoglands motor-mechanical park.

Perhaps China (East Coalition) got ironclad promises from the Euro Union and the UN's new Secretary General about huge land in the Siberia and Lena River basin as a price for their loyalty.

### **I Did not Come to Bring Peace on the Earth**

At that time many unusual and strange things happened in the world. The supposed black horse was caught on video flying in the sky, as thunder and lightning struck in the city of Saudi Arabia Kingdom. Due the popularity of video not only in the face book but in the Utube and Tweeter, some citizens commented that the video was real and it is one of the signs of the End Time.



UFO recovered in the flying sky of the strategically important places. Their appearance became so common as helicopters fly and people even not shot photographic exposure.

Televangelists like Jack Van Impe, Billy Graham, Herbert Armstrong and their followers during Sunday sermons permanently repeated: "Seek Jesus today, no one is promised him tomorrow" and truly people seek face of Jesus in their dreams, forests, around the corners, in the clouds, devastating tornadoes, firing smokes and even their chicken soup diner.

Once in the Utube appeared video where moon received Jesus face and invisible hand with indicator, as later become known, in Armenian and Suakhilian mixed languages, announced with fire letters:

"Do not think that I have come to bring peace on the earth;  
I did not come to bring peace on the earth.

For I come to set a man against his father, and daughter against her mother, and daughter in law against her mother in law.

And man's enemies will be members of his household" (Genesis 10: 34-36)

Many people believed that it was valid video. Some bible prophecy researchers for example Ken Gillespie announced that "Jesus already is on his way."

World's new leader the "Reformer Man" come out from the current circumstance proposed that may be moon like Jesus face and his words in the sky is not truth. He remind to churchgoers the Jesus words about the End Time: "... many will come saying...I am the Christ, and will mislead many" (Matthew 24:5)

"The Reformer" declared to "hold fast to all things" and clued that may be Jesus is already among us, that Jesus probably is not individual being but "obligation and cognitive operation." "The Reformer" said that individual who will have successfully performed Jesus role that is God's plan, probably will be Jesus Christ (Messiah). He also said that now it is the decisive moment in the war. The North Coalition under Gog's leadership should be destroyed and we vigilantly see in which side will be our Maker's only one begotten Son. He remember the Pope John Paul II's words:

"We are now stand in the face of greatest historical confrontation, humanity has ever experienced. We are now facing the final confrontation between the church and the antichurch, between the gospel and

antigospel, between Christ and Antichrist. This confrontation lies within the plans of Divine Providence. It is therefore in God's plan."

"The Reformer Man" repeated Joel's immortal words:

"Beat your plowshares into a sword, and your plunghooks into spears; Let's the week say, I am strong." (Joel 3:10) and "Every freedom lover individual should say to himself, the fate of the world is in my hand."

This new man will demonstrate astounding personal bravery and great organizational creativeness. His legendary physical condition (tension times not sleep 24 hours) permit him each day make multiple and important conclusions. This mystical man will take every possible measure and shortest possible time will rebuild doctor's class which had been destroyed by prince Gog and arranged very advanced health care system under the name "Mikelecare+1."

The reformer man was not only World's new leader but he was the guaranty to save and develop the world. Once upon a time he announced:

"My mission is not only save mankind from Prince Gog's violation but elevated humanity till paradise level. Please as soon as you have learned it you will never forget it and we together saved our planet."

World's new leader with his brilliant doctor surgery wife were many profile medicine workers. Yearly years they together have worked in London based life extension hospital-institute where they got great experience and success. Their common book "The Surgery Have not Borders" immediately become "New York Times" bestseller. During three months one million copies had been sold. Now these respectful couple without rest will move between world's eleven prominent medical academies and taught medical practitioners Hippocrates profession. These intelligent and heroic couple will have operated thousands of deadly wounded hospitalized patients and recovered their health. Their public lectures about how to improve health, recommendation, surgery operations, watched, listened and translated with authentic commentaries through CNN broadcasting system. This TV company had exclusive right to do this and had attracted millions of auditorium and hundred million viewers. Both husband and wife made comments in multiple languages. Their lecturing skill and subject's verbal, visual and pedagogical explanation and demonstration will be astoundingly easy and understandable for everyone.

“The Reformer Man” founded movement “help on the spot” which envisaged the basic habits of surgery and medicare must know every dweller on the land. This knowledge was obligatory.

“If you have social security number you should know surgery and basic knowledge of medicare” was that time’s one of the most important proclamation.

“Now we live in epoch where we lost million people, Prince Gog and his proxy nations destroyed whole class of doctors. Because of this every one among us should become doctors and able to handle elementary surgery instruments.” said World’s new leader, when he brilliantly successfully finished one of his glorious operation which had millions viewers.

Other time and other place he announced:

“Who had been the first surgery? naturally our great Lord himself and his right hand Lucifer which than appointed as Governor of the Earth.”

“The Reformer Man” who also been the UN’s new Secretary General remember that in ancient time in the Middle East existed city Pergamon where Lucifer established first in the world hospital and created medical symbol coiled snake.

“Today, the coiled snake on a staff is the insignia of the medical profession. This symbol till present days stay as health symbol, but perhaps our doctors might not want to know that this symbol originate in ‘Satan City-Pergamon’ by Lucifer himself.” emphasized the world’s new commander and everyone will know that this man was Lucifer’s great fan.

Soon will spread rumors which later many times conformed that this family union could revive even dead patients and used only them known ancient Sumerian-Akkadian surgery method. Under “The Reformer’s” personal ruling death rate in the world decreased and handled from 35 till 10 percent.

### **Jesus Already is on His Way**

The UN’s new Secretary General any moment awaiting Jesus Christ “Glorious Appearing,” which in “Revaluation” and other biblical texts counting as the final accord of the End Times. To testify sustainability

of this rumors with reality the UN's new leader make proper steps. He just in case in front of the United Nation's building risen up Christian's flag as Union Flag of every religious. He humble, polite and in the same time decisively stern form request from Buddhists, Induists, Jainist, Confucians, Muslims, and other religious followers temporary not protesting against him because mankind been in front of unseen before examinations. He noted that Jesus Second Coming awaiting Muslims too, that Christ and Muslim Mahdi is one and same notion, which for the Jews also are understandable.

"The Reformer" notes that Jewish nation also for a long time vigilantly awaiting their Messiah. "The Reformer" set up warmest relation with Israel, give them several privileges to quench some restriction which created when Christianity declared as leader religious.

Before "The Reformer Man with the Tie From the Caucasus" appeared in the political-cultural proscenium the world's fate have been solving in four capitals: Moscow, Brussels, Washington and Beijing. He broke this order and announced the Jerusalem as worlds new capital and the UN's residence place. This act will be greatest geopolitical changes in the world. The Reformer said:

"Soon in the earth will have visited our great Lord's only one begotten son Jesus Christ. Lets learn discriminate between facts and fancy. There are many signs that Jesus may be on the way to earth. It will be so-called his Second Coming. As it predicted in the holy books he as first important deal will have released from basurman-nonbelievers Israel and Jerusalem. I am solemnly announced that we already done this job and no nation in the world will disturb Israel. We liberated Israel and Jerusalem from Gog and his proxy nations. Jerusalem is more than liberated. It transformed into world's political, economical and cultural center. Now the Jerusalem is the world's new capital. So our lovely Jesus can not disturb himself for visited us. His "Second Coming" already is not required. Now lets together check the world's political-physical map and everyone vividly will see that Africa, Europe and Asia factually are one big continent, world island and its geographical center is Jerusalem. Because of this this city become our capital," stressed Reformer.

## We Hit the Home Run

During the WW III decisive natural events will happen after darkness on the planet earth. It will be a sign of the beginning of the Russia destroy and Jesus Christ Second Coming.

“The sun and the moon shall be darkened, and stars shall withdraw their shining” (Joel 3:15)

It is worse noting that in the fateful phase of the war “The Reformer Man” announced that he will use against “Lilliput” Gog’s, North Coalition” secret weapon and hope that God support the progressive part of mankind and destroy the Magogland’s so-called “Evil North Coalition.” “The Caucasian Reformer” has intended to use high-techno weapon which will paralysis and clean up the opponent sides computer systems, high rank officers, include military staff and government’s so-called “Politburo’s” members memory.

Soon the Sky Tyrant thundered severely and the gigantic mysterious blazing ball blast up on the European part of the Magogland’s night sky. Then after bizarre set of circumstance, which in details described into so-called “Satan’s Heavenly Chronicles,” the leader of the “North Coalition” Gog-Putin will have disappeared without trace. Every Russia and his friend nations military service members and even the most zombie part of Magogland inhabitants temporary loose mind. To be precise for a while Magogland become totally ungovernable which was enough for Russia and his “North Coalition’s” completely capitulation. The UN’s Secretary General announced:

“We hit the home run. Our team won the game, but we must cultivate our garden.”

It should be also noted that find even one authoritative individual who would be able to sign the act of capitulation become difficult.

One submarine, the proud of Magogland, 12.000 foot water-replacement “Vladimir Monomach” with its courageous Admiral Emanuel Vitorgan who was the big master of destructive brinkmanship don’t obey the order of capitulation, because counted it as fake. The “Vladimir Monomach” sneaky entered into Mexico Gulf and hidden there during fortnight and when at last submarine had been found Vitorgan without hesitated with happily exclamation:

“For our Motherland, For our Gog-Putin!” and ordered to launch nuke charges. Submarine hit 48 nuke charges on the South part of the

United States. 38 nuke charges had been intercepted, but ten strategical bomb reached the targets. Several Americans cities include Miami, Tampa, New Orleans, Huston had been destroyed. Justified Americans and “The Reformer Man’s” vogue apprehension that in the last stage of war more easy will be Gog’s defeated than find someone who will sign the act of capitulation.

During the war God will have stricken Magogland (Russia) and temporary taken West Civilization’s and Israel’s side. God’s judgment will be certain and fast. Russia will driven out from the Middle East and Europe to the barren and desolate land into the North Siberia where will have had heavy battles against China, Japan, Korea, and the Central Asia nations union to survive.

The map of the world was redraw yet again:

England give Scotland and Wales independence, but these nations preferred to live with England under the name Confederation of the United Kingdom.

The North Ireland united with Ireland and created Confederation of Ireland.

After referendum Valonia joined to France and renamed into Frankonia.

North Belgium and Southern Holland become the new nation of Flandria and Belgium as independent state seized the exist.

Basques and Catalans states were established. Other parts of Spanish united with Portuguese as the Great Portugal.

Italy got control on Corcica and Nitza.

In a referendum Austria as special federal unite joined into Germany.

Lithvonia greatly expended. It from small country become medium. She took half of Magog’s former Kalingrad district and the North part of the Ukraine.

After some hesitation Poland ceded to Germany regions to the West, in favor more Polish territories in the East. Created the Great Polish Empire under the name “Retch Pospolita” where united Lithvonia, the North Ukraine and Polish state.

Created “Great Serbia”

Hungary return Carpathia and some its East provinces. Moldovia, Transeastrea, Odessa districts and Rominia united into “Great Romania.”

Finland established control on the most part of the Russia former

colony Karelia and conclude union with Estonia which at that time took St. Petersburg. Within of Finland-Estonia Union created Komi, Urussians, Laplandians and Ichigorskians Autonomous.

Norway took Murmansk and White Sea area and united with Sweden under the name Norswedenia.

Instead of Kazakhstan created China proxy great state Zungaria.

Engendered Balujistan.

Established "Great Azerbaijan."

Mighty "Great Kurdistan" originated.

Instituted the Cossak-Gerkacians union under the temporary name "Great Kabarda."

Georgia seized existence.

Created the United States of Caucasus were entered: "Great Armenia," "Great Azerbaijani," "Great Ichkeria," and "Tbilisi Emirate."

Armenians as Moshe Nostradaus noted with their glimmer "Armenian Great Prince" and "Lord of Mars" leadership in the former West Georgia city Lazika constructed three miles height "The Burj of the Second Great Armenia," highest tower in the world till the End Time.

Magogland (Russia) divided into several parts: Moskovia, "Great Kabarda" (Kosakia-Gerkasian Union) and Norlandia. Magogland's decedent announced the Cossakia-Gerkasians Union with the capital Zaporozie. Siberia and the Far East District cut out from Russia.

Israel greatly enlarged. It took every his historical lands which God promised. Israel incorporated Sinai, Jordan, Mesopotamia, Saudi, Qatar, Syria and Iran. Fulfilled Henry Kissinger's predication:

"If you can't hear the drums of war you must be deaf...the coming war will be so severe that only one superpower can win and that is us...we told the military that we would have to take over seven Middle Eastern countries for their recourse and they have nearly completed their job...the final nail in the coffin will be Iran, which was of course the main target of Israel... out of the ashes we shall build a new society a new world order there will be remain only one superpower and it will be the global government that wins...hopefully if all goes well half the middle East will be Israel... Israel will have to fight with all its might and weapons to kill as many Arabs as it can..."

Some other new state created and dispersed in the different places of the world. Besides many states united in confederations and unions

which periodically emerged and transformed or disappeared because of clashes of different interests. Most prominent among them will be:

South American Federation.

United African Nations.

South Asia-Pacific Union.

The Atlantic Community.

The Eurasia West Confederation.

The West Asia Union.

The Eurasia Central Confederation.

European Union.(Atlantic Community and Eurasia West Confederation)

The Great Israel.

The "Second Great Armenia."

New World Republic with the capital in Washington.

### **Armenians Ascendent**

Additional and specific explanation need the fate of Armenia.

The Eurasia Central Confederation will have had three members: The United States (Emirate) of Caucasus, Turkey and Iran. The Caucasus Iberia-Caucasian nations with Altaic Azerbaijani, will have created the United States of Caucasus (USC) with capital Tbilisi. This city by tradition will be the Caucasus and Near East's economical, religious and political center.

Probably when Magogland with his leader Gog-Putin had left behind, in the North Caucasus lived Iberia-Caucasian nations: Chechens, Dagestani, Ingushes, Adigeans, and every descendants of Gercaians, with small part of saved Georgians, Altaic Azerbaijani, Crimea, and Slavonic state "Cuban," or "Great Cosakia-Kabarda" Federation will have transformed into the United States of Caucasus.

New political gathering by religious structure will be Muslims and Christians comparatively tolerant union. This fact sufficiently decrease sharpness of the future religious collides in the region. If Georgians could successfully solve their irrigate relation with Armenians the United States of Caucasus political union would have been new regional power, with strong army and about 30 million population.

Having been in front of such surrounding in far reaching implica-



tions Armenians live will be very gruesome. After Magogland's disintegration they will stay alone with sophisticated perspective. Once again in front of Armenians strongly will have stand hamlet question;" To be or not to be."

The Eurasia Central Confederation and its part the United States of Caucasus shortest possible time will be full scale Maritime country and find common language with the Eurasia "West Confederation," which with Poles readership become world's most strongest military block and the USA's truth and accuracy ally. The USC will play absorbs and neutralizers role between the Eurasia Central and the Eurasia "West Confederations".

By historical traditions and in essence, the nations of the Eurasia West and the Central Confederations mostly have had one opponent, Russia Federation and this circumstance well before make predictable there relation. When Russia factor left behind tension aforementioned two confederations will be increased, but not transformed into military clash until the middle of the 21<sup>st</sup> century.

In the middle of the 21<sup>st</sup> century will have happened the Eurasia "West Confederation's" and their leader Poles bloodshed clash with Turks which will be the Eurasia "Central Confederation's" leader nation. It will be long-term trend's culmination for the world's hegemony. Georgians who been one of the key member of the Eurasia Central Confederation reportedly conclude the bilateral agreements with Turks and Poles, and would not took participation in military operations and took neither position.

Supplementary clandestine facts informed us that Georgia governments timidly, not to say sheepishly policy will be recommended by Armenian government which by their side followed Americans recommendations. Same made confederations other Iberia-Caucasian nations, but Altaic Azerbaijani could have strongly stand on the Turks side. As next days political after-effects analysis show it would have been Azerbaijani's fatal mistakes. They go on wrong line and become victim of the Panturkism's old fashion principles about world dominance.

War outspread into cosmic sphere. By many parameters this war will have been the most technological war in mankind history. Sides by mutual silence agreement would not used nuclear arsenal and because of this wide sectors of population stay unharmed.

After Americans interference war would ended with Turks and Azerbaijanis totally “neutralization.” They had been beaten down but not totally. At that time bit by bit the notion “to repay good for evil” become popular.

In this most critical and decisive time among Armenians will have appeared bright political, oratorical, and military leader who applicably used propitious moment and will have return from Turkey Armenians historical property. Armenians gained more territories than it had been envisaged by so-called “Wilsonian Armenia” plan. Besides Armenians would have took wide exist not only in the Black Sea shore but in the Caspian Sea as well.

Just in case Armenians as Georgians good neighbors took from Turkey historical Georgia every territory and proposed it to Georgians. Armenians know in advance that Georgians have not enough number of extra inhabitants to settle down the new territories. At that time Georgians had not anymore peasants, merchants and artisans classes and had only small number of saved Georgians which consecrated in Tbilisi and they categorically rejected the idea to left their prosperous live in Tbilisi and go into former Turkey property (now by Armenians help Georgia territory) and ploughing land or live in rural area.

Because of newly created situation Armenians one more time help Georgians s and settled Georgia territories by Armenians colonist. Besides Armenians as “foreign” territories renters payed money to territories legal owner Georgians. Georgians been very satisfied and spend money in never ending functions and in restaurants and other eating houses. Thus money go back into Armenians pocket because they been almost every restaurants owners and parties and festivals organizers.

“The Sons of Gayk” will greatly increased not only by territory, but also by military potential. Fastest possible time even “twinkling of an eye” creates mighty basement for rebuilt the “Great Armenia.” In this important way Georgians factor will be paramount.

Armenians ascendant not happened suddenly. Every event in the universe are interconnected. It is truth about Armenians case.

## Angles in Our Fate

Joan Wester Anderson in her book “Where Angles Walk” wrote: “Early the Jews contended that the universe was a hierarchy, with God at the top and other entities radiating downward from Him. They believed that angels constitute the ‘court of heaven.’ In writings they referred to ‘the angels of God...”

Various kind of angels for a long time performed distinct class for mission. They monitoring single sky, region, country, city, individual. Guardian are subclass of ruling angels. They supervised given nation, state, city and part of heaven.

Angles and entirely heavenly administration’s institute is not so plain as we can imagine in the first view. It is amusing but fact that in the heaven often accrued such events which is characterized for human life. In one places the Bible indicated:

“He (God) puts no trust even in His (God’s) servants;  
And against His angels He charges error” (Job4:18)

What is angels crime? Mostly Angles are eminently corruptible. They take bribe. It is very possible to talk about angels who give God good information about you or your nation for bribe.

Some good stipendiary angel can turn out given state from international and religious life and on the country elevated other nation more higher than this nation deserve.

By Enoch lightly hinted in the heaven is the place like Stock Exchange where angels have trade-financial relation with each other. Often they trading and exchanged human individuals and countries which counted as very good and profitable business even today. Angles often give each other “greasing the palms” to gain appropriate for them country’s protection right. After successfully trade agreement angels left one state and beginning monitoring other country and his former country passed into other angels power. Very often this operation happened in secret and inhabitants don’t know about this. This deal know very close circle, may be 4-5 human and angel no more. If unforeseen contingency arise in all probability it will be divine arbitrate courts subject of investigation.

Also we should pay attention on one more circumstance. Guardian angel supervise only independent country. No dependent country or nation have guardian angel. In connection what kind is given states

national component, its psychology and aspiration into given historical moment, appropriate angel will be monitoring this nation. For instance God's favorable, motivated and well-educated angel will not be head of illiterate, backward and dependent nations guardian angel. As leader country's aspiration not coincidence with backward country as well as outsider country's aspiration not match with motivated angel. If county only know drink, dancing and think how to feed himself it never had found forward looking angel. Some times world minded and courier love angel one and same time, monitoring several countries but every this country must be cosmic-looking. For instance the USA, UK, and Switzerland guardian angels will not make parallel observance for Georgia because this country is unlettered and poor, and also unable to pay appropriate bribe for lobbying his interest in the heavenly administration. It will be truth to say that guardian angels coefficient of efficiency depend on the quantity of given countries Gross Domestic Product (GDP).

Every guardian angel try ruling rich and prosperous country. No one control so-called autonomous. If independent country stop pay his side tribute to angel, this country soon lost independence. Country without guardian angel is not country. It is nothing. In the best case it will be geographical blot. Like this situation happened with Georgia who stopped payment to heavenly administration and soon lost independence.

Among angels is great quarrel about the Ukraine, Catalonia, Scotland and Moldavia. These countries counted as very good geographical areas.

So each angel want watching popular country and show positive annual report on the divine council. Good annual report is like log-book which fill up with proven facts what kind achievements or failures have one or another country. Annual reports arranged angels place in the heavenly hierarchy.

Often among angels happened dispute due to whom belong one or another country. If dispute transformed into problematic issue in this case by Archangel Satan's endorsement problem considerate heavenly arbitrate court. Debates among angels reflected on the under their been control countries political life. Because of this accrued so-called Great October Socialist Revolution and well ahead the Soviet Union's divided into pieces. Some "pieces" would have sold and found patron

angel. Some of them are without patron and that is why there are on the heavenly flea market yet.

Same situation happened with Magogland. Trade among Archangels Satan, Raguel, Michael and Samael not finished peacefully and Magogland's leader Gog-Putin began acting separately which was cause of Magogland's devastating.

By and large fight, disorder or even small debate in the heaven immediately reflected on the earth and quite contrary during war in the earth start up "jungle law" mechanism and angels demanded day after day "war time bribes" from their protected countries.

Guardian Angels activated as among nations as well as among human individuals. And there works same law enforcement. Particular individual will be protected by angel who have the same aspiration and matched by character. Drunkard, idler and work-shy person who from early morning till late night prefer sitting on the sofa as "gold brick," will be protected same kind lazy angel and he will not have perspective for further spiritual development and on the contrary, dynamic, mobile man will be protected by strong and motivated angel.

Guardian angels by heavenly administrations law can only advised to under his protected been human, but not interference his fate. Peculiarity of situation is that particular man able to change his guardian angel only if he change his life style. If individual had demonstrated active life slow angel would have left him and quite contrary.

Guardian angels in fact are eavesdroppers. Among them it is common practice to eavesdropped humans in the Divine Court. If angels carrier going up in this case he entrusted under his protected been human to be proper for his carrier. Human should always know that guardian angel's interest is that his "object" always been well developed, very dynamic, mobile, traveler man, have intense contact with different people. Guardian angel love any kind orator, public speaker, politician, clergyman, publicist, lecturer. Especially pleasure for guardian angel is if his protegee is TV or radio anchor, blogger, prunker, journalist, writer. In this case angel is very joyful and never change his "object." Everything this give angels opportunity to make good eavesdrop and report and take care about personal carrier rise.

If man is lazy, static, not traveling in this case his angel naturally boring and yawning and try change his protect human on more appropriate for his carrier individual and when find opportunity he handed

his human to more low level angel and some time human don't know that he stay without patron.

### **Armenians Have Risen Up**

In the time of our narrative in heaven among angels were happening greatly live trade. Russia always payed extraordinary bribes into heavenly administration. Sometimes 20 percent of countries GDP. But economical crises and international economical sanctions which had been imposed by the Eurasia Atlantic and the Eurasia West Confederations and also by the United States, made impossible cashed affordable day-after-day bribes and this fact will be fateful for Russia's fastest military deterioration.

During some years Armenians neighbor Georgia stand good. Their leader and president salaried good money in heavenly administration and sufficiently elevated country's international reputation in the world and in the heavenly hierarchy. What is more Georgia become one of the authoritative lobby player in the heavenly administration. Sins international and heavenly traders have poured into Georgia. Never before Georgia been so essential in his history. It play more and more important role as mediator country among nations and angels. In one moment about Georgia beginning interesting mighty Archangel Satan, who even visited Georgia in the face of former superpower countries candidate of presidency for sealing agreement about Georgia's long time protection. Archangel Satan in the face of future World Republic Leader" solemnly planted foundation of the "Satan Tower" as guaranty of Georgia safety, but in 2012 Georgia leader make fatal mistakes. By unknown even for him reason he spontaneously decided implemented "honest" election in the corrupted and spiritually rotten country. After effects of this action was full catastrophe. Georgia's owner become billionaire individual, who was very greedy and covetous. He economize funds in every aspect of states life. He stopped bribes giving into heaven, which was cause of Georgia departed from the guardian angels clients list and top it off from the heavenly radars. It could also be said that because of this Georgia become absolutely alone and useless country in the heaven and in the earth.

Indeed, Georgia stay without heavenly patron and on the contrary

Armenians guardian angel in the heaven become famous Enoch who was extraordinary and unprecedented phenomenon in the heavenly history. The point is that he was former mortal who escape into heaven and become angel.

Enoch was an antediluvian Patriarch who ascended into God and who “walked with God and he was noted for God took him” (Genesis 5:24).

Enoch was the seventh Patriarch in the line of Adam and great grand father of Noah, the hero and God’s chosen man of the delude.

By “Mercabah” tradition the Archangel Haniel (“Angel of joy”) carry up Enoch into heaven and used for Enoch’s elevation “Merkabah” (“thing to ride,” the “cart,” the “chariot”), that prophet Ezekiel once saw (Ezekiel 1:3-28).

In nutshell it was a spacecraft which many times were used from ancient times until present to go outer cosmos. Genesis 5 give list of the family tree of all Patriarchs and elders died except the mystic man Enoch which was brother of legendary Methuselah. It seems that Enoch made something very important and bestowed very high honor from God before Jesus. Enoch was not just sublimed into heaven, he Later become transformer.

Armenian people very honored Enoch and Armenian Apostolic Church is one of the few Christian Church were this immortal man found respect place.

Armenians neighbor Georgians were not been so shrewd. They didn’t found something interesting in Enoch’s biography as well as not found it other “Orthodox Nations.” They not recognized Enoch’s creative works as the first grade thriller-adventure book without which not possible correctly understand heavenly life.

Probably Enoch was not satisfied that some Orthodox countries ignored him. The reason of Enoch’s ignoring was only one. Enoch not been Orthodox Christian. And how would he been Christian or particular Orthodox Christian when he was legendary Methuselah blood brother. He personally know Abram and Noah, had lunch with them.

Enoch in the sky made astonishing travel and wright it down in details. Personage who had read Enoch’s book become traveler. Symbolically that means, aspiration to education and versatile development come to him.

Person or nation who is Enoch’s followers indeed are “seamen”

and “traveler” with wide mental outlook. And on the contrary that one which not read Enoch’s publications and even not interesting to read it will be uneducated person with limited imagination. Figuratively they will be “herdsman” or “camelman.”

Enoch was transformer. He was the first human who had made as “Transformer Megatron,” the mutant and magic being. About this narrated Aron Zeitlin in his poem “Megatron” which was published in Warsaw soon after the WWI.

Of course Enoch was the “Transformer Megatron” and appointed as prince and ruler among the ministerial angels. Such a supernatural former mortal and now angel megatron become Armenians guardian angel which give Armenians chance full open their potency before the End Time. The next steps of Armenians under mystic “Armenian Prince” and Enoch’s protection will be impressive. Probably Armenians already had finished preparation to be the God’s one of the “chosen nation.”

### **“Chosen Nations”**

We remind that by the “Satanic Heavenly Chronicle” and by the Holy Bible, God’s “Chose Nations” been Chaldeans, their descendant the Jews, Romans, and partly Carthaginians and Armenians. During the WWII Germans become the candidates of the “Chosen Nation.” They slaughtered the Jews as the contender nation as well as Romans slaughtered Carthaginians.

In the East there are two candidates to be the “Chosen Nation:” Chinese and Japanese. It is worthy to noted that every candidates of God’s “Chosen Nation” must be world’s super powers and enlightens of other nations.

Early in the time of the WWI Turks who also claimed that they are “chosen nation,” arranged Armenians genocide. But this imperial actions not give up enough effect. Armenians, Turks, Chinese, and Germans still stay the candidates to be the “chosen nation.” But fight and controversy among “chosen nations” continued on the earth and on the heaven because be “chosen nation” in the example of the Jews which by the Holy Bible counted as only one consecrated and chosen nation is very profitable business.



One more candidate to be on the honor place of “Chosen Nation” had been Georgians. German educator, doctor anthropologist, Göttingen University Professor John Fridrich Blumenbach was pushing the idea that Georgians are the creators of the “White Race” and their language Georgian is one of the step and key to find out the way to proto-absolute language.

Blumenbach thought that may be Georgia even is the place of origin the mankind. This idea is not very spread among Georgians who by nature are more “ Dreamers,” than “ Workers.” Because of this Georgians ruling party’s name before the End Time will have been “Georgia Dream” which in reality, means “Georgian Idler.”

For a long time Russia very pressed Georgians and instead of them tried officially imposed himself as God’s legislative “Chosen Nation.” Russians and Armenians together want strangulate concurrent Georgians and be mediators among God and world nations which as we noted early is very bankable enterprise.

Last decades the number of Georgians dramatically decreased till critical level 1.3 million, against 7 million Armenians and 40 million Azerbaijani. One “good” genocide and Georgians will have die out from the face of the earth and 2/3 part of Georgia territory will be inhabited by Armenians. The peculiarity of the moment will be the circumstance that in Georgia living Armenians for a time being will call themselves as Georgians, speak and write in Georgian language better than original Georgians and used Georgians traditional first and second names. Besides Georgians so-called “intelligentsia” will be 78 percent Armenian origin.

Representatives of Georgia high echelons and merchant circles sufficiently accelerated situation and fastest possible time “Armenized” themselves. Armenian language become the state language in “Georgia” and Georgian language will have spoken only among sparsely populated locals in village area.

Armenian origin “Georgians” dramatically fast will have taken the bridle of country’s ruling and fill up the state’s cities in: Achalcikhe, Batumi, Kobuleti, Poti, Sokhumi, Gogra, Pitiundi, Lazika, Zuddidi, Kutaisi, Gori, Rustavi, Marneuli, Zakatala and Tbilisi. Furthermore Armenians will constructed one hundred percent Armenian city Manglisi as Armenians stronghold in the Caucasus. Only Lazika and Zugdidi will have inhabited comparatively Georgians. So-called Georgia’s domestic

and foreign policy entirely would be coincided with Armenians interest.

Because of Georgians painless and harmless, even harmonic assimilation into Armenian ethnos, Armenians without problem entered into the United States of Caucasus and the Eurasia Central Confederation. Armenians very successfully taken Georgians place. Confederation members considered Armenians as Georgians and that is why the United States of Caucasus successfully continue function as heavy regional power.

Shortly after global war from California state which hardly damaged after Gog's nuclear strikes and from France into so-called Georgia resettled two million wealthy Armenian origin city dwellers and immediately created correct idea to call the new Armenians and Georgians political union as "Armenogia," but after long time political debates and referendum dwellers of "Georgia" come to conclusion that more comfortable and understandable for them and for everyone will be if they used the holy name the "Second Great Armenia."

Shortest possible time the new political union announced himself as the Trojan Empire, Hattiti Empire, Urtu Empire, Tigran the Great's Armenia Empire, the King of Tamara Georgian Empire, Kilikia Armenia Empire, Byzantium Empire, and California State decedent. Soon revealed mysterious document from Matenadaran, which was written by Ghanges Khan and no one other. This valuable document named "the Testimony of Changes Khan," by which the nation of Armenians appointed as spiritual descendants and follower of Mongol Empire.

Immediately the newly created the "Second Great Armenia" with the United States of Caucasus other members concordance stated themselves as new world power. Soon Armenians in Lazica port city will have built the most fantastic building-tower in the world, the "Burj of the Second Great Armenia."

The "Burj" will be the culmination of Armenian nation and the down of Georgians.

## Comeback

But lets returned to our story. After the WWII the United Nation's Organization changed its face. When this establishment removed from New York to Jerusalem people immediately perceived differences, because the United Nation become the most fastest and dynamic organization in the world unlike which it been in New York. Decision here will have took during some seconds. So prompt decisions decreased number of unforeseen contingency and warranted that no more underhand intrigues and dealings happened here. Into new UN work begin 2000 service men from which were 1700 local Jews. It is interesting to noted that coworkers test provided the UN's new Secretary General himself.

Having its own army, navy, air forces and recruits from all over the world the UN become absolutely independent from the great powers influence, plus the most important is that all nuclear potency will be under the UN's new Secretary General's control. The United Nation will have had real power as a peace-keeping force and does everything in its might to prevent war from accruing.

The UN's new Secretary General, same "The Reformer Man With the Tie From the Caucasus" quickly set up the world's cosmic forces with its many units to safeguard our planet. Despite big financial and ecological problems "The Reformer" established permanent "cosmic patrol." Young and ambitious astronauts day and night search the cosmic space for destroy every suspect objects near the earth orbit. Soon the "Earth Patrol" founded their bases on the Moon and Mars.

During the WW III Magogland's leader Gog made many attempts to assassinate "The Reformer Man." This operation make easy because of "The Reformer's" behavior. He mostly without security guard wakening and fly all over the globe which afforded an opportunity for assassination but it seems that God always protected him. However once when the war already ended and Prince Gog-Putin was disappeared, Magogland origin pathogenic super killer arranged multi-task sophisticated operation and second time deadly wounded the UN's triumphant Secretary General.

Attack against the UN's Secretary General was blatantly predicted in Holy Bible (Revelation 13:3). This touchstone event happened in Rome, Vatican-city, during celebration ceremony. "The Reformer" with

almost original accuracy rebuilt Vatican-city and Peter-Paul Cathedral, which Gog-Putin early destroyed when used “tactical” nuclear weapon.

The United Nation’s glorious new Secretary General had been virulently shot by “stinger” and anti-tank missile “Javelin” when he had warmly talk with newly elected Roman Catholic Pope John-Paul III. As a result of attack “The Reformer” lost one six part of head and one eight part of his body. “The Reformer From the Caucasus” know very well about bible prediction but could not avoid the attack from the man of perdition.

Several days the UN’s Secretary General’s life was hanging on balance. This happenstance will be the main news for one month. “The Reformers” brilliant wife and dozen of prominent surgeries provide several fundamental operations but there was not hope. In all likelihood comatose stand as cliff.

Scribes in their confidential and clandestine information because of delicacy and military problems noted that one evening in the Caucasus sky unexplained gigantic electric discharge happened. At that time in the Caucasus located huger-mugger hospital-laboratory cured “The Reformer Man.” One night during huge thunderstorm through the partly open window which looked on the large canyon in the room where placed “The Reformer” flayed soccer ball’s size electric charge. Thereafter the lightning charge as in like this situation usual happened not exploded but moved through the wires which passed into the medicine devices and connected with “The Reformer’s” body. Forthwith happened supernatural event. “The Reformer Man With the Tie From the Caucasus” one more time overwhelmed the death and win. He will have survived and announced about establishment of the new world order. Only thereupon this fact the biblical experts in one voice figure it out that the world’s new leader and Antichrist are one and same being, which in Holy Scripture mentioned 11 times. Experts indicated that the Antichrist not be indwelt by Satan himself until halfway into the Tribulation and surely this man is the embodiment of great deals.

The UN’s healed Secretary General announced that his one-man rule will lasts three and half years or 42 month or 1260 days. During this time mankind will live in a totally democracy world. Later some pundit bible scholars found out that aforesaid period of time come out from Daniels “Seventy Weeks” prophecy (Daniel 9:24-27)

“This period of time gave us by our great Lord and we should used

it in maximum efficiency. It will be the first totally democracy period in mankind history," announced "The Reformer."

The United Nation's Security Counsel as absolutely useless organ where Magogland's representative Mr. Churk feel himself as in his own house will have dismissed. Instead of Security Counsel appeared so-called "Tribulation Court," which mostly been small nations interests guaranty. It was not modus vivandi but final decision.

### **A Casualty of War**

The planet will begin to heal it wounds. The Earth was full of corps. In the Ukraine, former Georgia territory and Latvia, Russia extermination camps were found. Corps utilization and pandemic restriction was greatest problem but world's new leader practically solved it.

The world will enter into final stage of its development. Victory was won, but coast was very high. Only in military operations had died 230.000.000 people. Billions died during "Tribulation Period." A world is in ruins. It seems no vestiges of earlier civil life. In addition a three years nuclear winter would have devastated crop yields around the world. As rains dried and crops failed worldwide the succeeding famine would result in the death of another one billion people.

All a long this war mankind will lost one-third part of it's population. About this deep in thought fact into the Bible written:

"By these three was the third part of men was killed, by the fire, and by the smoke, and by the brimstone, which issued out of their mouth" (Revelation 9:18)

Countries which fought on the Gog-Magogland alliances side lost 5/6 part of their population. The rest part of mankind lost about 1/3 part of its inhabitants. So great differences means only one, in this war assailants lost not only troops, but a great part of their civilians too.

Every war criminal will have judged in so-called the "Second Nirenberg Process." Majority of triggermen will be utilized and their powder used as fertilizers in the undeveloped countries desert areas. Some felony got easy form of punishment. They forever lost mind and as diligent workers clean up the planets.

Despite the "black pathfinders" great effort Prince Gog's place of residence or grave would not found neither in Israel nor in the for-

mer Magogland Empire, however some enthusiastic searchers till present time not lost hope and continued diligent search because there is legend which had serious basement that Gog-Putin disappeared with Genghis Khan's crown and proper time and proper place probably will have reappeared with his crown on his head and start up again their jig dance of death.

By other version Prince Gog had gained the immortal status and without password and judgment lifted up directly to our Father which have many empty rooms (John 13:2-3)

West Civilization's and freshly formed Great Israel's victory against North aggressors were logically. Members of the "North Coalition" by their vocation were destroyers. They were professional plunders and looters. About this indicated Sheba, Dedan, and merchant of Tarshish (some Arabian countries, Indian, Korean and Japanese merchants) in there answer to Gog- Magogland coalition's invitation to took participation in their expedition against Israel and "House of Israel." Aforementioned merchants rejected this invitation as flagrant and disrespectful. (Ezekiel 38:13)

Thus the North and South Confederations are alliances of destroyers. It is sheer truth. Opposite kind coalition is Israel and "House of Israel." They were united in West Confederation and God's sympathy is on their side.

### **Supervisor Nation**

Whole treasure the planet belong to God. If during some time any nation had owned planets special wealth, it would have been only by God's permission. Her duty and responsibility is to keep this material or mineral resource and rightly share it among other nations. By reason of this God appointed this nation as "watcher nation" in a given area. Furthermore God on the earth created human as helper race for fulfill God's plan which is unknown for humans.

To make out correctly this truth were not easy for some nations which mistakenly thoughts that only they are owners of planet's treasure and by mercantile and egoistic reason confronted with other nations. For them wrongdoing and blackmail become common practices for their foreign policy.

By unknown for us motive which is understandable only for Him, our Great and Merciful Lord appointed Prince Gog and his citizens as “watchers” on the Magogland territory located hoarded wealth. Even though Prince Gog and his ancestress were systematically plundering and looting their neighbors, God for a long time support them. At last Magogland Empire transformed into world’s largest refrigerator-store house where gathered planets useful minerals immeasurable quantity, almost 75 percent. Probably this fact partly satisfied our Great Lord, because treasure been in safety place and is not embezzling, but when Gog starting to use energy supplies as political instrument, blackmailed neighbors, accepted unauthorized payments and corrupted, God obstructed support to Magogland Empire, because everything has their time and regulation.

If any by god’s himself designated nation does not fulfill in right form “watcher nation’s” obligation this nation will brush aside. More terrible will be punishment if the nominated watcher nation degraded so greatly that blocked up the treasure and not used it not for himself as well as not for others.

Every nation who watch and keep the planets treasure are special nations, but however they have higher supervisor control. The “watcher nations” are dozen. “Supervisor nation” is one, may be are two and their official representatives lived among “watcher nations”.

Many “watcher nations” don’t like “supervisor nation’s” activity. For them they are concurrent and enemy. Throughout centuries some ambitious “watcher nations” according terms, conditions, and privet hatreds had wiped out from their territory representatives of the “supervisor nation,” but without result. Furthermore the “supervisor” always returned back and in redoubled energy continued their duty and monitoring given geographical area, because they are performer and implementer of God’s plan. They as representative of God’s chosen and consecration nation survived from many Holocausts but stay as God’s devoted servants. Their duty is ruling “watcher nations,” control their occupation and periodically reported God’s administration how the given “watcher nation” carry out their duty.

There is no nation in the world in the role of “supervisor nation” which flows so many blood to fulfill their duty as the Jews. They started from scratch and always swim with the God’s tide. Probably amendments in God’s plan if such existed had made by the Jews or by their recom-

mendations. From there we know about God's plan. They as God's polymakers found God and his assistant angels. They found Satan and Antichrist. And at last they found Jesus as candidate on the role of Messiah but steel think about his genuineness and legitimacy. They are so-called in watchful awaiting and active monitoring program about Jesus.

Prince Gog, his forefathers from Magogland, not full justified "watcher nation's" high title and several times in most brutal form eradicated the Jews from their society. Same made Magogland's proxy nations and that is why they "deserved" God's wrath and were totally destroyed for ever.

### **Reformer and China Dream**

Thus "The Reformer Man From the Caucasus" also been the UN's new Secretary General and probably Antichrist. He was heroic, wise and supernatural individual. He in the world's political arena appeared before the WW III from the small Caucasus republic and then become leader of the European Union and appointed as the UN's Secretary General and head of the World Government. He found fantastic victory against Gog-Magogland Coalition and have had established new peaceful political dictatorship which will have lasted till Armageddon War. As we know the Armageddon will have been the final accord of mankind.

The world's second mighty pole and point of convergence were and will be China. Their leader was as wise as Confucian, military hero as Genghis Khan and political organizer as Mao Dze Dung.

China arose as super giant power and it was supported by "The Reformer Man." The point is that as World's One Government's leader agreed to the UN's General Assembly's proposal to give China early Russia belong Siberia and Lenaland.

Thus the UN's Secretary General also known as "The Reformer Man With the Tie From the Caucasus" found common interest with another "supervise" and "superpower" China and whole planet begins totally construction of the South Siberia, Lenalans and Eurasia Far East District. These areas will be covered up with instant construct cities densely web. China and the USA companies used propitious political situation and within one years in three different places: in the West



Siberia Plane, in the North of Baikal Lake and in the former Jewish settlement Biribijan will have constructed three mega cities. Each of this city will be home of half billion citizens where planet Earth's new nation begin to form. The next consequences of events show that live in mega cities were more comfortable and healthy than under open sky and vast fields of Siberia and the FED. Shortly afterward this region become the planet's main economical center and live in the earth become interesting and easy.

China announced that they want to construct the so-called "China Dream" - country which will be example of imitation for planets progressive inhabitants. "China Dream" was similar to the "American Dream" but with only one deference. If American Dream was more for individuals, China dream was more of a national collective goal. It was path of Socialism with human face that matched with China character.

Factually in about 2050-2066 China Heavenly Empire will be the biggest country in the world by territory, economy, and population and happened that almost without war.

Planet's new leader support China's aspiration and push this great country into peaceful track. By his plan the West Civilization-China harmony relation will be password to enter and live into ideal "New World Community." This union of nations should be established only in our planet and no other places, and will be real, physical kingdom, instead of God's proposed illusion heavenly kingdom.

### **Prophecies From the Bible**

"The Reformer Man's with the Tie from Caucasus" loyal relation with China was against Daniel's prophecy. It was also against John Revelator's prophecy where China should be main aggressor state against Israel and the West Civilization.

We remind that prophecy is history which was written in advance. Many Bible prophesy tellers passed the tests and their predictions come truth. We have lot of facts about it. God's plan about Earth future had showed in many famous prophesies. By this plan the planet Earth should be destroyed. World's new leader know about this, but believe that it is possible avert world catastrophe. He does and takes every possible measure avoid this tragedy, coordi-

nate political proses and decrease tension with China and his friend countries.

Despite “The Reformer’s” political maneuvers, the situation became from bad to worse and reached the worst possible circumstance because the predictions from Revelation continued their evil marsh. They rumbling and blasting disastrous trumpets and pour bowls full with abominable abhorrent which is in details described into 10th chapter of Apostle John’s Revelation.

It is notable that in the Revelation mentioned that The Jesus Christ as the perpetrator of God’s will with other high rank God’s special destination angels, by God’s personal indication permanently have broken seals which is full with unimagined abhorrence. Beside famous white, red, pale and black horse riders could be only one heavenly individual, Jesus Christ and no other.

Thus by Revelation, the main actor who began to fight against mankind and the planet Earth is Jesus Christ. With him are seven angels as God’s special messengers, which permanently bombarding the Earth with most disastrous misfortunes.

The planet had been filled with corps. Surprisingly for everyone during Tribulation Period the death rate among the Jews was most low and birth rate was most high comparison to other nations. The point is that nation of Israel had most advance health care system in the world. Every second doctor in the world was Jewish origin and in this deal the role of “The Reformer Man with the Tie from Caucasus” was outstanding. He and his wife personally shared their medicine experience to the Jews.

European Confederation, with Israel and the USA diligently cleaned planet against many kind of pestilence and troubles. Same makes China, which had the highest death rate and lowest birth proportion in the world. Slowly situation turned uncontrollable. In the beginning and during few times later damages coming from pestilence and plagues and rescue operations efficiency were balancing and fullled one another. However step by step quantity of misfortunes overtake rescue operations efficiency. These circumstance make disorganization and frustration among malty-million rescue brigades which heroically resistance from the heaven coming down troubles.

Unfortunately God’s plan about mankind will not be simple. Many Earth inhabitants not rightly understand the reason from the heaven

coming cataclysms. Sufficient number of people were very happy and rejoiced for any information about new tragedy. They jumping and crying in ecstasy:

“Jesus, the God of love is coming... fear not... rejoice”

But majority of people request Lord in one moment finishing with the Earth and avoid loathsome sore... which great Lord promised them:

“The Lord will afflict your knees and legs with painful boil that cannot be cured” (Deuteronomy 28:27,35)

“Loathsome sore” was one of the form how God punishing unbelievers.

On the Earth created unbearable situation. Leader of China and Antichrist begin to abuse each other because of uncorrected and mistaken rescue operations for planets cleaning.

“The Man with the Tie from Caucasus” demanded and implemented from World Government to take decision create one command center which will coordinate fight against from the sky coming permanent disaster and catastrophes. The chief of this headquarter would have been appointed by the UN’s Secretary General.

China didn’t obey World Governments verdict which sufficiently cut their sovereignty. For China leader was unacceptable to lose control on their over the millions rescue service members.

Soon from the heaven renewed the Earth bombarding with early unknown calamity and devastation. The planets negative tragic results quickly increased, especially in Africa and some of the Central and South America area.

The situation in low longitudes was worth then high longitudes. In the both sides of equator about half territory from the great circle and South and North Poles were covered with million’s and millions perished people corps. The cleaning brigades simply couldn’t have time to bury or burn down the dead people which bodies stay on the surface of ground. The intense heat was the reason of fast spread of pandemic. The sanitation groups covered chaos.

Much better and safety people feel in the high longitudes, peculiarly near the South and the North Poles. There lived very sparse population. It was people from “Elite Class” who comfortably lived into early built underground living spaces.

In the very deep under Antarctica ice located clandestine super energy resourceful UFO stations and no one knows who was their boss

and what role they play in the End Time devastation. They periodically fly over the Globe and check the rate of damages. They especially often visited Tibet, Himalaya, the Caucasus, Hindy-Kush, Alps, North and South Poles regions.

Some angelic sources informed that Jesus Christ made serious preparation for his final attract on the Earth. By prophecy main battles should happened in the territory of Israel, near the town Armageddon located valley. His final may be 19<sup>th</sup> appearances on the planet Earth Jesus should make in the Jerusalem's Mount of Olive, where he once ascended in the sky. It should be not simple appearance but "Glorious Appearing," which often known as "Jesus Christ Second Coming".

For this so great, faithful and ending operation is necessary some kind of justification and rational motive. Also no less needful is to keep consequences of prophecy announced events.

As we noted early Antichrist is the son of Lucifer and this role in the End Time will have played "The Reformer Man with the Tie from Caucasus." By prophecy Antichrist before Jesus Christ's "Glorious Appearing," in Jerusalem should rebuilt the Temple of Solomon, establish global peace in the Middle East, be in the most friendly alliances with Israel and in many cases be guaranty of his safety existence.

After this "The Reformer Man with the Tie from the Caucasus," also knows as Antichrist, only God knows reason in the middle of the "Tribulation" period and particular after his famous victory in the WWII changed his mind and their relation with Israel. He will be beginning desecration of the Solomon Temple, which should be built by his order. He took inside of "Holy Holes" - Temple's Sanctuary, great pig in the world, which wight should be no less than tone. This action must outrage Jewish and other nations. Following this son of Lucifer, same the Antichrist should announced himself as God, higher than Father - Great Lord Jehovah Sabbath and set up his great idol-status in Jerusalem. Status of Antichrist can speak, listen and take decisions.

EVERYTHING ABOVE MANTIONED AND ALSO HEAVENLY PLAN OF OUR FATHER WILL BE MOST HEAVY PRETEXT OF JESUS INTERFERENCE INTO EARTH AFFAIRS.

Jesus global plan will demolish and destroy what he called "Satanic world." The reason of Jesus "Glorious Appearing" should be Antichrist's arrogant behavior and desecration of the Solomon Temple. That would pretense for interference in Armageddon war on the Israel's side.

In this final war participants must be two military blocks - representatives of "House of Israel" and China. By prophecy China should be transported his 200 million soldiers in Israel located Magido (Armageddon) area, through Euphrates River and the Caucasus.

So every thing will be focused around Armageddon.

One of the educated, motivated, omnipotent and omniscience Earth born being in human society, wise Antichrist as great vatesinator knows very well every Bible prophesies, predictions and many others things. He knows that when he violated agreement with Israel about guaranty of his security and will begin desecration of the Jerusalem's rebuilt Solomon Temple, will give Jesus motive immediately attack him to protect Israel. It is clearly written in scripture that God compulsory would protect His chosen and consecration nation, despite they reject Jesus as Messiah.

Because of this "The Reformer man with the Tie from Caucasus" circumscribed himself and will not have entered in Jerusalem for rebuilt Temple of Solomon and then desecrated it.

"Why rebuilt Trample and then desecrate it? No Temple, no profanation and no reason for Jesus aggression and "Second Coming," Antichrist and members of his staff were thinking.

After some times the Antichrist - Reformer made unusual diplomatic visit into the capital of the Caucasus Confederation, which located on the divided line among Asia and Europe. Here in the beginning his carrier he had been as president. Because of location this city gain very important meaning. Here also was located one of the Lucifer's residence.

The "Caucasian Man with the Tie" got from the Caucasus Confederation and the state of Israel leaders concord and fantastically short time built in "Mtacminda" - "Holy Mountain" copy of Solomon's Temple. Bible prophecy about End Time, but did not gave Jesus Christ directly motivated pretext to attack the planet Earth, which should happen after Temple's desecration in Jerusalem. Now Temple had been rebuilt outside of Israel and was not desecrated.

At that times Georgians, as nation which capital was Tbilisi, were almost extincted, because during the WWIII they as Orthodox Christians had been on the Orthodox Magogland's side and have been severely defeated by the West Civilization forces. Now instead of Georgians in this area lived combine nation include remnant of local Caucasian

race, especially Chechens, who always had been Magogland's enemy. Chechens After the WWII will gain some privileges and respectfully will take Caucasus leader nation's role. Also here peacefully will live the Jews, Turkic and some Iranian tribes. They will live in tolerances and demonstrated big loyalty to the World Government leader and to the one religious.

"The Reformer Man with the Tie from Caucasus" had two fathers: Heavenly and Earthly. He as Earth born being unlike Jesus, honor his earthly parents and obedient them. In young years he had not communication with Heavenly Father but always felt great support from Him. Now in current critical situation when he awaited China and Jesus simultaneously attacks he decided take consultation with his heavenly father Lucifer and make practical steps in this directions..

As for China, this country doesn't know closely Jesus Christ. Even though in China property lived more Christians then in any other other Christian countries (about 400 million Christians lived in China) but their influence on China life was almost zero because of huge population. China has not spiritual contact with Jesus. This country has their own life style. They have many ancient teachers and their state symbol was Golden Dragon and because of this Jesus have not influential place among them.

Soon situation begins changing dramatically. As scribes fixed in their Earth Chronicles before the End Time into China leaders body in moved souls of Attila, Tamerlane, Genghis Khan and Mao Dze Duing'. After this China became very self-centered and self confident. By unknown for everyone reason China's leader was starting throw into Magido area two million army units. China did not clearly determine why she doing this. Does she use this troops against Israel and their friend nations or against someone else. By prophecy China should of used 200 million military service members, but in reality two million solders were quite enough for this final mission.

China and Israel are wonders in the world history. Their legacy determine whole planets future. Doubtless will be symbolical if in the final war God's chosen nation and China meet. It would be symbolical second battle among David and Goliath. These two countries have become #1 political event in the Tribulation Period. Every one talked about China and Israel and about everyday misfortunes which happened in the Earth.

China knows fight but tried to avoid it. He follows Motto "Every battle is won or lost before it is ever fought." Truly! why need war, ruins and bloodshed in Armageddon war if the same effects you can get without war? Why fight against Israel and 'House of Israel' when you can take their territory without war? To reach this goal are necessary only good knowledge of English, economical development and cultural expansion.

Factually in about 2050-2066 years China will be the biggest country in the world by territory, economy and population and happened that almost without war.

By bible prophecy on the Armageddon war victory will be on the Israel's side, but winner will not use the fruit of triumph. Whole planet will be destroyed by Jesus, include Israel and China.

Because of this the Armageddon war absolutely was not in China's interest. In the same time Israel's victory without Jesus help and support will be Antichrist's victory, which also was not written in bible prophecy. And on the contrary, Israel's and his friend countries victory over China with Jesus Christ participation and support for ever destroy the planet Earth. So Jesus interference will not be Israel's as well as China's interest.

Only one side who need the Armageddon war and planet's inhabitants totally inhalation is Jesus Christ. If have not destroyed the the Earth's celestial body would not have been Heavenly Jerusalem, New Earth and New Heaven, would not be dreams about bless future and many biblical doctrines lost sense.

In this critical moment in the arena of history once again will have appeared Lucifer and make special statement to China leader. Lucifer proposed him to meet and talk about planets future. During some daytime Lucifer was ready and waiting signal from China's leader about meet but not got it.

#### FROM THE ALFRED NAVIGATOR'S JOURNAL

After some days Lucifer, who has been by God's himself appointed as planet Earth's Governor, will make uppermost important visit in the capital of Tibet Lhasa, to meet with China's leader who at that time changed name and became Godory Khan.

Lucifer's visit was on the spur of the moment, unofficial and shocking.

“In Heaven’s name, who are you,” said bewilder Godory Khan when he saw in “Holland Holland” jacket crown dressed unknown and good looking individual who appeared in his bad room just before sleep.

“I AM WHO I AM” was the short answer and China’s leader immediately recognized who stand directly ahead of him.

“Don’t wary. No explanation. And don’t wary about probably punishment, also do not think about tomorrow. I will think instead of you. I am not come to harm you but help,” said Lucifer.

“What a pleasant surprise. Thank you my Lord!” said Godoty Khan and rapidly wrapped up in Mexican poncho.

“It is a damned lie, where are we going?” stated Lucifer.

I’m really awfully glad to see you, I suggest we go on the upper meeting room of my palace, almost on the roof,” said Godory Khan.

No sooner said than done.

“I try deeply understand the present time political situation for better envisage the perspectives we have,” said Godory Khan in the hall way and showed Lucifer lot of books and reading materials placed in front of stairway.

“I see that you not lost time in wain and work diligently,” said Lucifer and give Godory Khan courageous look.

“I bought them and brought them in my self”, said Godory Khan.

“Please don’t brag, came along, the fog was turning to rain”.

“Here we are seated comfortably. The breeze was wonderful and Tibet sky amazing,” said Lucifer, when they reached the palace roof.

“I’m not braggant, I’m man of action”, said Godory Khan.

“You were domineering and rude, but it is not your fault. We live in very harsh world,” said Lucifer.

Soon they beginning negotiations.

“You must accommodate your plans to mine and to new ways of living in this strange world,” said Lucifer when he put great log-book in his knees.

“Your advise is always welcome,” said Godory Khan.

During several daytime Lucifer in the “Roof of Planet” will have talked with Godory Khan. It was one of the culmination of mankind history. Beside they visited some Tibet’s mystic places. At last they going in the South-West part of Hunan province and conquered in the Three Gorge area located Shangree Lee Mountain. When Lucifer step up on the top of mountain he said:



“Beneath us is lost Tibet valley, where kept the whole worlds wise and material volume. In it’s gigantic underground labyrinth is hidden for everyone. But for us my good fellow Godory Khan its gates are open. This place known under the Shambala name. His last 32th king Rudry Lakrin will destroy barbarians who intrusion on the earth. It will have happened in 2029, 2066 or 2424 years. Now we live in the 2066 years and there are several marks that this battle happened now.” said Lucifer and with Godory Khan accompany go to visited Shambala capital “ Golden City” to meet with his king Rudry Lakrine.

Unfortunately super educated and brave Godory Khan did not deeply understand bible prophesy’s pharisaical nuances and contradictions. He was unable properly separated so called the “Bible Wheat” from the “Bible Chaff.” Because of this Lucifer explain Godory Khan that fight against his son who also known as the “Reformer Man with the Tie from Caucasus,” and the “House of Israel’s” and World Government’s leader will be the “Bible Chaff” and planet Earth’s totally capitulation against menace which will come from the heaven within and after the Armageddon war.

“Half a billion or more had Raptured seven years ago. Half the remainder populations have killed during the seal and trumpet judgments. Many more were lost during the bowl judgment. Probably one forth part who were left on the earth after the Rapture gathered together in the Magiddo to fight against one another. If planet Earth’s rulers want to save home planet they should not fight against one another. United we will stand and divided we will fall. That is why I have asked to see you, rebuilt a war-torn planet which still turns round the sun,” emphasized Lucifer.

Lucifer will have begun talk with Godory Khan in connection with scripture and analysis chapter 11 from the Geneses just about story of the Tower of Babel.

“What I tell you is not your examination my well done, good and faithful friend,” said Lucifer.

“Muster! I am at your disposal, What is your plan?” politely asked Godory Khan.

“After flood in the Earth was one language and speech. Because of this population had been consolidated. Relatively and friendly relation among people was common practice. And people in the land of Shi’nar said each another:

“Lets us built a city and tower, whose top may reach the heaven;

and lets us make name and show the God that we are worthy to named man. They truly construct this tower which reached the heaven. And the lord came down and see the city and tower and he said: Behold the people is one, and they have all one language; and this they began to do. And nothing will be impossible for them, which they imagine to do. Let us go down and confound their language that they may not understand one another speech. So Lord scattered then the people abroad from thence upon the face of the earth; and they left off to built the city and tower.” (Genesis 11:6-8)

“It was god’s act against human race and progressive aspiration of the people in the whole,” said Lucifer.

“That’s truth,” agreed Godory Khan.

“God step by step transformed into the Sky Tyrant and he want to avoid consolidation of human race. Why this things are concern Him? Because if they continued united, in due time, ‘nothing will impossible for them!’ even squeeze the blood out of turnip,” stress Lucifer.

“Right!”

“I merely follow ordinary procedure, try explain uppermost importance of subject which trouble us,” said Lucifer.

“I am ready to listen you my Potentate,” Godory Khan replied.

“One of the explanation of Adam’s and Eve’s expel from the Garden of Eden was to eat fruit from the “Tree of Knowledge”. The next step would be to eat the fruit from the other forbidden “Tree of Live.’ Forbidden fruit has tastes the sweetest. It is human nature. After these two, theoretically anti-god action Adam and Eve should became immortals. The point is that in the universe which was created with the intention by our Lord, every thing has outcomes and their function are under law, never mind is it animate or inanimate thing. That means that if somebody include earthbornes have immortal status, that means that they are immortals. Immortal always stay immortal and no one able to kill him even God. If God permit someone even once destroy this act that would be destroy every order in the universe. In the time of Adam and Eve in the Garden of Eden was created situation that the first couple would have chance to ate pomegranate, the second forbidden fruit from the “Tree of Life”. From the “Tree of Knowledge” they already ate forbidden apple and became vaticinators. They can change position and got the status of immortals, the members of divine family. They can became “one of them” which was not in God’s plan and Creator rapidly

expel the first couple of humans from the Garden of Eden. And now in the time of Nimrod, God notes that if humans are united even though they are mortals among them immediately were arose megalomania and they will try to rich God's level, because "nothing will impossible for them!" And God confound languages and disorganized human race," narrated Lucifer.

"Notes that humans consolidation is not God's purposes. And on the contrary, humans aspiration is integration with each another. God and humans have different plans. We should know about this. And in the last day mankind will fulfill all the requirements of the prophesy and they will be united in every form of humans life," Lucifer spoke peremptorily.

"Thus, Nimrod's attempt united mankind around the one main idea was failed. God put a stop this act. It was first rebellion against God's dictatorship. The second great rebellion happened not on the Earth but in the heaven among me and God. Time went by and now after thousand years of Nimrod's activity once again will have established political, religious and economical union under the rule of Antichrist."

"So what does that means," asked Lucifer to Godory Khan, who carefully listen to the Earth Governor.

"Something so bad. God always tie-up peoples aspiration to united. God stop Babylon Tower construction. God destroyed my uprising. And He always comes to standstill everything which directly challenge God's absolutely power," conclude Lucifer.

"At present time Human-God contradiction reach culmination. Third great rebellion will have launched on the place called the Armageddon. We should not fight against one another. Take in known. Fight is in God's plan. Result will be human race potentials limitation which many time occurred in the past. We should gather human race armies at the Armageddon in order to give battle against God Almighty, because of this I talk with you" emphasized Lucifer.

"The Book of Revelation" often call me and my son as "beast's". Using this word Christians try make obey human race. John the revelator wrote:

"And I saw (Apostle John) the "beast" (Antichrist or his father) and the kings of the earth and their armies assemble to make war against Him who sat on the horse and against His army" (Revelation 19:19)

"Shortly speaking the kings of the Earth are plotting against one

“who sat on the horse...” who is this one? No one other but Jesus Christ himself,” said Lucifer.

“Now our negotiation turn up into very delicacy point of view.

“If Jesus Christ invasion is predicted in Christians written Revelation from the NT, but by the OT mankind’s defend operation also was predicted. Go to trail yourself,” declared Lucifer to China leader.

“The kings of the earth take their stand and the rulers take counsel together against the Lord and against His anointed, saying, “Let us tear their fetters apart and cast away their cords from us!” (The psalms 2:2,3)

“Godory Khan! Notes once again!

“To whom the rulers plot against? They don’t plot against each other. They plot against ‘The Lord and his anointed one’, accented Lucifer.

“Who is the ‘His anointed one?’ Jesus Christ. The armies of the world actually plot against the ‘Prince of Peace’ Himself.” explained “light bearer” - Lucifer.

“God can do what he wants, right?” Godory Khan said.

“Exactly.”

“Does He gonna kill a bunch of people who will be against him?”

“I am afraid He does, if they are working for Antichrist, but there is one hopeful circumstance. It is written that the power of Antichrist will not broken by humans (Daniel 8:25). Only commander of the heavenly armies Jesus Christ able to do this.”

“Are we able to resist Jesus aggression?” asked Godory Khan.

“Difficult task because Jesus announced:

“There is one God and one Mediator between God and men, I, the man Messiah Jesus, the Alfa and Omega, the First and the Last, the Beginning and the End, the Almighty, I am He who lives, and was dead, and behold, I am alive forevermore. Amen. And I have the key of Hades and death.”

“Jesus is perpetrator of God’s plan for mankind which had vaccinated our planets destroy and creation “New Jerusalem and New Earth.” Soon the Megiddo (Armageddon) sky will have opened and on clouds solemnly appeared Jesus Himself. I should promptly talk with him and try removed him on our side. We have chance to do this. So ultimate purposes of Armageddon is emancipation of the human race from God’s and Jesus tyrannic authority,” - reason out Lucifer.

“This situation is a dilemma for you,” said Lucifer to Godory Khan again.

“Are you ready to fight against my son “The Reformer Man with the Tie from Caucasus” or ready to united with him and together resist against God and his advance commander Jesus Christ? Do you fully understand situation my faithful friend Godory Khan?” said Lucifer.

“Yes my Potentate! You convinced me and we together will have fought to save our planet and his inhabitants, the coward dies a thousand deaths, the brave but one”, replayed Godory Khan.

The brave dies perhaps two thousand deaths if he is intelligent. He simply doesn't mention them”, said happy Lucifer and call for his son who was awaiting results of this talk.

The treaty with Godory Khan will have authorized in Tbilisi. Lucifer gave to his son several advises how to arrange defend operations together with China's leader and save planet Earth where earthquake and volcano eruptions intensify and disasters falling down from the heaven.

About this culmination Nostradamus indicated:

“The two great leaders (Antichrist and Godory Khan) will become allies, their great power will be increased: The new nation (The EU and the USA) will be at the peak of its power... (Nostradamus 2-89)

So the new union of nations resistance against Jesus Christ's devastating Second Coming.

Thus accrued uppermost and suddenly meeting between Governor of the Earth Lucifer and China's leader Godory Khan. This meeting was arranged by Lucifer's initiative. He has convinced Godory Khan not to fight against his son “The Reformer Man with the Tie from Caucasus” and retaking he over on his side and united with him. Thus instead of Israel - China war was formed one confederated front against Jesus Christ probably cosmic attacks.

When Lucifer convinced Godory Khan to stand on Israel's and his friend countries side disappeared reason of Jesus Christ cosmic forces intrusion on the Earth. It was great tactical changes in the world's antagonistic forces final arrangement, but was not enough for final victory.

We remind that reason of Jesus intrusion on the Earth was to protect Israel against China and Antichrist's dishonest attacks on the state of Israel for discredited and forever eliminated Israel as state, as God's chosen nation and totally destroyed Solomon's freshly reconstructed Temple.

To protect - rebuilt Israel and united this nation on the Jesus side is cornerstone of the NT. If Godory Khan and Antichrist stood on the one side, in this case Jesus, which moving by God's instruct, will have lost cause to attack and destroy this land.

Now Lucifer's great task is without war retake Jesus on the side of the earth as he could done early with Godory Khan. Lucifer tried unite Israel and his friend countries, Godory Khan and Jesus Christ cosmic forces on the one side against the Sky Tyrant.

Lucifer - Jesus negotiation was the Planet Earth's many centuries historical culmination, his highest point and untie of the mystic knot. And happened this dialogue in the Caucasus, which located in the divided line between Europe and Asia.

### **Meeting in Varskvlaveti**

Here in the mount city Varskvlaveti, in the Lucifer's sternly followers Alfred Navigatori's house, with 12 dead and life witness company recently finished many ours conversation between Lucifer and Jesus.

Here is the last part of this talk which had written in Alfred Navigator's Journal and later publicized by "Barns and Noble" publish house in the USA.

"When you first time appeared in the planet Earth, political and religious tension in the world increased. Soon wartime was starting. In the first were torched your followers. Before you in the Roman Empire was unusual quietness. Roman Empire later have appeared in the face of the USA. Whole Mediterranean Sea area were blossomed. Life there was boiling. Every corner of Roman Empire connected with one another with perfect roads, post communications. Country was full of hotels, restaurants, merchant houses, bordellos, schools and administrative buildings. No criminals. Everyone had comfort opportunity for trade. Empires every citizen got pension and till their last days have social benefits. Everyone felt that they had perspective and country took care about them. Your appearance bring rebel. Rebel transformed in to bloodshed. Blood born more blood. Soon as you predicted Jerusalem had destroyed and as you said your fathers house Solomon Temple too. It was beginning of the End. If we skipped forward on the historical events notes that for many centuries Mediterranean Sea basin

was throw down onto the most low level of living standards. It become the barbarian tribes and pirates living place and only after Renaissance return their old bright.

Truly you founded strong movement. Your followers demonstrated astounding spiritual strength and don't fear torment. Early Christians were legendary people. They were subject of imitation but when they took ruling bridles on the contrary they were beginning torch opponents. Christian faith people killed many adversary. They totally destroyed before Christian religious and culture. For example only during Inquisition period by some estimated they kill from 600. 000 till 9 million man, mostly woman." said Lucifer.

"I am always been on the women emancipation side," noted Jesus gloomy.

"That's right! But why are you so angry and why do you make everybody so nervous?" said Lucifer comfortably. "And beside the most negative events happened after you and by your name, about this exist lot of facts," demanded Lucifer.

"Thus come out almost always into the most part of cases," said promptly Jesus.

"Sure! Remember Dominican monks Heinrich Kramer and James Sprenger whosoever wrote may be most famous book ever written. It served as guide book during the inquisition and was handbook how to correctly tormenting person. Books name was "Malleum Maleficarum"(Hammer of Witches) the name of executors, who kill millions of people. It was professional guide book , how to kill millions of people. This ugly notion more high organized level will have reached in the time of German Fascists, Russia and China Communists.

Followers of very educated and brilliant mind inquisitor Ignasio Loiola began to kill old women, midwives, the Jews, Coptic Egyptians, Gypsies. Everyone who did not fit with the contemporary view of pious Christians, were suspect. Every suspected individual trapped into "Witch" category. They were Pre-Christian religious far representatives. Christians "root up" what was before them, cut developing cultural heritage and factually you and your fervent followers become "progress restrainers." You announced scientists as heretics. Most notable among them was Galileo Galilei, whose theories on the nature of planet announced as religious outcast. You and your followers fell down dignity and respectfulness, arose and reach into government level eavesdropping, rotten-

ness among people relation. Anybody with a grudge or suspicious could accused anyone in witchcraft. Anyone who want someones property or wife could accuse them. Any loner, any old person living alone, anyone with a deformity, physical or mental problems was likely accused, which mostly finished with death penalty, burns alive at the stake.

Soon disappeared bountiful legends about Gnomes, Fairies, Elves, Gremlins, Hobbits, Dwarfs, Pixies, Leprechauns and Brownies. Instead of them comes your followers, which even your heritage refashion and formed other religious ideology where you have place where they lodged you, and if you decided change situation they immediately would reject you as heretic.

“When we cut down trees small parts flow a sides, it is low of nature,” specified Jesus

“It is good answer, but our meeting approaching to the end and permit me tell you more about my opinion just about people and time,” said Lucifer with little bit sad voice.

“Speak faster and kipping close to subject, you should better get ready for the departure. Our time is very limited, but any way go head,” encouraged Jesus.

“Thanks, ‘Great Mind’ that you so deeply understand situation. That is what I would like to find out. I only remind you that we, You and I are almost derived from the self same sources and have equal share and responsibilities on the elite stage. We are one nations actors. We are Jewish nations primary books, Holy Scripture’s main performers. But You are visible and I am invisible,” yawned Lucifer

“Probably soon you will be very visible,” expressed opinion Jesus.

“The Holy Bible is the particular book of a definite nationality – The Children of Israel. It is history from Genesis to Revelation of one nation. Other nations are mentioned only insofar as they come into contact with Israel.”

“Who are Israelites; to whom pertain the adoption, and the glory, and the covenant, and the giving of the law, and the service of God, and the promises” (Romans 9:4)

“It is vividly clear that everything include covenant with God belong solely to Israel. The Bible is an Israelites book eminently of and for the Israelites nationality, inspired by their God through their prophets and their Messiahs. You are one of the Jewish Messiah, which was rejected by them, but may be temporary.” said Lucifer and continued:



“Every Jewish prophets predictions completed with very high probability. But we want avoid last prediction about our planet’s End Time. Because of this I think with you; Have Israel and our planet the same fate? Every sacred writings in the Bible should be fulfilled precisely just?” questioned Lucifer.

“Who knows, who knows,” said Jesus.

“Now we definitely live in the End Time. We are had been getting ready for the final catastrophe which should be accomplished some Jewish predictions. Most important among them are: Restoration the state of Israel and Solomon Temple, millions of Christians should have elevated into heaven in the time of so called “Rapture” operation, Religious and ethnic clash, the WWII, appeared the Antichrist, established the world peace and world’s one united religious, created the world’s one government and united economical system, with common ID for everyone, which will be based on the number “666”. About Number Bible indicated:

“...the number of the man, and his number is six hundred three-corn and six” (Revelation 13:18)

This number should be have every city dweller and villager. Number must fixed on the neck, forehead, or on the upper part of right hand.

“So that no one can buy or sell unless he has the mark, that is, the name of the beast or number of its name” (Revelation 13:17 ESV)

There are lot of details about origin of this sign. There is many speculative versions but truth is one. The number “666” represents the creation and perfection of the world. The world was created in six days, and there are six cardinal directions: North, South, East, West, Up and Down,” added Lucifer.

He made little pause and then went ahead:

“One of the reason of God’s and your intrusion on the earth is to stop violence. You spread rumors that if anyone not were this number this individual will have killed by Antichrist and his so called “Great Tribulation Eliminate Forces.” Against this will be acted Jesus, who organized their safety operation and then bestow to the rescue people his alternative number “888.” It is not correct opinion. We are not killing people. There is not example in the Bible that I am or any my follower kill people. If we remember Job’s family tragedy it was happened by the Most High’s direct indications and not mine. I only tested Job and not kill his household. And on the contrary God kill by himself and by his

indications lot of people, more then 31 million. Same we can say about my son Antichrist, whose mother as your mother honor Mary were virgin girl. My son not kill anyone. He successfully do his job without blood. He envisage bible predictions and not give you pretext to invasion on the earth.

Antichrist as the UN's Secretary General and the world government's leader will establish total peace on the world. Every individual have right were numbers what they wish, but world computer matrix based on the number "666". In the same time people with other numbers will not have restriction. In the whole some people will live with ID and some without ID, but they will not gain social benefits," said Lucifer and followed the topic vehemently:

"My Brother! We talk for a long time and at last we have right to say that your program for mankind wasn't work good. Your almost 2000 years activity make clear many things. Now we understand what people want, because we are able to read their minds," Lucifer said sedately.

"People and souls are equal. They have one purposes, through suffering find their Heavenly Perfection!" declared Jesus shortly.

"That Gautama Buddha said and you learn his creative works during your famous travel in India and Tibet. The point is right, but we want avoid suffering and enter into physical and mental perfection in our world not illusion others," said Lucifer patiently.

"Suffering and prostration need tenderhearted and compassionate. Our world is construct on the suffering and compassionate. It is God's plan for mankind" said Jesus bluntly.

"By my opinion picture is other." said Lucifer dryly, "Go to trail by yourself:"

"Only one present of world's population is advanced and clever. The rest 99 present of population is mass. They need rulers. Like this ruler are you as top executive manager of Jehovah Sabbath Administration. I have stayed only one percent's ruler. May be some time figures were changed but tendency stayed the same old. In some nation prudent inhabitants number was more, in other nation less. By my opinion most clever and motivated nation is God's chosen the Jews, which receive Chaldeans and Nifilims cultural heritage. Next are Chines, Armenians and Anglo-Saks. In the large measure clever is nation which organically, without acceleration and violence able to accumulated other nation's cultural heritage, transformed it into own "Psyche Oven" and

did not lose own roots and strength national potency. Nations as well as individuals are by nature questionings, investigators and ordinary, common, so called mass, which have not able be special. First are few and second are legion. Observation show that most part of humanity unable to handling freedom, or taking care about this, making moral decision and keep the peace. Freedom for them is slippery, not hold into hand, drop down on the ground and they don't know how to used this. For them it is difficult to united with freedom. This is hard job for them and they don't know perfect feel of responsibility.

Other situation is among one percent of society. This is "Elite Class" which doing basic material value and comfort for entire mankind. They also instead of mass make moral decisions. They also take responsibility what will happen in the future. That is price to be in "Elite Class". In following of this humanistic missions special person from the one percent group must watchdogs foe in any member of ten thousand groups. They connected people by their interests, capabilities and value. because "Mass Class" unable see differences among value. Accordingly in the name of humanitarian mission and greater good, for greater number of "Mass Class", special person from elite group in proper time and in proper place must be brutal, even killed millions hesitated members of "Mass Class" for domestic and international tranquility and keep common good, but only in utmost and necessary cases.

"Jesus! God's may be the most chosen Son, one of my brother, probably the most great contender be God! You know that hostility among brothers are most strong hostility. Even though I want in front of you open every hidden cards," said tall and slim Lucifer.

"Open!" shortly answered ebony colored Jesus and bow down tails full head.

"Such was picture of human society before starting Tribulation Period. After calamity started, you from "Mass Class" elevated into heaven million your followers. It is strange that "Elite Class" did not found even one individual who would be your follower. Besides millions of Christians were destroyed by your organized heavenly bombing with pestilence and other epidemic disease. These misfortunes you sent on the earth during religious and ethnic clash, WWIII, which not long ago ending with Magogland's failure and now we approached to the Armageddon War. Consequently from "Mass Class" perished millions of

souls and “Elite Class” percentage increase, because “Mass Class number decreased.” said Lucifer.

“Jesus! You gave account to yourself that during your arranged everyday bombing mostly dead “Mass Class” representatives. “Elite Class” at that time lived in safety area into underground cities and in the high mountain lodged shelters. There they keep cultural treasury of whole mankind.

“Jesus! lets be realists and try somehow made influence on the Creator’s plan whose main perpetrator are you. You promised “Mass Class” to live into “Heavenly Jerusalem,” where they will be live without problems and with great pleasure. This is “Mass Class” totally Dybbukism,” emphasized Lucifer.

“I keep my class interests. They want to live into our planet, which is most beautiful in all over the universe. Now you see picture and let’s not hit any more on the earth. Take mercy about us. Not quest any more your followers hear. I promise you that we take care about your rest ‘Mass Class’ representatives. Some of their children will get appropriate education and will attract into “Elite Class”. They will be one of us. Stop zombify people. Don’t turbulence anymore their souls. Don’t promise them illusions. Don’t deceive them. Return them into natural back. When time come they must meet death as animals meet death, quietly and respectfully. Your people in the grave find but death. This is a condition nonexistence and nothing. Under no circumstances don’t allure them about tales like “First Death”, “Second Death”, “Eternal Life”, “Resurrection” and its. It is disinformation and nothing more,” said Lucifer. He seemed disappointed.

“What do you want from me?” requested Jesus and explained:

“It is Our Great Father’s plan, I am only perpetrator of this plan” conclude He.

“Surely! But you are not seriously presenting an analogy of that nature,” was the brusque replay of Lucifer. There was a awkward pause and he continued:

“Now we live in the 21<sup>th</sup> century. About 2000 years people waits for you. And today they ready and waiting for you. Let’s pretend that you suddenly appeared on the clouds, slowly descended on the unseen ladder and approached to them. Even your present times dark skin they immediately recognized you and you recognized them, you as Shepard know every your sheep. You look them with gentle smile and infinite

compassionate. People follow you, kiss your robe and path. Periodically you with nonchalant, but with tender humor cure some blind Christians and they with grate emotion begin to see the world. You stand on the top of the fountain stream, walk on the flowers, resurrected from death some passed away individuals with magic words:

“Maiden arise” or “Hey baddy you sleep to much, it is a time go to work” and said to people:

“why sobering? No womana cry!”

May be brave reporter approach to you and with trembling voice asked:

“Are you Jesus?”

And you with companion smile responded:

“You have said it.”

Reporter fainted. People overjoyed. Dream come truth, but after all what will be next day?

“Right now whole power in the Earth focusing in my hands. It is Most Highest order. This situation will be till Armageddon War, during which China should fight against Israel and his friendly countries. I already dispensed my power among my son Antichrist and China Leader Godory Khan. Because of this Your so-called Second Coming with his awful consequences not necessary. What better you can give planets inhabitants? will you promise them freedom? From whom? People their freedom already put at our feet and said:

“Make us your slaves, but arrange our life and feed us!”

“Basic needs, take moral responsibility of consequences or living with differences they can’t and don’t want. They also categorically don’t want think about aspiration. They don’t know what is it. They unable make something new and be special, leader, be unusual social animal. I got this information, studding human behavior from the beginning of history,” said Lucifer and continued:

“I also indicate that part of people did not do good job of providing for basic necessities. There is permanent fight for food. Lack of food make this part of peoples life obedience from the beginning. I mean life from outside of Garden of Eden until present. Tribulation time for millions and millions of people are harsh and genuine struggle for existence. In this struggle only small minority made their life good and life for most was extremely difficult. I believe that there is a comparatively small group of people who are different by nature. They able to handle

responsibility and sense of right and wrong and not only live in differences, but even created it. That show human history,” declared Lucifer with arms akimbo.

“You narrated very plainly, manifestly and considerably. I listen you very seriously. Go head my friend and explain what more “Mass” people by your opinion want,” said Jesus candidly.

Okey. “As above mentioned people from “Mass Class” can’t feed properly himself and family members, they invite reasons which hinder them to rich their goal. There are lot of reasons which restrict “Mass Class” go forward. Human history is filled with various appeals to transcendence events, necessity, magicians and occultism, evil forces like Satan and demons or human powers like kings early and now presidents, prime ministers, oligarchs and tycoons, army commanders, occupants, economical crises, bankers, all of whom they claimed to have been, the reason why people did what they did. Also natural disasters, storms, earthquakes, floods, droughts, tornadoes, sickness, explained of why things were what they were. These people watch on the elite people who are tens thousands with great hope. They need from them indications and support, because individually not able solve personal problems, and this kind of people are multitude throngs, that is absolutely majority of human population.” said Lucifer.

“Mankind history is permanently wars history,” emphasized then Lucifer.

“In Heaven’s name that is bitterly truth,” said carefully Jesus.

“From the very beginning had happened more than 16.000 big and small wars. Its start because of one side thoughts that adversary not his kind. Representatives of “Elite Class” coordinate their activity with one another and split among them happened seldom, but if they split, immediately began wars. They easily found reason of war. Like claimed that people worshiped wrong god or opponents live in wrong family life, presented wrong social activity and its. “Elite Class” demonstrated the ability to achieve material good living level, take moral responsibility and understand masses philosophy for stable planet. Such was and is situation among “Mass Class,” concluded Lucifer and added:

“The most part of “Elite Class” love people and understand their problems, their periodically repeated great sufferings, anxiety and constant wars. “Elite Class” took initiative for getting things done. They are my followers and we together try how to save every living beings on

our planet. Don't make intrusion Jesus. Stand on our side. Why don't you come down to Earth for a spell and get a new point of view?" spoke Lucifer finally, slowly turned away and glowered in silence.

Cautiously listened Lucifer's wise soul's conversation, his sometimes sharp and sometimes kind requests to Jesus and more and more convinced that decisive moment approaching. In my heart feel of hope and disheartens changeovers. When I sighted Lucifer's high, white forehead, noble crooked nose and till shoulders dropped blond hairs in the soul appeared hope. It's seemed impossible to defeat like this creature. But when I looked at the Jesus ebony color black smaller body and dark face covered with pony tails in the soul appeared feeling of desperation. Also not real seemed defeated so self-confident, little mockery looked owner creature.

I was witness of the world's culmination. When two so grandiose and omnipotence creature meet, always is chance that everything gonna be all right.

Even though that in bible prophecies not written Jesus and Lucifer's final encounter this meeting already happened. Occurred It before Armageddon War in the Caucasus located city Varskvlaveti, in my house and I have been witness of this.

Jesus and Lucifer four times met each other. About three previous meets Lucifer have already talked in my house. The forth meet continuing right now. One more meeting without direct contact have happened 21 centuries ago in next form:

"From that time forth began Jesus to show unto his disciples, how that he must go unto Jerusalem, and suffer many things of the elders and chief priest and scribes, and be killed, and risen the third day. Then peter took him, and begin to rebuke him, saying, Be it far from thee, Lord; This shall not be unto thee but he turned, and said unto Peter, Get thee behind me, Satan; you are a stumbling block unto me; For are not setting your mind on the things of God, but on the things of man. Then said Jesus unto his disciples, if any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me(Matthew 16:21-24)

In this moment into Peter entered Lucifer and Jesus very clear notes this and said to Peter "Get thee behind me, Satan." It was Jesus-Satan unattended encounter. No more they will meet one another.

Later after Crucifixion Jesus left the planet Earth and Lucifer as Governor stay here. There is talk that Lucifer attended at the Jesus Cru-

cifixion - capital punishment, but no one knows in this time he mockery or supported him.

And now happened uppermost important meeting among Jesus and Lucifer. It happened by Lucifer's initiative. There was fatally approaching the End Time. Lucifer early could convinced China leader Godory Khan stand on his side and instead of Israel-China war unite in one front against Jesus Christ cosmic attack. Now Lucifer diligently tried took Jesus on the earth forces side.

Suddenly weak, but gradually intensify sound of buzz came down from the heaven. Lucifer stiffed standstill and gazed on Jesus who calm in upright position stood in front of the fireplace and with interest watched on the fire. I caught anxious and slowly stood up from the coach and in band, humble manner entered into the adjacent room, then went on the balcony and though the stairway downed on the yard.

At that time my mountain city Varskvlaveti was crowded place. As we early notes in the time of "Tribulation" and especially the "Great Tribulation" period almost world's every places were destroyed. Ices on the Poles and main mountains were molted, oceans level sufficiently elevated, many great coastal cities sunk into water. But Varskvlaveti avoid cataclysms. No intercontinental missiles fallen here down. No fire, pandemic decease, flood, avalanche or war happened here. Every this common misfortunes avoided this settlement. It was miracle and because of this part of inhabitants, especially who were Varskvlaveti origin had been beginning to come back into their homeland. It was comparatively safety place and many wanted live here, but special destination Alpine forces, which monitoring nearby mountain communications and crossings restricted this activity.

Now when I came down on the courtyard saw that many cities byways and crossroads were full of people.

Every one come out from their houses and hotels. They hold cameras and smart phones. Dogs were barking, cattle mowing. Birds and many domestic animals disappeared. Was totally noising.

Not far from me stand tall Lucifer, near was short Jesus. They watched on the morning sky. I also watched up.

The sky in Varskvlaveti-city is one of the beautiful sky in the world. It stands in Himalaya, Tian Shan, Hindu Kush, Alps and Andes line. Crystal clean spectacular air was ideal place to watch on to far located planets and stars.



It was early morning and sun had not risen yet. Sky was covered with light blue haze. From sky with buzzer came down fire comets with narrow, long cloud-mixture trace. They were thousands and the distance among them were few. It was astounding picture and many passerbys stood and shooting this unforgettable view, which kaleidoscopically fast changes with red, blue, yellow and other colors.

Again watched on the Lucifer's side. Jesus had already disappeared.

"As the thief he came, as the thief he gone," said Lucifer warmly and hinted me came to closer.

Where early stood Jesus on the ground lay down diamond inlay handle whip. Lucifer pick it up and slash in the air. Galvanic charge combusted the whip.

"It is Doomsday," said Lucifer.

"Very good planet was," precised then.

"Permitted to speak my mind my Potentate!" said I.

"Go ahead!" was the answer.

"Will be the New Jerusalem?"

"Truly say to you Alfred!" tell me Lucifer and went on.

"The New Jerusalem will not be. It is illusion. Jesus invited and Apostle John the Revelator wrote it down. But it is good illusion, beautiful, but fake. Why Jesus needs it is long story and I not able to tell you now."

"Where is Jesus now?" interested I.

"That is why I hesitated. If he moved in our side he diffidently will be in the Armageddon valley, but if he stayed on the aged fathers side no one tell where he is".

"It seems that he is on the Armageddon valley," show faith I.

"And I think so, I have hope," suggest Lucifer.

Again watched on the sky. Fire bolids already passed the halfway. Few minute and they will have reached the earth surface. Heavenly buzz transformed into heavenly melody. The lid is covering. The "Great Tribulation" putting the dot.

"I will do my best my Potentate! What can I do? Can I hold a hope?" asked I.

"My dear fellow! Now I am going into the Armageddon valley. Fear not. I will stand in the top of the resistance. Antichrist, Jesus and Godory Khan should be there. If they get together we can restrict God's current attack and set up the new order. One third part of Heavenly

Council and entire angels are on our side, so long and don't take any bad nickels," said Lucifer and hanged Jesus whip on the fence.

"All my best wishes and many thanks", said I said.

Again I watch on the sky, which has almost covered up on the planet Earth and then turned in to the left side and diligently watched toward the ridge of "Devdoraki Glacier." I tried to avoid the Lucifer's disappearance. It might go to your head and also it's sometimes attracting passerby into unknown dimension.

\* \* \*

The goal of this book is to help reader furnishing and reasoning out a theoretical accounts and outlooks for better understand the possible developments and directions of Magogland (Russia) Empire path during the "Time of Trouble" and its implementation for the rest of the world. In short, to bring some clarity to the modern time rapidly unfolding processes which definitely headed towards the End Time.

## LIST OF BOOKS USED IN THE PREPARATION OF THIS BOOK

1. Uriah Smith. "Daniel and the Revelation." Review and Herald Publishing Association. Washington. 1944.
2. Dr. David Jeremiah with C. C. Carlson. *Escape with Coming Night*. World Publishing. Dallas. London. Vancouver. Melbourne. 2002
3. Tim LaHaye and Jerry B. Jenkins. "Are we Living in the End Times?" Tyndale House Publishers, Inc. Wheaton, Illinois. 1999.
4. Jack Van Impe. *Revelation Revealed*. Tomas Nelson. Nashville. 1982.
5. All Scripture quotations are from the King James version of the Bible, New International Version.
6. *The New Testament in Today's English Version*. American Bible Society. New York. 1966.
7. J.B. Philips. *The New Testament in Modern English*. Macmillan Publishing Company. New York. 1972.
8. Gurami Sikharulidze. Alfred Navigatori. "Are We Living in the End Times?" Dani Publishing LTD. Tbilisi. 2014.
9. "The Bible through the Ages." The Reader's Digest Association, Inc. New York. 1996.
10. "Jesus and His Time." The Reader's Digest Association. Ink. New York. 1987.
11. "The Places of the Bible." LIFE books. New York. 2012.
12. Steve McKoy. "Coming of Christ." Tyndal House Publishers, Inc. 1971.
13. Dan Burstein. "Secrets of the Code," CDS Books. New York. 2004.
14. Josephus. "The fall of Jerusalem." Penguin Epics, New York, 2006.
15. Josephus. "Jewish Antiquities." Aeterna Press, 2015
16. James Adair. "History of the North American Indians." Promontory Press, London, 1986.
17. Thomas Thorowgood. "Jews in America." Literary Licensing, LLC, 2014
18. "Newsweek." June 9, 1975.
19. M. Hirsh Coldberg. "The Jewish Connection." Bantam Books, Inc., 666 Fifth Avenue. New York. NY. 1976.

20. Nathan Ausubel. "Pictorial History of the Jewish People." Crown Publisher Inc. New York. 1964.
21. Rodolf Kasser, Marvin Meyer, and Gregor Wurst. "The Gospel of Judas." National Geographic. Washington DC. 2006.
22. Dr. Edmund J. James. "The immigrant Jews in America." B.F. Buck&Company. New York. 1907.
23. Salvador de Madariage. "Christopher Columbus: Being the life of the Very Magnificent Lord Don Cristobal Colon. McMillan &Co. Chicago, IL. 1940.
24. Arture Bryant. "Unfinished Victory." McMilan&Co. London. 1940.
25. Barton L. Bredbeiry. "The Myth of German Villainy." Authon House. Bloomington. 2012.
26. Robert Wilton. "The Last Days of the Romanovs." George H. Doran Company. New York. 1920.
27. Antony C. Sutton. "Wall Street and the Bolshevik Revolution." New Rochelle, 1974.
28. Frank L. Britton. "Behind Communism." Free ebook. Available in HTML, PDF, EPUB, and MOBI format.
29. Stephen L. Harris. The New Testament. Mayfield Publishing Company. Mount View, CA. 1988.
30. William Guy Carr, "Pawn in the Game" 1958, Internet archive.
31. Delin Colon. "Rasputin and the Jews: A Reversal History." Internet archive.
32. Theodor Herzl. "The Complete Diaries of Teodor Herzl." 5 vols, Tomas Yoseloff. New York. 1960.
33. Kevin B. MacDonald. "Understanding Jewish Influence." 2004. Internet archive.
34. Eugene Lyon. "Assignment in Utopia," 1937. Internet archive.
35. Hillaire Belloc. "The Jews." 1922. Internet archive.
36. L.G. Pine. "Tales of the British Aristocracy." 1956.
37. Alexander I. Solzhenitsyn. "Archipelago Gulag". HarperCollins, 2002
38. Alexander I. Solzhenitsyn. "Two Hundred Years Together." (inRussia), 2002.
39. Feodor Dostoevsky. "Diary of Writer"
40. James Hillman. "The SOUL'S CODE: In Search of Character and Calling," Random House, New York. 1996.

41. Morris Beckman. "The Jewish Brigade: An Army With Two Masters 1944-1945." 1999
42. "The Deily Squib." Article by Alfred Heinz. "If You Can't Hear the Drums of War You Must Deaf," 27.11.2011.
43. Jess Brallier. "Who was Albert Einstein?" Grosset & Dunlap Hew York. 2002.
44. Yuri Slezkine, "The Jewish Century." Princeton University Press. 2004. (ISBN 0-691-11995-3)
45. Boris Volin. "The Great Russia People."("Velikii Ruskii Narod.") Bolshevik. #9. 1938.
46. Sergey Gorbachov. "Crimean California." article in Journal "Ostrov Krim" September, 1999. (Rus)
47. "Stalin and the 'Crimea California' project". Internet archive.
48. "The Next, and Final, Arab-Israel War." "International Digest." September 19, 1997.
49. "The Jerusalem Post," May 8, 1973.
50. Hal Lindsey, "The Late Great Planet Earth," Zondervan, Grand Rapid, Michigan,1970.
51. Thomas Ice and Timothy Demi, "The Truth about the Last days Temple," Harvest House, Eugene, Oregon,1997.
52. abc News. 14.VII.2015.
53. Hong Kong Economic Journal. 20.IX.2017.
54. New York Times. 24.VII.2016.
55. Charles Pfeiffer, "The Biblical World." Bonanza Books. New York. 1966.
56. Hugo Glazer, "The Drama of Medicine: doctors risk their life in research." The Scientific Book Club. Mishawaka. In. USA. 1962
57. Chaim Weizmann. Trail and Error. Harper & Broth., New York. 1949.
58. Banesh Hoffman. Albert Einstein: creator and rebel. Viking Press. New York. 1972.
59. Mclellan. Karl Marx: His life and thoughts. Harper & Row, New York, 1973.
60. Israel Cohen, Travels in Jewry. E. P. Dutton & Co., New York.1953.
61. Devora Hacothen and Menahem Hacothen. "One Peopel: The Story of the Eastern Jews." Sabra Books, funk& Wagnalls. New York. 1969.
62. Eric Gottgetrev. "The Jewish Digest." May.1975, p 66.

63. Lucy S. Dawidowicz. "The War Against The Jews:1933-1945." Holf, Rinehard & Winston. New York. 1975.
64. John Canning. "100 Great Events that Changed the World." Hawthorn Books. New York. 1965.
65. Henry H. Kessler and Eugene Rachlis. "Peter Strayvesant and his New York." Random House. New York. 1959.
66. Gerald Israel. "The Jews in Russia." St. Martin Press. New York. 1978.
67. Joseph Jacobs. "Jewish Contribution to Civilization." Jewish Publication Society. Philadelphia. 1919.
68. Gideon Hausner. "Justice in Jerusalem" Harper & Row. New York. 1966.
69. Artur D. Morses. "While Six million Died." Random House-Ace Book. New York. 1968.
70. William L. Shirer. "The Rise and Fall of the Third Reich." Simon & Shuster. New York. 1960.
71. Avigdor Dagan. "Moscow and Jerusalem." Abelard Schuman. New York. 1970.
72. Lester Samuel Eckman. "Soviet Policy Towards Jews and Israel, 1917-1974. Shengold Publishers. New York. 1975.
73. Arnold Krammer. "The Forgotten Friendship." University of Illinois Press, Urbana. 1974.
74. Ruth Gay. Jews in America. Basic Books. New York. 1965.
75. Solomon R. Kajan. "Jewish Contributions to Medicine in America(1656-1934) Boston Medical Publishing Co. Boston. 1934.
76. Gorge Cohen. "The Jews in the Making of America." The Stratford Co. Boston. 1924. (Internet Archive)
77. William Korey. "The Soviet Cage: Anti-Semitism in Russia". Viking Press. New York. 1973.
78. Jerry Landay. "Dome of the Rock." Newsweek Book Division. New York. 1972.
79. Ernest van den Haag. "The Jewish Mystique." Stein & Day. New York. 1969.
80. John Hague. "Nostradamus & The Millennium." A. Dolphin Books. 1987.
81. Romanovs. Tsars and Emperors of Russia. Gallery Art Publishers, St Petersburg. 2014.
82. "The Book of Mormon." "The Doctrine and Covenants." "The

Pearl of Great Price.” Published by the Church of Jesus Christ of Later Days Saints. Salt Lake City. Utah, USA. 2013.

83. Herbert W. Armstrong. “The United States and Britain in Prophecy.” Philadelphia Church of God. 2009.

84. Herbert W. Armstrong. “Mystery of the Age.” Philadelphia Church of God. 2009.

85. Sir Neville Henderson. “Failure of a Mission New york”, 1940

86. Artur Q. Murses. “While Six Million Died.” Random House-Ace Book. New York. 1968.

87. William L. Shirer. “The Rise and Fall of the Third Reich.” Simon & Shuster. New York. 1960.

88. Albert Speer. “Inside The Third Reich.” Macmillan Company. New York. 1970.

89. The Renaissance Maker of Modern man. National Geographic Society. Washington D.C.1970.

90. Greece and Rome Builders of Our World. National Geographic Society. Washington D.C. 1968.

91. Lester Samuel Eckman. “Soviet Policy Towards Jerusalem. 1917-1974. Shengold Publisher. New York. 1975.

92. Arnold Kramer. “The Forgotten Friendship.” University of Illinois Press. Urbana. 1974.

93. REVELATION Its Grand Climax at Hand! Watchtower Bible and Track Society of New York, Inc. Brooklyn, New York, USA 2006.

94. Gospel Principles. Intellectual Reserve. Inc. Printed in Italy. 2009.

95. Teachings of Presidents of the Church. Lorenzo Snow. Intellectual Reserve. Inc. Printed in the USA. Salt lake City. 2012.

96. Teachings of Presidents of the Church. George Albert Smith. Intellectual Reserve. Inc. Printed in the USA. Salt Lake City. 2011.

97. Teachings of Presidents of the Church. Joseph Fielding Smith. Intellectual Reserve. Inc. Printed in Italy. 2015.

98. John Gunter. “Behind the Iron Curtain.” Harper. 1949.

99. David Langford. “War in 2080.” NY. Sphere Books Limited 1893.

100. Adolf Hitler. “Mein Kampf”. Internet Archive.

## Remarks



